



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

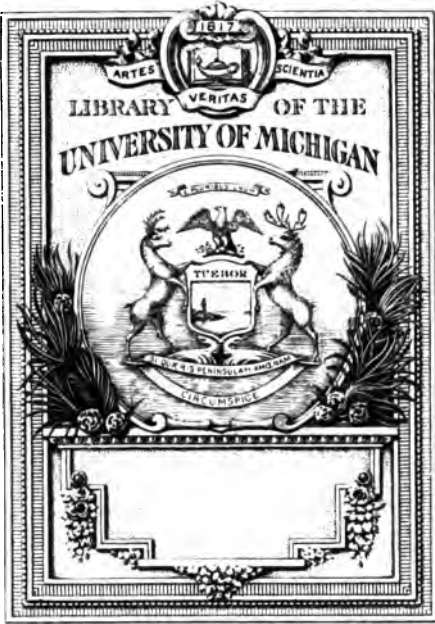
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

918,746



714
1

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN

A MONTHLY MAGAZINE DEVOTED TO
THE BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY,
HISTORY AND ANTIQUITIES
OF ESSEX COUNTY,
MASSACHUSETTS

VOLUME II

1898

ILLUSTRATED

SALEM, MASS. :
The Essex Antiquarian.
1898.

CONTENTS.

- ABBOT NOTES, 22, 38, 74, 100, 113.
 ABORN NOTES, 132, 140.
 ACRES GENEALOGY, 9, 166.
 ADAMS GENEALOGIES, 17, 40, 62, 76, 87, 111, 142, 160.
 AGER FAMILY, 128.
 ALLEN GENEALOGIES, 135, 161, 176, 199.
 AMES MURDER, The, 1.
 AMESBURY INSCRIPTIONS:
 Union Cemetery, 10.
 Salisbury Plains Cemetery, 30.
 ANDOVER INSCRIPTIONS:
 Old South Burying Ground, 119, 143.
 West Parish Burying Ground, 39.
 ANSWERS TO QUERIES, 8, 15, 50; 12, 32; 14, 68; 18, 133; 22, 85, 133; 32, 117; 34, 102; 35, 16; 39, 32; 40, 150; 41, 133; 42, 133; 44, 117; 45, 166; 47, 150; 48, 68; 55, 166; 61, 32; 65, 150; 73, 182; 89, 16; 93, 16; 96, 182; 100, 32; 101, 182; 103, 200; 106, 16; 109, 16; 111, 68; 116, 32; 118, 102; 122, 16; 123, 16; 125, 50, 134; 126, 50; 127, 32; 134, 85; 156, 117, 118; 166, 150; 178, 200. -
 BANCROFT IMMIGRANTS, 94.
 BARTHOLOMEW, RICHARD, Will of, 80.
 BEVERAGES IN THE OLD DAYS, 33.
 BRADSTREET, GOV. SIMON, 159.
 BURIALS, OUR FATHERS', 39.
 BYFIELD PARISH BAPTISMS, 1709-1743, 51.
 CARTRICK, MICHAEL, Will of, 160.
 CELLAR, The Old, 61.
 CHUTE, LIONELL, Will of, 66.
 COMET, The, 75.
 COMETS, Early, 75.
 COOKING, Early Methods of, 183.
 FAIRFIELD, JOHN, Will of, 175.
 FOUNTAIN INN, Marblehead, 125.
 GEORGETOWN, Centre of, in the Year 1800, 103.
 GOFFE, JOHN, Will of, 30.
 GOWING-WELLMAN HOMESTEAD, Lynnfield, 141.
 HAWES, FRANCES, Will of, 45.
 HOME, THE OLD, 141.
 HOWE, CAPT. EPHRAIM, The Shipwreck of, 187.
 HUSBAND, TO MY DEAR AND LOVING, 159.
 INGERSOLL, RICHARD, Will of, 29.
 INN, THE DEPARTED, 125.
 INSCRIPTIONS. See *Amesbury Inscriptions and Andover Inscriptions*.
 IPSWICH, A TALE OF, 31.
 LIGHTFOOT, FRANCIS, Will of, 101.
 LOMBARDY POPLARS, 61.
 MARGARET, 9.
 MOORE, JONATHAN, of Newbury, 131.
 MORSE, JOSEPH, Will of, 80.
 MOULTON PEDIGREE, The, 46.
 NAILS, THE MANUFACTURE OF, IN ESSEX COUNTY, 69.
 NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS, OLD, 11, 47, 81, 114, 148, 181.
 OLD SOUTH BURYING GROUND, ANDOVER, 119, 143.
 PAYNE, THOMAS, Will of, 10.
 PEASE, MARGARET, Will of, 38.
 POLLARD, GEORGE, Will of, 132.
 POPLARS, LOMBARDY, 61.
 QUERIES, 124-129, 15; 130-132, 32; 133-141, 50; 142-147, 68; 148-152, 85; 153-158, 101; 159-165, 117; 166-168, 133; 169-171, 150; 172-177, 166; 178-179, 182; 180-183, 200.
 REVOLUTION, Soldiers and Sailors of the, 23, 67, 97, 128, 165.
 ROCKPORT BAPTISMS, 1755-1808, 151, 189.
 SALEM GRANT, A, 117.
 SALEM, PART OF, in 1700, 167.
 SALEM FARMERS, Petition of, 27.
 SALISBURY PLAINS CEMETERY, AMESBURY, 30.
 SALLOWES, MICHAEL, Will of, 110.
 SARATOGA, BATTLE OF, 1777, 7.
 SATCHWELL, JOHN, Will of, 142.
 SMUGGLERS, The, 109.
 SMUGGLERS, Informers of, 109.
 THORNE, JOHN, Will of, 74.
 TOPSFIELD, SETTLEMENT OF, 95.
 TRAINING DAY, 23.
 UNION CEMETERY, AMESBURY, 10.
 WEAVER, THE OLD, 93.
 WEAVING, EARLY, 93.
 WEST PARISH BURYING GROUND, ANDOVER, 39.
 WILL, THE READING OF THE, 175.
 WIVES, THE WATCH OF THE, 187.
 YONGS, CHRISTOPHER, Will of, 188.

201

CONTENTS.

- ABBOT NOTES, 22, 38, 74, 100, 113.
 ABORN NOTES, 132, 140.
 ACRES GENEALOGY, 9, 166.
 ADAMS GENEALOGIES, 17, 40, 62, 76, 87, 111, 142, 160.
 AGER FAMILY, 128.
 ALLEN GENEALOGIES, 135, 161, 176, 199.
 AMES MURDER, The, 1.
 AMESBURY INSCRIPTIONS:
 Union Cemetery, 10.
 Salisbury Plains Cemetery, 30.
 ANDOVER INSCRIPTIONS:
 Old South Burying Ground, 119, 143.
 West Parish Burying Ground, 39.
 ANSWERS TO QUERIES, 8, 15, 50; 12, 32; 14, 68; 18, 133; 22, 85, 133; 32, 117; 34, 102; 35, 16; 39, 32; 40, 150; 41, 133; 42, 133; 44, 117; 45, 166; 47, 150; 48, 68; 55, 166; 61, 32; 65, 150; 73, 182; 89, 16; 93, 16; 96, 182; 100, 32; 101, 182; 103, 200; 106, 16; 109, 16; 111, 68; 116, 32; 118, 102; 122, 16; 123, 16; 125, 50, 134; 126, 50; 127, 32; 134, 85; 156, 117, 118; 166, 150; 178, 200.
 BANCROFT IMMIGRANTS, 94.
 BARTHOLOMEW, RICHARD, Will of, 80.
 BEVERAGES IN THE OLD DAYS, 33.
 BRADSTREET, GOV. SIMON, 159.
 BURIALS, OUR FATHERS', 39.
 BYFIELD PARISH BAPTISMS, 1709-1743, 51.
 CARTRICK, MICHAEL, Will of, 160.
 CELLAR, The Old, 61.
 CHUTE, LIONELL, Will of, 66.
 COMET, The, 75.
 COMETS, Early, 75.
 COOKING, Early Methods of, 183.
 FAIRFIELD, JOHN, Will of, 175.
 FOUNTAIN INN, Marblehead, 125.
 GEORGETOWN, Centre of, in the Year 1800, 103.
 GOFFE, JOHN, Will of, 30.
 GOWING-WELLMAN HOMESTEAD, Lynnfield, 141.
 HAWES, FRANCES, Will of, 45.
 HOME, THE OLD, 141.
 HOWE, CAPT. EPHRAIM, The Shipwreck of, 187.
 HUSBAND, TO MY DEAR AND LOVING, 159.
 INGERSOLL, RICHARD, Will of, 29.
 INN, THE DEPARTED, 125.
 INSCRIPTIONS. See *Amesbury Inscripti.*
 Andover Inscripti.
 IPSWICH, A TALE OF, 31.
 LIGHTFOOT, FRANCIS, Will of, 101.
 LOMBARDY POPLARS, 61.
 MARGARET, 9.
 MOORE, JONATHAN, of Newbury, 131.
 MORSE, JOSEPH, Will of, 80.
 MOULTON PEDIGREE, The, 46.
 NAILS, THE MANUFACTURE OF, IN ESSEX
 TY, 69.
 NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS, OLD, 11, 114, 148, 181.
 OLD SOUTH BURYING GROUND, ANDOVER
 143.
 PAYNE, THOMAS, Will of, 10.
 PEASE, MARGARET, Will of, 38.
 POLLARD, GEORGE, Will of, 132.
 POPLARS, LOMBARDY, 61.
 QUERIES, 124-129, 15; 130-132, 32; 133-142-147, 68; 148-152, 85; 153-155-165, 117; 166-168, 133; 169-17172-177, 166; 178-179, 182; 180-187, 128, 165.
 REVOLUTION, Soldiers and Sailors of the,
 97, 128, 165.
 ROCKPORT BAPTISMS, 1755-1808, 151, 18
 SALEM GRANT, A, 117.
 SALEM, PART OF, in 1700, 167.
 SALEM FARMERS, Petition of, 27.
 SALISBURY PLAINS CEMETERY, AMESBUR
 SALLOWES, MICHAEL, Will of, 110.
 SARATOGA, BATTLE OF, 1777, 7.
 SATCHWELL, JOHN, Will of, 142.
 SMUGGLERS, The, 109.
 SMUGGLERS, Informers of, 109.
 THORNE, JOHN, Will of, 74.
 TOPSFIELD, SETTLEMENT OF, 95.
 TRAINING DAY, 23.
 UNION CEMETERY, AMESBURY, 10.
 WEAVER, THE OLD, 93.
 WEAVING, EARLY, 93.
 WEST PARISH BURYING GROUND, ANDOV
 WILL, THE READING OF THE, 175.
 WIVES, THE WATCH OF THE, 187.
 YONGS, CHRISTOPHER, Will of, 188.

ILLUSTRATIONS.

- ADAMS, BENJAMIN, HOUSE, Georgetown, 108.
ADAMS HOMESTEADS, OLD :
 Boxford, 33.
 Hamilton, 87.
 Newbury-Byfield, 17.
AMES MURDER, The, 1.
BAKER, YANKEE, The, 185.
BOYNTON, MOSES, HOUSE, Georgetown, 108.
BRADSTREET, GOV. SIMON, 151.
BROCKLEBANK, JOB, HOUSE, Georgetown, 104.
BROCKLEBANK, JOHN, HOUSE, Georgetown, 108.
BROCKLEBANK, JOHN (CLARK), HOUSE, Georgetown, 107.
BURBANK, SAMUEL, HOUSE, Georgetown, 107.
CENTRE SCHOOLHOUSE, Georgetown, 107.
DOLE, WILLIAM, HOUSE, Georgetown, 106.
EMERSON, JOHN, HOUSE, Salem, 171.
FOUNTAIN INN, Marblehead, Site of, 119.
FRYING PAN, ANCIENT, 183.
GEORGETOWN :
 Centre Schoolhouse, 107.
 Houses in, 104-108.
 Map of Centre of, in 1800, 103.
 Old South Meeting-House, 104.
GOWING-WELLMAN HOMESTEAD, Lynnfield, 135.
HAND-LOOM, 93.
HUNT, LEWIS, HOUSE, Salem, 178.
JACK, A., 183.
LOMBARDY POPLARS, 51.
NELSON, NATHANIEL, HOUSE, Georgetown, 105.
NELSON, PAUL, HOUSE, Georgetown, 105.
NELSON, SOLOMON, HOUSE, Georgetown, 105.
OLD SOUTH MEETING-HOUSE, Georgetown, 104.
PARKMAN, DELIVERANCE, HOUSE, Salem, 178.
PERKINS, JACOB, 69.
PILSBURY, JOHN, HOUSE, Georgetown, 105.
POPLARS, LOMBARDY, 51.
SALEM, PART OF, in 1700, 167.
SEWALL, STEPHEN, HOUSE, Salem, 171.
SHEPARD'S NEW STOVE, 186.
SPIT AND SKEWERS, 184.
STEWART'S AIR-TIGHT COOKING STOVE, 185.
STOVES, 185, 186.
TENNEY, DAVID, HOUSE, Georgetown, 106.
TIN KITCHEN, 184.
WALLINGFORD, BENJAMIN, HOUSE, Georgetown, 108.
YANKEE BAKER, The, 185.

11. 11. 11

12. 12. 12

13. 13. 13



THE ANCIENT BURYING GROUND.

SITE OF THE AMES HOUSE.

SITE OF THE MERTING HOUSE.

THE AMES MURDER.

THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN.

VOL. II.

SALEM, MASS., JANUARY, 1898.

NO. 1.

THE AMES MURDER.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

ONE of the most interesting cases in criminal proceedings that ever occurred in Essex county is that of the Ames murder in the West parish of Boxford in the year 1769. The story of the murder and the trial of the accused is as follows.

On a knoll on the east side of a little brook running past the barn of Mr. A. S. Howe in Linebrook parish, Ipswich, and on the northerly side of the highway, are the remains of an ancient cellar. The house that stood there was probably gone before this century opened. A part of the cellar wall remains, and there yet survive some shrubs that grew in the yard. Here lived widow Ruth Perley with her family late in the year 1768. Her eldest child, Samuel, was then pastor of the church in Seabrook, N. H., and the rest of the six children were at home. Ruth, the elder daughter was twenty-one Oct. 29th. The family had lived there for many years.

Ruth was pretty and refined; and though her home was in the extreme western portion of the town of Ipswich, and in a sparsely settled region, she was early sought in marriage by Jonathan Ames of Boxford, a young man of affluent parents. They were married Dec. 19, 1768, by her brother, Rev. Samuel Perley.

Mr. Ames took his bride to the house of his parents in West Boxford, and lived there. The Ames house stood on the westerly side of the road running from "Captain Wood's corner" to the "peg factory," on a knoll by the edge of the present woods. The site is shown in the frontispiece, at its top, the bars being located in the cellar hole.

As has been the case in some instances since that early time, the mother-in-law was not in full sympathy with the young bride dwelling under her roof. The reason of this is probably as inexplicable as it has been in many similar cases.

Spring had hardly come when Mrs. Ames, senior, began to speak of Ruth as her son's housekeeper. Eventually, about the latter part of May a child was born to the newly-wedded couple.

On the morning of the fifth of June, one of the neighbors, Mrs. Kimball, called to see the young mother. She was met at the door by Mrs. Ames, senior, who, in reply to the request of Mrs. Kimball to see Ruth, objected, intimating that she was very ill, and had vomited and purged so much that it was disagreeable to enter the chamber. Notwithstanding, Mrs. Kimball entered the house and went into the sick chamber. She found that the room was clean and agreeable, and there appeared no signs of vomiting or purging. But Ruth was in deathly agony, with froth or phlegm exuding from her mouth. She was taken sick in that manner at about seven o'clock in the morning and died between eleven and twelve o'clock before noon. Mrs. Ames said she knew that Ruth would die as it was the same disorder that a certain Mrs. Chandler died with some years before, and that it "was as mortal as the plague;" and that there would be another death soon, having reference to the baby. On laying out the body, livid spots, indicating poison, appeared on one of the arms of the deceased.

The writer was informed many years ago by an aged lady, who was born and had always lived her almost centenary of years within a few rods of the Ames homestead, and personally knew many of the people who took a prominent part in the events that followed, that the funeral occurred soon after Ruth's death, that none of the neighbors were invited to it and that a clergyman from a neighboring town performed the burial service instead of Rev. John Cushing, pastor of the church, who was their nearest neighbor. The burial occurred in the old village cemetery, which is shown as it now appears in the middle section of the frontispiece.

Mrs. Kimball was suspicious that Ruth had been poisoned to death. She repeatedly told of what she had experienced at the Ames house and in the sick room. The peculiar attitude which Mrs. Ames assumed toward the deceased seemed to confirm the suspicion of poisoning, and that Mrs. Ames was at least cognizant of the crime. The matter of an accusation was not at first conceived, but about a month afterward the feeling against Mrs. Ames became so strong that a complaint signed by twenty-nine men, and consented to by the relatives of the deceased, was preferred to Henry Ingalls, Moses Dole and Abraham Choate, three coroners, for an inquisition upon the body, which had lain in the ground all that length of time.

The coroners thereupon summoned a jury of twenty-five (whose names are affixed to their report hereinafter given, Joseph Osgood being foreman), thirteen of whom were physicians; and four other physicians were engaged to perform the autopsy.

The inquest was opened on Monday, July 10th, "when there assembled a promiscuous multitude of people." The court was held in the meeting-house, which stood on the easterly side of the "Sandy road" in the pasture in the rear of the old cemetery, a road, which can still be traced running from the meeting-house up the present wooded declivity to the

cemetery, and from thence as it now exists to the parsonage on the ancient Andover road. The site of the meeting-house, as it now appears, is shown in the frontispiece, at the bottom.

Rarely, if ever, has such a mass of people been seen in the parish, the meeting-house being, as the current newspaper* said, "much thronged."

The court was opened with prayer. The coroners then gave the jury "their solemn charge." During these exercises the same newspaper account says, "there appeared not the least irregularity or disorder, but a solemn, silent sadness seemed to be fixed on the face of the gayest youth."

After the charge, the coroners, the jury and the spectators proceeded "with decency and good order," over the winding roadway up the hill to the old burying-ground, where for five weeks had lain the body of the murdered girl.

The exhumation of the body was begun; and as it progressed the human mass surged around the grave so eagerly to see the whole of the operation that they were only kept from causing harm by being told that all should have an opportunity of seeing the remains.

The body was taken to the meeting-house, the procession taking up its route down the hill, at the middle of that mid-summer day.

An autopsy was made by the physicians; the jury heard their report and other testimony, and two days later the coroners and the jury made report of their inquisition as follows:—

"Essex Ss.

"An Inquisition. Indented & taken at Boxford within the s^d. County of Essex, the Twelfth Day of July, in the Ninth year of our Sovereign Lord George, the third, by y^e Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, defender of y^e Faith, &c., before Henry Ingalls, Moses Dole, & Abraham Choate, Gentlemen, Coroners for our S^d. Lord the King, with-

*Essex Gazette, July 11-18, 1769.

in the County of Essex afores^d upon the View of the Body of Ruth Eams Wife of Jon^a. Ames Jur. then and there being Dead by the Oaths of Joseph Osgood, ||Foreman,|| Nehemiah Abbot, Amos Putnam, Enoch Sawyer Jun. Micajah Sawyer, James Brickett, W^m. Hale, Silas Miriam, Thomas Kittredge, Wallace Rust, Ephraim Davis, Simons Baker, Benjⁿ. Muzzy, Ephraim Wales, Peter Osgood, Dan^l. Spafford, Afa Perly, Benjⁿ. Berry, Nathan Wood, John Hale, Ephraim Fuller, Moody Bridges, Nathaniel Pearly, Oliver Peabody, Rich^d. Peabody, Good and Lawful Men of the County of Essex afores^d, who being Charged and Sworn to enquire for our Lord the King, when, by what means, and how, the s^d. Ruth Eames came to her Death, upon their Oaths do say, the s^d. Ruth Eames on the fifth Day of June last in the morning Died of Felony (that is to say by Poison) given to her by ||a|| Person or Persons to us unknown ||which murder is against the Peace of our s^d. Lord the King, his Crown and Dignity. In Witnefs whereof We the s^d. Coroners, as well as the s^d. Jurors to this Inquisition, have interchangeably put our Hands and Seals the Day and year abovesaid.

“Joseph Osgood [seal]
Nehemiah Abbot [seal]
Amos Putnam [seal]
Enoch Sawyer jun^r. [seal]
Micajah Sawyer [seal]
James Brickett [seal]
William Hale [seal]
Silas Merriam [seal]
Tho^s. Kittredge [seal]
Wallis Rust [seal]
Symonds Baker [seal]
Benj^a. Muzzy [seal]
Ephraim Davis [seal]
Eph^m. Wales [seal]
Peter Osgood [seal]
Daniel Spaffard [seal]
Asa Perley [seal]
Benj^a. Berry [seal]
Nathan Wood [seal]
John Hale [seal]
Moody Bridges [seal]
Ephraim Fuller [seal]

Nath^l. Perley [seal]
Oliver Peabody [seal]
Richeard Peabody [seal]”

When it was found that no sufficient evidence could be adduced to connect either the husband of the murdered girl, or his mother, with the murder, then was demanded an exhibition of that almost forgotten “ordeal of touch,” which has rarely been known in England in modern centuries, and, as the writer believes, never in New England, except in this instance.

The body being laid upon a table with a sheet over it, Jonathan and his mother were invited to prove their innocence by this gruesome test. The ancient practice was similar. The body was laid at length, covered only with a sheet of the purest white, in the dim and weird church, and the suspected party was invited to touch the neck of the deceased with the index-finger of the left hand, the superstition being that when the guilty hand touched the remains blood would issue, the whiteness of the sheet making it plainly visible, “pleading trumpet-tongued against the deep-damnation of her taking off.”

These scenes were always awful, being rendered more so by the environment and the nervous tension of every one of the multitude that gazed with strained eyes and breathless upon the accused as he dared to either advance toward or retreat from the remains, either direction tending to confirm his guilt in the minds of the spectators until he finally passed the ordeal, which but few persons ever did.

In this instance, from fear, probably, not that they believed in the superstition, but were afraid that by some chance blood might flow, both refused.

The “examination gave great occasion to conclude that they were concerned in the poisoning,” and on Tuesday, July 18, they were arrested and taken to Salem, where they were confined in the ancient jail where the persons accused of witchcraft were imprisoned many years before.

When the grand jury sat, Mrs. Ames was duly indicted as the principal, and Jonathan as accessory in the crime. Mrs. Ames' indictment was as follows:—

"The Jurors for the said Lord the King upon their Oath presented that Elizabeth Eams the wife of Jonathan Eams of Boxford in the said county of Essex yeoman, on the fourth day of June last past, at Boxford aforesaid, in the county aforesaid, not having the fear of God in her heart, but feloniously, wickedly and of her malice aforethought intending and contriving with Poison to kill and murder one Ruth Eams, then and there being in the peace of God, and of the said Lord the King, did then & there with force and arms feloniously willfully and of her malice aforethought, mix and mingle a great quantity of white arsenic, being a deadly poison, in a certain quantity of Spermaceti the said Elizabeth Eams, then and there well knowing the said white arsenic to be a deadly poison; And that she the said Elizabeth Eams, there afterwards, to wit, on the same day, the poison aforesaid so mixed and mingled as aforesaid; with force and arms feloniously willfully and of her malice aforethought, did offer and give to her the said Ruth Eams, to take, eat and swallow down; and that the s^d. Ruth Eams, not knowing the poison aforesaid, to have been mixed and mingled as aforesaid, in the Spermaceti aforesaid, there afterward on the same day, by the procurement and persuasion of the said Elizabeth Eams, did take, eat and swallow down the said Poison, so mixed and mingled as aforesaid; and thereupon the said Ruth Eams by the said poison, so, as aforesaid taken eaten & swallowed down, then and there became sick and distempered in her body; and the said Ruth Eams of the poison aforesaid, and of the sickness and Distemper thereby occasioned, did languish and languishing did live from the said fourth day of June last, untill the fifth day of the same June, at Boxford aforesaid in the county aforesaid; on which same fifth day of June, at

Boxford aforesaid in the county aforesaid, the said Ruth Eams died of the poison aforesaid and of the Sickness and distemper thereby occasioned as aforesaid; and so the Jurors aforesaid upon their ||said|| Oath do say that the said Elizabeth Eams, in manner and form and by the means aforesaid, feloniously, willfully and of her malice aforethought, did poison kill and murder the said Ruth Eams against the peace of the s^d. Lord the King his crown and dignity.

"Jon: Sewall, Att^y. pro. Dom^o. Reg^o."

"This is a true bill

"David Britton, Foreman."

While lodged in jail, Mrs. Ames was heard to mutter in her sleep, "Don't tell on me, Jonathan; if you do, I shall be hanged."

The superior court, in which the case would be tried, being about to sit in Salem, Jonathan's sister Elizabeth was arrested as an accessory to the murder, by Amos Mulliken, deputy sheriff, on November 9th, and lodged in the jail at Salem on the same day.

The court convened on the morning of Tuesday, the 14th, in the old court house that then stood in the middle of Washington street, opposite the Tabernacle church. The judges upon the bench were Benjamin Lynde, John Cushing, Peter Oliver and Edmund Trowbridge, and during the session they boarded with William Goodhue.

The jury impanelled to try the case consisted of Jonathan Orne of Salem, foreman, and John Gardner of Salem, William Bowden of Marblehead, Daniel Jacobs of Danvers, Thorndike Procter, jr., of Salem, William Becket of Salem, Richard Manning of Salem, Stephen Phillips of Marblehead, Thomas Grant of Marblehead, Theophilus Breed of Lynn, Mascol Williams of Salem, and Samuel Holton of Danvers.

The counsel for the king was Jonathan Sewall of Boston.

The counsel of the accused was John Adams, afterward president of the United States. He was, at this time, thirty-four

years of age. In the trial of this case we can imagine the dignity and deliberation of his procedure, and the beaming of his intelligent face, which attracted so much attention when a few years later he became the man second in America to none but Washington.

The witnesses were summoned to present themselves at eight o'clock in the morning, and there was a host of them. There were Dr. Nathaniel Perkins and Dr. James Lloyd, both of Boston, Dr. Isaac Rand of Charlestown, David George and Josiah George, both of Newburyport,* Rev. Samuel Pearley of Seabrook,† John Fowler of Ipswich, yeoman, Enoch Kimball, yeoman, John Chadwick, gentleman, and his wife Susannah, Prudence Tyler, singlewoman, Mehitable Tyler, wife of Gideon Tyler, Benjamin Porter, jr., yeoman, John Tyler and Jonathan Tyler (sons of Gideon Tyler), William Eiles, yeoman, Oliver Foster, yeoman, Jonathan Foster, gentleman, George Farnam, laborer, all of Boxford, Miriam Dole of Rowley, Joseph Manning, John Calfe, Ephraim Chadwick, Dr. Thomas Kittredge, Dr. Francis Hodgskins, Dr. John Manning, jr., Abraham How, yeoman, all of Ipswich, Elizabeth, wife of Richard Kimball, Dr. Moses Barker, Solomon Cole, yeoman, Daniel Long, yeoman, all of Andover, Sarah Estey of Middleton, spinster, Nathan Browne, gentleman, and Jonathan Cook, fisherman, both of Salem, Aaron Wood, esq., and Amos Kimball, yeoman, both of Boxford, Dr. William Hale of Boxford, Dr. Macajah Sawyer and Dr. Enoch Sawyer, jr., both of Newburyport, Dr. Nehemiah Abbot of Andover, Lucy, wife of Abraham How, Ezekiel Potter, yeoman, and Martha Pearley, spinster, both of Ipswich, Dr. Ward Noyce of Andover, Moses Dole, yeoman, Daniel Spafford, gentleman, and Robert Cregg, yeoman, all of Rowley, Moses George of Newburyport, shipwright, Mary, wife of Isaac Blunt of Andover,

*These young men were under age, and were summoned in behalf of the prisoner.

†Brother of the murdered woman.

Sarah Porter, widow, and Dea. Thomas Chadwick, both of Boxford, John Barker of Andover, Dr. Henry Dow Banks of Haverhill, and Richard Dole and his wife Miriam of Boxford.

Mrs. Ames "was thereupon brought and set to the bar and arraigned and upon her arraignment pleaded not guilty and for trial put herself upon God and the country,"—so runs the official record. The jury were then sworn to try the issue.

The trial began at nine o'clock; and the substance of the evidence, according to the report of the case in the then current *Essex Gazette*, was as follows:—

"That on a violent Suspicion that the said Ruth Eames, who died the Beginning of last May, was poisoned, her Body, five Weeks after the Burial, was taken up; and a Number of Physicians, summoned on the Jury of Inquest, on opening the same, and finding a Substance, which they believed to be Arsenick or Ratfbane, adhering to the Coats of the Stomach, were unanimously of Opinion, that she lost her Life by Poison: That, to corroborate this Opinion, it appeared that one Mrs. Kimball went to see the Deceased the Morning before her Death, and on signifying her Desire of going up Chamber, the Prisoner (who was Mother in Law to the said Deceased, and resided in the same House with her) made an Objection to it, intimating that her Daughter was very ill, and had vomited and purged so much as to render it very disagreeable to enter the Chamber; notwithstanding which, Mrs. Kimball went up, found (the Reverse of what had been told her by the Prisoner) the Chamber clean and agreeable, and no Signs of vomiting or purging, but found the Deceased almost or quite in the Agonies of Death, with Froth or Phlegm issuing out of her Mouth, and expired soon after, viz. between 11 and 12 o'Clock in the Forenoon, having been ill from about seven in the Morning: That before her Death, the Prisoner said, she would certainly die, for her Disorder was the same that one Mrs. Chandler died of some

Years before, and was as mortal as the Plague ; and that there would be another Death in the Family soon (meaning an Infant which the Deceased, its Mother, had lately suckled) : That on laying out the Body, livid Spots, an Indication of Poisson, appeared on one of her Arms : That the Prisoner, when she was assured the Body would be dug up, expressed much Concern, and said she should not live a Month : That since her Imprisonment, she has said, she believed her Daughter was poisoned, and that her Son Jonathan (Husband to the Deceased) did it ; and asked whether she could not turn King's Evidence."

The court thought proper to admit the evidence of Jonathan, who had turned King's evidence against his mother.

"By his Testimony, it appeared, that, five or six Days before his Wife died, his Mother told him, that she would deprive him of his Housekeeper (as she called his Wife) if she did it by a Portion of Ratbane ; and the Night before her Death, he saw his Mother give his Wife a Piece of Bread and Butter, with Ratbane on it, as near as he could tell ; and said that since he has heard the Doctors tell what Ratbane is, he is certain that it was that ; and that he cautioned his Wife against taking it."

The trial continued through the short November day, and the dusk of evening found the court in session. Candles were lighted, and dimly dispelled the darkness of the ancient court room. Gloom must have settled on the prisoners, who knew not what the result of the trial might be, and the jury, too, could not have escaped from the feeling of awe that their duty that night must give or take a human life.

The trial wore on. The midnight hour approached and passed before the lawyers began their arguments to the jury.

John Adams spoke first. With all the solemnity of the hour and the occasion, he urged the jury to give release to the prisoner. As the substance of his argument, he said that by the evidence it did

not appear that Mrs. Ames had been guilty of any ill behavior toward the deceased during their residence together in the same house ; that it was the opinion of physicians that it was very improbable, if not impossible, that arsenic should lie so long in the body, as it was said it did in that of the deceased, that is, from some time in the evening till seven o'clock in the morning, before it operated ; that the body, when taken up, was not putrefied in such a manner as it must have been had the deceased been poisoned ; and that the evidence of the prisoner's son, Jonathan Ames, was not to be relied on, as he had sworn before the coroner, at the time the body was taken up, that he had no knowledge of any one's poisoning his wife ; and now, in order to get clear himself, was so base as to give testimony which not only rendered him guilty of perjury, but had a direct tendency to take away the life of his own mother.

In reply Jonathan Sewall said, in substance, that the deceased on the same day that she ate the bread and butter dined on a fish called shad, and in the evening following ate a hearty supper of the same kind of fish ; which, together with the quantity of butter on the bread, with which, it was said the arsenic was mixed, and some Spermaceti which she took soon after, might very probably tend to delay the operation of the arsenic ; or, that which the prisoner gave the deceased, on the bread and butter, might have been salt, and that Jonathan was made to believe that it was ratsbane, as an artifice to render a discovery more difficult and perplexing, and that she in fact administered the arsenic the next morning ; that as to the body's not being putrefied as much as might be expected it was the opinion of physicians that so large a quantity of arsenic might be received into the stomach as to cause violent convulsions and contractions of the large and small orifices, which might bring on death before the poison had mixed with the blood, and therefore a speedy putrefaction, as in cases wherein the body swells, might not

take place ; that the prisoner's son, Jonathan Ames, was a legal witness ; and that it could not be supposed that he would come into court, and, in a most solemn manner, swear to that which was false, when he must be convinced that his evidence would probably be the means of taking away the life of her who bore him.

Three of the judges, in summing up the evidence, were clear and explicit in declaring their opinion that the circumstances proved amounted to "a violent presumption" that the prisoner was guilty. The other judge was not so clear in his opinion and said that a doubt might arise concerning the prisoner's guilt from the judgment of the physicians in her favor. The case was then committed to the jury, and the court adjourned at two o'clock in the morning until nine o'clock.

At nine o'clock the court came in, the prisoner was placed at the bar, and the jury rendered their verdict which cleared the prisoner from the bands of the law at least. The record continues, "It is therefore considered by the court that the said Elizabeth Eames go without day."

The record of the court closes as follows :—

"Upon the motion of John Adams Esq^r. attorney to Jonathan Eams jun^r. and Elizabeth Eams Jun^r. who stand committed to his majesty's Goal in this county, viz The said Jonathan for the murder, and the said Elizabeth as being accessory to the murder of One Ruth Eams, be discharged the King's attorney not objecting—

"Salem november 15th : 1769. Judgment was entered according to the Verdicts and Complaints, &c, and the court is adjourned without day."

The next spring, Jonathan Ames, senior, sold the farm, and the family removed to some place unknown to the people of the parish, being virtually exiled from all their old associations and homeland.

NOTE.

Betsey Abbott married Samuel Young June 25, 1793.—*Beverly town records.*

BATTLE OF SARATOGA, 1777.

BY GEORGE W. PIERCE.

The following is an extract from a letter written by Gen. E. Mattoon, dated Amherst, Mass., Oct. 7, 1835, and addressed to Philip Schuyler :—

"On the 7th of October the American army was posted, their right wing resting on North river, and left extending on to Bemis Heights, Generals Nixon and Glover commanding right, Lincoln centre, and Morgan and Larned the left.

"The British army, with its left resting on the river, commanded by Phillips, their centre by Gen. Reidesel, and extreme right extending to the Heights, was commanded by Lord Balcarras, where he was strongly fortified. Their light troops were under the command of Gen. Fraser and Lord Auckland (Ackland).

"About one o'clock of this day two signal guns were fired on the left of the British army, which indicated a movement. Our troops were immediately put under arms and the lines manned. At this juncture Generals Lincoln and Arnold rode with great speed towards the enemy's lines.

"While they were absent the picket guards on both sides were engaged near the river. In about half an hour Generals Lincoln and Arnold returned to headquarters, where many of the officers collected to hear the report, Gen. Gates standing at the door.

"Gen. Lincoln says, 'Gen. Gates, the firing at the river is merely a feint ; their object is your left ; a strong force of 1500 men are marching, circuitously, to plant themselves on yonder height. That point must be defended, or your camp is in danger.' Gates replied, 'I will send Morgan with his riflemen and Dearborn's infantry.' Arnold says, 'That is nothing ; you must send a strong force.' Gates replied, 'Gen. Arnold, I have nothing for you to do, you have no business here.' Arnold's reply was reproachful and severe. Gen. Lincoln says, 'You must send a strong force to support Morgan and Dearborn, at least three regiments.'

"Two regiments from Gen. Larned's brigade and one from Gen. Nixon's were then ordered to that station, and to defend it at all hazards. Generals Lincoln and Arnold immediately left the encampment and proceeded to the enemy's lines. In a few minutes Capt. Furnival's company of artillery, in which I was a lieutenant, was ordered to march towards the fire, which had now opened upon our picket in front, the picket consisting of about 300 men. While we were marching, the whole line, up to our picket or front, was engaged. We advanced to a height of ground which brought the enemy in view, and opened our fire. But the enemy's guns, eight in number, and much heavier than ours, rendered our position untenable. We then advanced into the line of infantry. Here Lieut. McLane joined me. In our front there was a field of corn, in which the Hessians were secreted. On our advancing towards the cornfield a number of men rose and fired upon us. McLane was severely wounded. While I was removing him from the field the firing still continued without abatement.

"During this time a tremendous firing was heard on our left. We poured in on them our canister shot as fast as possible, and the whole line, from left to right, became engaged. The smoke was very dense, and no movements could be seen; but as it arose our infantry appeared to be slowly retreating, and the Hessians slowly advancing, their officers urging them on with their hangers. * * *

"The troops continuing warmly engaged, Col. Johnson's regiment, coming up, threw in a heavy fire, and compelled the Hessians to retreat. Upon this we advanced with a shout of victory; at the same time Auckland's corps gave way.

"We proceeded but a short distance before we came upon four pieces of brass cannon, closely surrounded by dead and dying; at a few yards further we came upon two more; advancing a little further we were met by a fire from the British infantry, which proved very fatal to one

of Col. Johnson's companies, in which were killed one sergeant, one corporal, and fourteen privates, and about twenty were wounded.

"The enemy advanced with a quick step, firing as they came on. In a short time they ceased firing and advanced upon us with trailed arms. At this juncture Arnold came up with Brooks' regiment and gave them a most deadly fire, which soon caused them to face about and retreat with a quicker step than they advanced."*

NOTES.

Walter Aaron was brought out of Ireland about 1680 and sold (aged seventeen years) for six years.—*Essex County Court Files, Volume 47, leaf 37.*

Joseph Abbott of Marblehead, mariner, died before Feb. 7, 1791, when widow Elizabeth Abbot of Marblehead was appointed administratrix of his estate.—*Probate records.*

Isaac Allen, born at Manchester, Mass., Feb. 6, 1758; died there Sept. 26, 1841. He applied for a pension Aug. 14, 1832, when he was seventy-four years of age, residing at Manchester, and his pension was allowed for seventeen months' actual service as a private in the Massachusetts troops, Revolutionary war, and eight months' actual service as a seaman on the transport schooner "Endeavor," Revolutionary war. While in the Massachusetts troops he served a part of the time under Capt. Moses Hart and Col. Sargent.

This information was obtained from the pension office at Washington.

—*Lora A. Underhill, Boston.*

*Colonel Samuel Johnson, born in North Andover, 1713; married Elizabeth Gage of Bradford; was commissioned colonel of the 4th Regiment, Essex county militia, Feb. 14, 1776; in command of expedition against Mt. Independence and Ticonderoga, September, 1777, and in the action on Bemis Heights, Oct. 7th, 1777; present at Burgoyne's surrender; and representative to general court, 1777, 1778, and 1780. His eldest son, Capt. Samuel Johnson, and four other sons were also in service in the Revolution.

MARGARET.

She was a woman of a steady mind,
Tender and deep in her excess of love;
Not speaking much—pleased rather with the joy
Of her own thoughts. By some especial care
Her temper had been framed, as if to make
A being who, by adding love to fear,
Might live on earth a life of happiness.
Her wedded partner lacked not on his side
The humble worth that satisfied her heart—
Frugal, affectionate, sober, and withal
Keenly industrious. She with pride would tell
That he was often seated at his loom
In summer, ere the mower was abroad
Among the dewy grass—in early spring,
Ere the last star had vanished. They who passed
At evening, from behind the garden fence
Might hear his busy spade, which he would ply
After his daily work, until the light
Had failed, and every leaf and flower were lost
In the dark hedges. So their days were spent
In peace and comfort; and a pretty boy
Was their best hope, next to the God in heaven.

Wm. Wordsworth.

ACRES GENEALOGY.

The name of Acres is also spelled
Acars, Ackers, Ackres and Akers.

HENRY ACRES¹, the ancestor of the family in New England, was born about 1652. He lived in Newbury, Mass., where he married Hannah, daughter of Thomas Silver of Newbury, March 13, 1674. He died in 1705; and his wife in 1706.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 2—I. CATHARINE², b. March 17, 1675; m. Ephraim Huit of Bridgewater in 1698.
- 3—II. JOHN², b. Oct. 2, 1678; d. young.
- 4—III. MARY², b. Oct. 8, 1680.
- 5—IV. BENJAMIN². *See below (5).*
- 6—V. SAMUEL², m. Tabitha Kenne (pub. in Newbury Jan. 21, 1715-6).
- 7—VI. JOHN², b. Jan. 20, 1693-4. *See below (7).*
- 8—VII. MOSES², lived first in Newbury, and removed to Exeter, N. H., before 1721, where he was then living. He was a cordwainer by trade.

5

BENJAMIN ACRES² lived in Newbury. He married Mary —.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 9—I. MARY³, b. Dec. 12, 1711; m. William Samson of Newbury Nov. 5, 1734.
- 10—II. DANIEL³, b. Nov. 25, 1714. *See below (10).*

7

JOHN ACRES², born in Newbury Jan. 20, 1693-4. He married Rebecca —, and lived in his native town.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 11—I. HANNAH³, b. Jan. 17, 1718; m. Moses Knight of Newbury Nov. 29, 1737.
- 12—II. MARY³, b. Oct. 24, 1721; d. Oct. 12, 1728.
- 13—III. JOHN³, b. Jan. 5, 1724.
- 14—IV. MOSES³, b. Aug. 31, 1728. *See below (14).*
- 15—V. MARY³, b. Aug. 27, 1731; m. William Elder of Falmouth Nov. 21, 1751.
- 16—VI. REBECCA³, b. May 13, 1734; m. Joseph Russell, jr., May 12, 1761.

10

DANIEL ACRES³, born in Newbury Nov. 25, 1714. He lived in Newbury; and married Sarah Worcester (published April 3, 1736).

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 17—I. SAMUEL⁴, b. May 10, 1742.
- 18—II. JOHN⁴, b. Dec. 22, 1745. *See below (18).*

14

MOSES ACRES³, born in Newbury Aug. 31, 1728. When of South Hampton, N. H., he married Abigail Daniels Dec. 20, 1749, in Salisbury.

Child:—

- 19—I. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Oct. 14, 1764, in Newbury; m. Richard Johnson, jr., of Newbury (pub. July 9, 1785).

18

JOHN ACRES⁴, born in Newbury Dec. 22, 1745. He lived in Newbury, and married Esther Buck of that place Aug. 1, 1771.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 20—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. March 10, 1772.
- 21—II. SARAH⁵, b. March 25, 1774.

NOTE.

Nathaniel Abbott married Mary, daughter of Manassah Trask, and widow of Solomon Cole, Oct. 17, 1780. She died May 25, 1840, aged eighty-seven. Children, born in Beverly: Nathaniel, born March 17, 1782; died Oct. 12, 1840; Ruth, born June 8, 1790.—*Beverly town records.*

WILL OF THOMAS PAYNE.

The will of Thomas Payne of Salem, dated 10 : 2 mo. : 1638, was proved in the Salem quarterly court — : 5 mo : 1644. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book 1, leaf 23.

Touching the outward estate & goods of this life god hath ben pleased to lend me, I Thomas Payne doe in this my laft will & testam^t thus bequeath them as followeth: firft unto my wife, I give my house I now live in, gardens & housefitting with my two acre lotte with the pfitte accrewing therefrom during her life; commending unto my Son Thomas the care of his mother, & the diligent improvem^t of the sayd ground, to his mothers use; during her life, in consideration whereof, he to have his dwelling with his mother, & the forth pte of the pfitte of the lott, & the third pte of the pfitte of the garden so improved by him during the sayd terme of time. It, I give unto my wife the bedstead Bedding & there appurtenances as they now stand in the hall. Item I bequeath my pte of the Ship Mary-Anne of Salem, to be sold, & my debts to be payd, And the residue of the monies with the rest of my goods to be divided as followeth. Item I giue Thomas my Son my Loomes & Slaies with there appurtenances concerning his trade of a weaver. Item I give the 1st Thomas one Coffervch was his grandfathers. Item I give unto my three Sons my ten Acre lott & my one Acre of meddow to be equally shared amongst them. Item concerning the residue of the monies arising from my pte in the Shipp, & the rest of my goods I bequeath them to be valued reasonably, & equalely divided to my wife & my Children, my wife to have the choise of the first pte excepted: & my Children to share in the rest as their ptes fall. pvided alwaies & referved out of the sayd goods one featherbed lying on the trundle bed with coverlett & blankett, one bolster & pillow, w^{ch} I give & bequeath unto mary my daughter Item I giue my house wherein

my wife should live, with the goods remaining of hers, to be sold after her decease, & the monies to be equally divided amongst my children. It my will left in the hands of Henery Blomfeild my kinsman, I bequeath to be sold, & the monies thereof returned into my executo^rs hand, & so to be equally divided to my wife & children. Item I Constitute & appoynt Thomas my Son executo^r. to this my will & m^t. John fiske of Salem Suprevivor, in witnes wherof I have heereunto sett my hand & seale the 10th of this p^rsent 2^d month in the yeere 1638.

In the p^rsence of

John fiske

John Thurston Thomas Payne [seal]

the X mk of

Mary Beechum.

NOTES ON AMESBURY INSCRIPTIONS.

UNION CEMETERY.

The first inscription on page 146, upon a close examination, reads as follows:—

Here Lies Interr'd
Bazeleel ye Son
of D David
& M ener
Me ll Who
es May the

1747

The parents were undoubtedly Dea-David Merrill and his wife Eleanor, who are buried near.

The word "Dae," in the inscription of Rev. Elisha Odlin, on the same page, should be "Space." The footstone reads: "The Rev^d. M^r. Elisha Odlin. Gift to the memory of the Deceased."

In the fifth inscription on page 121 the word *Moses* should read *Jose*.

The fourth line of the last inscription on page 122 should read, "Dec. June 22 1760."

The age, in the last inscription on page 123, probably should be "59th" year.

Other inscriptions here are as follows:—

Heir Lies y^e bodies
of Henery And Philip
Quimby Died
March y^e 15 1735-6
H. Agd 5 y^e & 3 M
P. 9 M.

Wentter up
Satarley died
June ye 1 1736
& in the first
Year of his
age

Lydia Straw
Died June y^e 25
1736 & in The
10 y^e of hur age

A footstone marked "Daniel Straw"
stands near.

In memory of
Mr John Blasdell
son of Mr Stephen &
Mrs Sarah Blasdell
Died Jan. 23rd 1784
In ye 26 year of her age
Come mortal man and cast an
eye Come read thy doom
Prepare to die

In memory of
Stephen Blasdell
son of Mr Stephen and
Mrs Sarah Blasdell
Died Sept 22 1780 in
Y^e 19th year of his age
Depart my friends
Dry up your tears
I must lie here
Till Christ appears.

In memory of
Mrs Miriam Blasdell
wife of
Mr. Oliver Blasdel
died Oct. y^e 5 1774
Aged 36 years.

In memory of
M^{rs} Anna Bartlet
wife of Mr John Bartlet
who died May 9 1778
In the 30th year of her age

For most people these rough stones
have little of interest. They may pause
in momentary curiosity as they pass by
and vainly attempt to decipher a moss-
covered legend here and there. But to
those who have eyes to see, and can
"read between the lines," these old fields
are fine indeed to roam in fancy-free.

—John Howard Harvey, Amesbury.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from Volume I, page 181.

Joseph Merry (his I mark) of Hamp-
ton, carpenter, for staves, etc., to be paid
to Thomas Macy at Exeter, conveys to
Jn^o. Robison his dwelling house and 25
acres of land near the falls river, bounded
by Mr. Stanian and Robert Tuck, 4 : 3
mo : 1655. Wit: Christopher Hussie
and Willi: Swain, his W mark. Ack. be-
fore Christopher Hussie and Anthony
Stanian, commissioners of Hampton, 4 :
3 mo : 1655.

Mr. Samuella Dudley and Lt. Robert
Pike, being chosen by Jn^o. Severans and
william fuller to arbitrate between them
about a meadow, make an award 5 : 8
mo : 1655. Jn^o. Severans is to procure a
bill of sale of the meadow from Henry
Ambross.

A deed same as the second above. John
Robison is the grantee and Christopher
Hussie's name is spelled *Hussey*.

Anthony Tayler took the oath of
fidelity before Mr. Wiggins 16 : 2 : 1655.

Henry Mondey gave a deed of gift of
his house, land, etc., Aug. 3, 1655, in
which he omitted to add his right of
commonage in Salisbury, which he now
adds, to his nephew Phillip Wollidg, Aug.
27, 1655. Wit: Daniell Peirce and
Robert Pike. Execution proved by oath
of the witnesses before Tho: Bradbury
and Richard Wells, commissioners of
Salisbury, 17 : 11 mo : 1655.

Mr. Henry Mondey of Salisbury, gent. conveys to his nephew Phillip Wollidg of Salisbury, planter, all my housing and lands in Salisbury, viz: one dwelling house; one great barn; 4 acres of land, bounded by John Sanders, John Ralfe and the green; 16 acres on highway to hoghouse meadows; 6 acres in said meadows; 10 acres of meadow, bounded by Mr. Tho: Dummer, Lt. Robert Pike and Mr. Winsley; 60 acres of upland, bounded by the great pond, west of Paw-waus river; 40 acres of upland on the plain by Mr. Batt's hill, bounded by Mr. Willi: Worcester and Mr. Batt; 10 acres of upland on the neck; 5 acres of meadow by the pond; 5 acres of salt marsh next the beach, bounded by Mr. Sam: Hall and Jn^o. Bayly; 5 acres in the great meadow; my salt marsh in y^e comon division towards Hampton, bounded by Jn^o. Hoyt and Willi: Partridg; 2 acres of salt marsh near foxes island in y^e hoghouse marshes; my sweepage on the beach comon, being 9 acres and 24 rods, lying between the sweepage of Andrew Grelie and Tho: Carter; upland I bought of Jn^o. Sanders; meadow bought of Georg Goldwier by the great pond; and my cattle, etc., Aug. 23, 1655. Wit: Samu-uell Hall, Tho: Bradbury and Danill Pierce. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, Aug. 24, 1655.

Jarrett Haddon (his h mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveys to Sam: ffelloes of Salisbury, planter, my dwelling house and 8 acres of land in Salisbury, bounded by Anthony Coleby, Josiah Cobham, the street, highway to the ferry, Enoch Greenleiff, John Ayers, sen., highway to the mill, and great swamp, April 5, 1644. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Jn^o. Severans. Ack. before Robert Pike and Josiah Cobham, commissioners of Salisbury, 28: 4: 1652.

George Martyn (his M mark) of Salisbury, blacksmith, bought of John Severans the right of commonage belonging to John Coles of Salisbury, in 1643, and conveyed it to Jn^o. Maxfeild 22: 1: 1654. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Mary Bradbury

(her MB mark). Ack. before Tho: Bradbury and Richard wells, commissioners of Salisbury, 9: 12 mo: 1655.

Richard Currier of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Willi: Osgood of Salisbury, millwright, two acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Willi: Hooke, etc., 2: 1mo: 1653. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Tristram Coffyn, sen. Ack. by Richard Currier and his wife Ann before Tho: Bradbury and Tristram Coffyn, sen., commissioners of Salisbury.

Willi: Osgood (his W O mark) of Salisbury, millwright, conveyed to Tristram Coffyn, jun., of Newbury, tailor, two acres of meadow in Salisbury in a meadow belonging to Andrew Greely, bounded by Willi: Hook's farm, etc., 18: 11: 1655. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Will: Sargent. Ack. by Willi: Osgood and his wife Elizabeth before Tho: Bradbury and Trist Coffyn, sen., commissioners of Salisbury, 18: 11: 1655.

Robert Ring of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Tristram Coffyn, jun., of Newbury, tailor, 6 acres of meadow sometime of Mr. ffrancis Doue in Salisbury in Mr. Hooke's range of y^e hoghouse farm, Dec. 1, 1655. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and William Browne. Ack. by Robert Ring and his wife Elizabeth Ring before Tho: Bradbury and Tristram Coffyn, sen., commissioners of Salisbury, 18: 11: 1655.

Robert Ring of Salisbury, planter, for £ 14, conveyed to Tristram Coffyn, jun., of Newbury, tailor, four acres of meadow in Salisbury, which I bought of John fuller sometime inhabitant of Salisbury, Dec. 1, 1655. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Willi: Browne. Ack. by Robert Ring and his wife Elizabeth before Tho: Bradbury and Tristram Coffyn, sen., commissioners of Salisbury.

Samuell Winsley of Salisbury discharged willi: ffeild of Hampton of all indebtedness April 10, 1656. Wit: Tho: Whelewrite and Jn^o Redman. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 10, 1656.

Will of Thomas Dow of Haverhill, dated May 29, 1654. Wife Phebe, exec-

utrix. He devises land, house, etc., he bought in Haverhill to his eldest son John Dow (under age), who is to pay his (John's) brothers Thomas (the second son) and Steven, and his two sisters Mary and Martha. All the children are under age. Wit: Jn^o. Eaton and ——— Shatswell. Proved in Salisbury court 8: 2 mo: 1656. His wife Phebe survived him.

Inventory of estate of Tho: Doue. Phebe Dow, ex'x. Real, £ 52 10s.; personal, £ 43 9s.; total, £ 95 19s. Appraised by John I Eaton, James A. Davis, sen., and Theo: Shatswell.

Henry Ambross of Boston, house-carpenter, conveyed to Mr. Thomas Bradbury and John Stevens, both of Salisbury, planters, with the consent of my wife Susanah, ten acres of meadow, bounded by Mr. Willi: Worcester and Richard Wells, great neck, and little river; and six acres of salt marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Worcester, Jn^o. Ilsley and Jn^o. Eaton, both lots in Salisbury, Jan. 15, 1654. Wit: The marke of I Tho: Jones and Richard Ormsbey. Ack. before Tho Wiggin 23: 3: 1656.

Sam: Winsley of Salisbury, sen., discharged W^m. fifeild of Hampton from debt April 10, 1656. Wit: Tho: Wheelwright and Jn^o. Redman. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 10, 1656.

Will of William Estow of Hampton, dated 16: 8: 1655. Bequeaths to my son-in-law morris Hobbs and my daughter Sarah "my house wherein hee dwelleth and the Lott" with two shares of cow-commons and one of the ox-common; also, one acre of salt marsh. To my two daughters a lot of land. Sarah to have the south side toward Christopher Palmer's. To my daughter Mary one share of the cow-common. To my two daughters, twelve acres of meadow; also, twelve acres of upland in the mill field and swamp at its end, Sarah's to lie on the west side. To my daughter Mary, eight acres of salt marsh. To my daughter Sarah nine acres. To my daughter Sarah Hobbs four oxen and two cows ("w^{ch} is old gentle &

blackifh"). To my grandson John Hobbs, who has a sister Sarah. To my daughter Mary Marston. To the children of willi: Moulton. To my son-in-law Tho: Marston. Wit: Abraha: Pirkins and willi: Moulton. Proved in court at Salisbury 8: 2 mo: 1656.

Inventory of estate of Willi Estow, late dec'd, given to his daughter Mary Marston, real and personal. £ 60 7s.; to his daughter Sarah Hobbs, real and personal, £ 143 13s.

Joseph Parker of Andover, carpenter, conveyed to John Ilsley of Norfolk county, barber, one-acre house lot in Salisbury (with commonages belonging to it), bounded by Mr. Sam: Hall, Lewis Hulett, etc., and a lot in the ferry lots, May 14, 1663. Wit: Symond Bradstreet and Dudley Bradstreet. Ack. before Symond Bradstreet 14: 3: 1663.

Richard Smithe of Ipswich, yeoman, conveyed to Sam. Dudley of Exeter, gent: three-quarters of the new saw-mill on the eastern side of Exeter river, mortgaged to Richard Smith, my father, dwelling in old England, by Edward Gillman, jun., etc., which was made over to my father by said Gillman, except Thomas Jones' house and lot which is confirmed to Jn^o. Gillman of Exeter, by me, excepting also my part of the old saw-mill on the other side of Exeter river, Oct. 8, 1656. Wit: Phillip Challis and Jn^o. Hoyt H his mark. Ack. in court at Hampton 7: 8 mo: 1656.

Sam: Dudley of Exeter, conveyed to John Gillman of Exeter one-fourth of ye new saw-mill on east side of Exeter river, formerly Edward Gillman's; two acres of meadow on Exeter river; five acres of meadow near Mr. Hilton's, which I bought of Richard Smithe, Oct. 8, 1656. Wit: Phillip Challis and Jn^o. hoyt H his mark. Ack. in court at Hampton 7: 8 mo: 1656.

Willi: Coule (his W mark) of Hampton, carpenter, conveyed to Tho: Webster of Hampton, planter, a five-acre planting lot, bounded by Philemon Dalton and Robert Drake, Oct. 17, 1656. The grantor has a wife. Wit: Philemon Dalton

and Samuell Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 29 : 8 : 1656.

Sam^l. Dudley conveyed to Tho: Biggs of Exeter the neck in Exeter, which was formerly Edward Gillman's, excepting willi: More's lot and land of Jn^o. Warren, Feb. 6, 1656. Wit: Willi: More and Jn^o. Teed. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin April 15, 1657.

William Hubbard, sen., of Ipswich, gent, and wife Judith, for £60, conveyed to "y^e wo^rp^l" Cp^t. Thomas Wiggin of Quamfcooke," Norfolk county, 1000 acres granted to him by the General Court Oct. 15, 1656, on north side of Quochecho river about eight or nine miles from the mills; 890 acres being in a pine swamp, a part being only three or four miles from the mills upon Quochecho river, May 22, 1657. Wit: Henry Webbe and Jonathan Negus. Ack. by W. H. before Jo: Endecott, Gov^r., 22 : 3 : 1657; and by J. H. before Samuell Symonds 25 : 3 : 1657.

Josiah Cobham of Salisbury, yeoman, conveyed to Edward Cottle of Salisbury, husbandman, 1-2 of 15 acres on west side of Pawwas river in Salisbury, bounded by Richard Currier, Vall: Rowell and common land, 6 : 10 mo : 1653. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Robert Pike. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 16 : 2 : 1657. The grantor's wife Mary consents before Tho: Bradbury and Isaac Buswell (his I mark), commissioners of Salisbury, 3 : 3 : 1657.

Robert fitts of Salisbury, planter, conveyed to Phillip Griffin dwelling house and three-acre house lot, bounded by willi: Allin and a lane leading up to m^r. Sam: Halls house; also, three acres of marsh, bounded by willi: Os[g]ood, m^r. Ellener Hooke, Phillip Wollidg; also, commonage belonging to said house and lands in Salisbury, April 7, 1657. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Nath: Boulter. Ack. in court at Salisbury April 14, 1657.

Samuell Hall of Salisbury, gent., conveyed to Mr. Tho: Bradbury, Lt. Robert Pike, Isack Buswell, Edward ffrench and

Andrew Greely of Salisbury, for Salisbury, my farm toward Hampton, formerly purchased of Mr. Sam: Dudley, containing 100 acres, 10 : 2 mo : 1657. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, jun., Mary Wiggin and Judeth Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury 14 : 2 : 1657.

Samuel Hall of Salisbury, gent., conveyed two acres in Barebery meadows to Joseph ffrench of Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Dow, Willi: Allin and John Dickison, April 15, 1657. Wit: willi; Buswell and the mark of II Edward Cottell. Ack. in court at Salisbury 16 : 2 : 1657.

Joseph ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, conveyed to Samuel Hall of Salisbury two acres of meadow on Merrimack river, bounded by Rich: Currier and Edward Cottle, April 15, 1657. Wit: Willi: Buswell and Edward Cottle his II mark. Ack. in court at Salisbury 16 : 2 : 1657.

Dec. 5, 1653, Abraham Tilton, son of widow Tilton of Lynn, apprenticed to John Hud (his H mark) of Lynn, weaver. Wit: Edward Burchum, Jinkin Davis and Garrard Spencer.

Gerrard Spencer deposed that John Hood late of Lyn sent a letter out of old England to his wife that then lived in Lyn, giving her orders to deliver the apprentice to his mother again, and to get something of her toward his passage. Sworn to before James Axey.

Elizabeth Hood, wife of John Hood of Lynn (said John being in England), says that she did not know that the court at Hampton had apprenticed said Abraham Tilton to Peter Tilton, living at Connecticut, with consent of the apprentice's father in law Rodger Shaw of Hampton, and she consents Nov. 10, 1655. Abraham's mother was then deceased. Wit: Edward Burchum and ffancis Douse.

Nathaniel [—] deposes that he went with goodman Shaw to goodwife Hude, and that he spoke with Abraham before he went to Connecticut, that Abraham was altogether unwilling to go to his brother but rather chose to go to his father good-

man Shaw. Sworn to before James Axye commissioner of Lyn.

Mr. Christopher Batt of Boston, tanner, conveyed to Sam: ffellowes of Salisbury, weaver, six acres of meadow in Salisbury, bounded by Jn^o. Rolfe, Jn^o. Dickison, great neck, william Allin and Joseph french, 22: 8: 1657. Wit: Christopher Batt, jun. Ack. by grantor and his wife Ann before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, Oct. 22, 1657.

To be continued.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

124. Wanted, parentage of Sarah (?), wife of Caleb Lufkin of Gloucester, 1757.
Wenham. W. P.

125. CORNING. Wanted, the lineage of Hannah Corning, wife of Benjamin Edwards, about 1785. COLE. Lineage of Jonathan Cole and wife, Miriam Hoskins, 1722; also of Samuel Cole of Beverly, who married Abigail Morgan. MORGAN. Lineage of Abigail, *possibly* daughter of Capt. William Morgan. EDWARDS. Lineage of Benjamin Edwards, probably of Salem, 1650. EATON. Ancestry of Hannah Eaton, who married Caleb Allen, son of Edward, of Ipswich. ELDREDGE. Name and lineage of wife of Elisha Eldred, Sr., who died in Wellfleet, 1739. HOPKINSON. Name and lineage of wife of Michael Hopkinson of Rowley, 1640. WISE. Lineage of Sarah Wise, wife of David Wheeler. WHEELER. Lineage of David Wheeler, Rowley or Newbury, about 1669. JOYCE. Lineage of Dorothy, wife of John Joyce, Yarmouth, 1666. WOOD. Lineage of Ann, widow of Theodore Price, Salem, who married Col. Dudley Bradstreet, 1702. MULFORD. Name of Hannah, wife of Thomas Mulford, Sr., Eastham, 1718. BLAKE. Lineage of George Blake and wife Dorothy of Gloucester, 1649. TYLER. Name and lineage of Mary, wife of Job Tyler, Andover; were members of Rev. John Elliot's

church, Roxbury, 1665; Mendon, 1672. IRISH. Lineage of Perry Irish, enlisted in war of 1812 at Rensselaerville, N. Y.; married and died at Murray, Orleans county, N. Y., 1841. MRS. M. C. C.

276 Commonwealth ave., Boston.

126. Wanted, ancestry and place of birth of Henry Bodwell, Senior, who came to Newbury, Mass., previous to Aug. 5, 1675; married Bethia Emery of that town May 4, 1681; lived at the junction of the Merrimack and Spickett rivers (now in Lawrence, Mass.), 1693; and died June 1, 1745, aet. 93.

Lawrence.

A. E. B.

127. Wanted, the ancestry of Ann, wife of Henry Bodwell, Jr., Methuen, Mass., published March 25, 1726-7.

A. E. B.

128. Wanted, the ancestry of Molly, wife of Nathaniel Bodwell of Methuen, Mass., 1772.

A. E. B.

129. Wanted, information of descendants of Stephen Hammond, born in Topsfield Feb. 13, 1785.

Oneida, N. Y.

F. S. HAMMOND.

ANSWERS.

8. Hephzibah Andrews, who married Abraham How of Ipswich in 1712, and died there in 1753, was daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Perley) Andrews of Salem Village (Danvers), and was born in Rowley Village (Boxford). Joseph Andrews was son of Robert and Grace Andrews of Rowley Village, where Robert died May 29, 1668. His wife, Grace, died Dec. 25, 1702 (?). Joseph Andrews' wife, Sarah Perley, whom he married Feb. 1, 1681, was daughter of John Perley and Mary Howlett, his wife, of Rowley Village, and was born about 1662. John Perley was son of the immigrant Allan Perley and Susanna Bokenson, his wife, and was born in 1636, dying Dec. 15, 1729, aged ninety-three. His wife, Mary Howlett, was daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Howlett of Ipswich, and she died in Boxford Oct. 21, 1718.—*Ed.*

35. The name of *Pottle* is found in the town records of Methuen, Mass.—*A. E. B.*

89. Peter Garland¹, mariner, born in England, resided at Charlestown, Mass., where he was admitted an inhabitant in 1637, with seventeen others, including John Harvard, founder of Harvard college. He died in the South while on a voyage. By his wife Elizabeth (who died in 1687, aged eighty-eight), he had a son John², born before 1622, who settled in Hampton before 1653, owning land in Exeter in 1650. He died Jan. 4, 1672. By his second wife, Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Chase, and daughter of Thomas and Ann (Knapp) Philbrick, whom he married in 1654, John Garland² had a son John³, born March 11, 1655. John Garland³ lived in Hampton; was a representative to the General Assembly in 1693; and died after 1715. By his first wife, Elizabeth Robinson (born in 1653, and died April 15, 1715), whom he married Dec. 24, 1673, he had a daughter, Mary⁴, born March 14, 1683. She married Israel Clifford, and resided in Hampton.—*Sarah L. Kimball, San Francisco, Cal.*

93. See answer to 8 above.

106. Lydia Webster⁵, wife of Samuel Haseltine of Haverhill, was born Nov. 4, 1727, and married Mr. Haseltine in April, 1749. She was daughter of Samuel Webster⁴ and Abigail Marsh, who were married Nov. 14, 1726. Samuel Webster⁴, born Dec. 15, 1701, was son of Stephen Webster³ and Mary (Goodwin) Cook, who were married Oct. 23, 1700. Stephen Webster³, born Jan. 1, 1672, and died March 8, 1748-9, was son of Stephen Webster² and Hannah Ayer, who were married March 24, 1662-3. Stephen Webster², born in 1637, was son of John¹ and Mary (Shatswell) Webster.—*Charles F. Haseltine, Philadelphia, Pa.*

109. Rachel Mitchell, who married William Whittier, was a daughter of An-

drew Mitchell of Haverhill. Wyman's Charlestown says that Andrew Mitchell married Abigail Atwood Nov. 12, 1686, and was probably a son of Thomas Mitchell and Mary Moulton, who were married in October, 1655. Abigail Atwood, born in December, 1662, was a daughter of Philip Atwood (born in 1620, and came to Charlestown in 1635) and Rachel Bachelder. Rachel (born about 1639, and died Feb. 5, 1673-4) was a daughter of William (born 1597; came to Charlestown in 1634; and died Feb. 20, 1669) and Rachel (born in 1603; came to Charlestown in 1634; and died May 28, 1676) Bachelder, who were married in 1633. Thomas Mitchell was born in 1628; came to Malden in 1635; was at Pemaquid in 1675; and died Sept. 1, 1709. Mary Moulton, born in 1636, and died Jan. 7, 1711-2, was daughter of Thomas Moulton (who came to Charlestown in 1631, and died Oct. 24, 1657) and Jane, his wife, who came to Charlestown in 1631, and was alive in 1682, being bedridden.—*Mrs. E. G. Rice, Brookline.*

122. Edward A. Hammond left no living children.—*Myra L. White, Haverhill.*

123. Nathaniel O. Hammond's only descendants are the family of Mrs. Fairbairn of East Cambridge.—*M. L. White, Haverhill.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE "OLD NORTHWEST" GENEALOGICAL QUARTERLY is the title of a magazine to be published at Columbus, O., commencing January 1st, by the "Old Northwest" Genealogical Society.

THE BEGINNING, PROGRESS AND CONCLUSION OF BACON'S REBELLION IN VIRGINIA, IN THE YEARS 1675 AND 1676. This is the title of the tract issued in reprint by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., as the December number of the American Colonial Tracts.



39—VIII. JACOB⁴, b. Dec. 22, 1713. *See below* (39).

40—IX. DOROTHY⁴, b. Jan. 12, 1717-8; d. before 1765.

14

CAPT. ABRAHAM ADAMS³, born in Newbury May 2, 1676. He went to sea in early life, sailing first to the West Indies. He soon rose to the command of a vessel, and made fourteen trips to England, besides many trading voyages coastwise. He married Anne Longfellow, a niece of Judge Samuel Sewall, of Newbury, Dec. —, 1703. At that time his father gave him the "highfields," land just above the falls in Byfield, though the deed was not passed for two years; and Abraham became a farmer. Upon this land Capt. Abraham built his residence. This house, as it now appears, is shown in the frontispiece.* In it are the original deeds of the estate and two chairs which were brought to her new home by the bride. Many other relics,—desks, tables, spinning-wheels, chairs, warming-pans, china, pewter, a tall clock, a sword used in the battle of Bunker Hill, deeds, wills, the diary of Josiah Adams, silhouettes of colonial men and maids,—are now counted among the treasures of the place. Some of the original shingles and clapboards (covering a solid wall of home-made bricks) are yet in a good state of preservation on the west end of the house. But the diamond-paned windows, imported from England, have been removed. The smoothly finished beams, the great fire-places with their paneled sides, the heavy doors, the broad low stairs, the fine work in stairway and mantel, all speak of former pride and prosperity. The old house is now owned and occupied by Mr. George W. Adams, a direct descendant of the builder, who

* On returning from one of his voyages, Capt. Abraham Adams brought some apple trees, one shoot of which is still growing where he planted it. Tradition says that his oxen stopped in the ford at cart creek, while on his way with seed and plants from his father's farm, and he said, "I'd rather dump these seeds in the creek than put them in the ground." He became, however, in time, a successful farmer.

continues to till the acres that have been in the family possession so long.*

Captain Adams died on this old place April 8, 1763, at the age of eighty-six. His wife was alive in 1739, but the date of her death is unknown.

Children, born in Newbury:—

41—I. ANNE⁴, b. April 29, 1705; m. Robert Steward of Rowley Dec. 11, 1727.

42—II. WILLIAM⁴, b. May 8, 1706. *See below* (42).

43—III. MARY⁴, b. Sept. 26, 1707; m. Thomas Poor of Andover Sept. 30, 1728; and lived in Andover.

44—IV. STEPHEN⁴, b. April 16, 1712; d. young.

45—V. SARAH⁴, b. Sept. 29, 1713; m. Dea. Samuel Somerby of Newbury Sept. 29, 1735.

46—VI. ABRAHAM⁴, b. Aug. 24, 1715. *See below* (46).

47—VII. SAMUEL⁴, b. June 6, 1717. *See below* (47).

48—VIII. JOSEPH⁴ (twin), b. May 8, 1719. *See below* (48).

49—IX. BENJAMIN⁴ (twin), b. May 8, 1719. *See below* (49).

50—X. NATHAN⁴, b. Jan. 17, 1720-1; was a joiner by trade; m. Mary Trumbull of Charlestown Feb. 17, 1757, and removed thither. He served as captain in the French war, and was afterward an innkeeper in Charlestown, his hotel being burned by the British in 1775. They had children.

51—XI. HENRY⁴, b. Nov. 18, 1722. *See below* (51).

15

ISAAC ADAMS³, born in Newbury Feb. 26, 1678-9. He was living in Bradford in

*Many stories of the old home are told.

A slave was brought on a visit from Derry, N. H., by David Adams; and once when sick, and no regular physician would attend him, a cow-doctor was called. He advised a hot bath; but as nothing large enough could be found, an old dug-out was dragged from the river, pitched and filled with boiling water. The negro was unceremoniously thrust therein, but escaped with his life.

A fire once broke out in the attic, and the slave rushed up stairs with a hatchet to cut a hole in the roof. But the hatchet being dull and the roof high, he made use of his head and battered at the roof until the sun shone through.

The last Indian of the neighborhood died on the doorstep of this house. One Indian was held as a slave by Samuel Adams (son of the builder), and his bunk is still to be seen in the old attic.

1707; but afterward lived in Rowley. In his early manhood he was a weaver by trade, but spent the remainder of his life as a farmer. He married Hannah Spofford of Rowley (published Feb. 20, 1707-8). His will is dated Jan. 24, 1737-8; and it was proved March 27, 1738. He had bought a farm of his wife's father and grandfather in Boxford in 1716, to which she removed upon her husband's death; and died there Sept. 3, 1775, at the age of ninety-six. The farm is now owned by James Whitney, and is commonly known as the Thwing place.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 52—I. HANNAH⁴, b. June 15, 1709; m. Daniel Burbank of Bradford (pub. Jan. 15, 1730-1); and d. Aug. 20, 1744.
- 53—II. SAMUEL⁴, b. Feb. 9, 1710-1. *See below* (53).
- 54—III. ISAAC⁴, b. May 25, 1713. *See below* (54).
- 55—IV. ISRAEL⁴, b. April 25, 1716. *See below* (55).
- 56—V. DAVID⁴, b. June 15, 1720. *See below* (56).
- 57—VI. ABIGAIL⁴, b. June 28, 1722; d. Nov. 24, 1737.
- 58—VII. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 12, 1724; probably d. young, as she is not mentioned in her father's will, in 1738.

16

SARAH ADAMS³, born in Newbury April 15, 1681. She lived in Newbury until she married John Hutchinson of Andover, Jan. 28, 1714-5, where she afterward lived. Before her marriage was born the following

! Child:—

- 59—I. ISRAEL⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1707-8, in Newbury. *See below* (59).

17

JOHN ADAMS³, born March 7, 1684, in Newbury. He was a farmer, and lived in that part of Rowley which is now Georgetown, on the north side of Pentucket pond. The house, one story high, was removed about 1840, and is now part of the Aaron Pillsbury house on North street. He married, first, Elizabeth Noyes Jan. 22, 1707-8, in Newbury. She died in Newbury Dec. 23, 1708, childless. He married, second, Sarah Pearson Nov. 17,

1713. He died May 8, 1750, aged sixty-six; and his widow, Sarah, died Dec. 10, 1754.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 60—I. SARAH⁴, b. Oct. 11, 1714; m. Jeremiah Hazen of Rowley Oct. 13, 1737.
- 61—II. ELIZABETH⁴, b. June 18, 1717; m. Reuben Hardy of Bradford March 21, 1742-3.
- 62—III. MEHITABLE⁴, b. June 21, 1719; d. July 17, 1736.
- 63—IV. JOHN⁴, b. April 12, 1721. *See below* (63).
- 64—V. MARY⁴, b. Feb. 11, 1722-3; d. Aug. 6, 1736.
- 65—VI. BENJAMIN⁴, b. Dec. 8, 1724; probably d. young, as he is not mentioned in his father's will, 1746.
- 66—VII. HANNAH⁴, b. Aug. 11, 1727; m. John Woodman of Newbury Dec. 12, 1751.
- 67—VIII. MOSES⁴, b. Nov. 7, 1730; d. July 26, 1736.
- 68—IX. JANE⁴, bapt. Oct. 21, 1733, in Second church in Rowley.

18

DR. MATTHEW ADAMS³, born in Newbury May 25, 1686. He was at first a cordwainer by trade, then cultivated a farm in Byfield parish, in his native town, and also practised physic from 1726 until his death, which occurred Nov. 24, 1755, at the age of sixty-nine. He married Sarah Knight April 4, 1707. She died Oct. 29, 1778, at the age of ninety-one.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 69—I. MATTHEW⁴, b. July 19, 1707; d. July 27, 1707.
- 70—II. MATTHEW⁴, b. May 19, 1709. *See below* (70).
- 71—III. SARAH⁴, b. Sept. 5, 1711; m. Joseph Bartlett of Newbury Jan. 5, 1735-6; and d. before 1753.
- 72—IV. ABRAHAM⁴, b. May 10, 1713. *See below* (72).
- 73—V. JUDITH⁴, b. April 2, 1716; m. Capt. Edmund Little of Newbury March 18, 1735-6; and was living in 1753. He d. Aug. 29, 1803.
- 74—VI. EUNICE⁴, b. April 7, 1719; probably d. young, as she is not mentioned in the settlement of her father's estate, in 1755.
- 75—VII. JOSEPH⁴, bapt. July 29, 1722, in Byfield church; probably d. young, as he is not mentioned in the settlement of his father's estate, in 1755.
- 76—VIII. ELIZABETH⁴, b. April 28, 1728; probably d. young, as she is not mentioned in the settlement of her father's estate, in 1755.

21

RICHARD ADAMS³, born in Newbury Nov. 22, 1693. He was a husbandman, and resided in his native town, where he died Nov. 2, 1778, at the age of eighty-four. He married Susanna Pike of Newbury Dec. 12, 1717; and she died there Oct. 17, 1754.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 77—I. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 8, 1718; m. Abraham Adams (72).
- 78—II. JOHN⁴, b. Sept. 9, 1720; d. March 20, 1723.
- 79—III. HANNAH⁴, b. Nov. 16, 1722; m. Daniel Chute of Rowley April 20, 1743; and d. April 28, 1792.
- 80—IV. ENOCH⁴, b. Sept. 24, 1724. *See below* (80).
- 81—V. RICHARD⁴, b. Nov. 2, 1726. *See below* (81).
- 82—VI. SUSANNA⁴, b. Aug. 5, 1729; d. in Newbury June 19, 1745, aged fifteen.
- 83—VII. JOHN⁴, b. July 30, 1732. *See below* (83).
- 84—VIII. DANIEL⁴, b. Sept. 4, 1734. *See below* (84).
- 85—IX. MOSES⁴, b. Jan. 17, 1736-7. *See below* (85).
- 86—X. EDMUND⁴, b. Oct. 24, 1740. *See below* (86).

32

ABRAHAM ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury July 3, 1696. He was a farmer, and lived in his native town, where he died May —, 1773, at the age of seventy-six. He married Abigail Peirce of Newbury Dec. 6, 1716. She was living in 1771.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 87—I. ROBERT⁵, born Nov. 24, 1717. *See below* (87).
- 88—II. LYDIA⁵, b. Oct. 31, 1719; m. Eliphalet Jaques of Newbury Jan. 3, 1737-8; and died June 7, 1798, aged seventy-eight. He d. of cramp colic June 24, 1804, at the age of eighty-nine.
- 89—III. ABIGAIL⁵, b. Nov. 11, 1721; d., unmarried, in 1758, aged thirty-six.
- 90—IV. BENJAMIN⁵, b. April 20, 1724. *See below* (90).
- 91—V. MARY⁵, b. Aug. 26, 1727; m. James Stuart in or after 1771.
- 92—VI. CHARLES⁵, b. Nov. 4, 1729. *See below* (92).
- 93—VII. MEHITABEL⁵, b. Nov. 5, 1734; m. John Knight June 11, 1763; and was living in 1771.
- 94—VIII. DANIEL⁵, b. March 31, 1739; d., unmarried.

95—IX. ELIZABETH⁵, b. July 15, 1741; m. Jacob Freeze Dec. 17, 1761.

96—X. SARAH⁵, b. Aug. 7, 1743. *See below* (96).

35

ROBERT ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Nov. 20, 1702. He was a farmer, and always lived in his native town. In 1744 he bought a house and some land in Newbury, and in 1761 his father gave him one-half of his farm for having lived with him for twenty years. He had the asthma nearly twelve years, and was not in a bed for ten years before his death, which occurred March 5, 1773, at the age of seventy. He married Anne Jaques of Newbury Oct. 29, 1725; and she died Sept. 14, 1778.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 97—I. ISRAEL⁵, b. July 19, 1726; d. March 17, 1729-30.
- 98—II. REBECCA⁵, b. Jan. 25, 1729-30; m. Charles Adams (92).
- 99—III. EUNICE⁵, b. Jan. 12, 1731-2; d., unmarried.
- 100—IV. ISRAEL⁵, b. March 22, 1734-5. *See below* (100).
- 101—V. LIPHE⁵, b. May 8, 1736. *See below* (101).
- 102—VI. SARAH⁵, b. May 23, 1739; d., unmarried, in Newbury Jan. 9, 1778, aged thirty-eight.
- 103—VII. SILAS⁵, b. Feb. 16, 1741-2. *See below* (103).
- 104—VIII. ANNA⁵, b. March 14, 1747; m. John Knapp of Newburyport April 28, 1767; and d. in Newbury Sept. 29, 1778.
- 105—IX. ROBERT⁵, b. July 24, 1750. *See below* (105).

37

JOHN ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Nov. 2, 1705. He remained with his father for some years, and was living in his native town as late as 1759. The family probably removed from town soon after. He was for many years a cordwainer, and is called a yeoman in 1758 and 1759. He married Elizabeth Morse of Newbury Nov. 2, 1730.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 106—I. SUSANNA⁵, b. Sept. 6, 1731.
- 107—II. JANE⁵, b. May 13, 1733.
- 108—III. JOSHUA⁵, b. Feb. 5, 1734-5.
- 109—IV. MOSES⁵, b. Nov. 15, 1737.
- 110—V. BENJAMIN⁵, b. June 25, 1745.

39

JACOB ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Dec. 22, 1713. He married Mary Hills of Newbury Aug. 31, 1742; and resided in his native town. Administration on his estate was granted July 1, 1745. His wife, Mary, survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 111—I. JACOB⁵, b. Feb. 12, 1742-3; living in 1765.
112—II. ZEBULON⁵, b. Nov. 19, 1744; living in 1765.

42

WILLIAM ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury May 8, 1706. He lived in that part of Rowley which is now Georgetown, his house standing in what is now the southern end of Nelson avenue. He was a member of the church in Byfield until the church in the Second parish (now Georgetown) of Rowley was formed, in 1732, when he became one of its original members. He was a yeoman, and his farm occupied the area between Rock pond and the road to Andover. He married Elizabeth Noyes of Newbury April 22, 1728. His will is dated May 9, 1765; and it was proved March 24, 1766. His wife Elizabeth survived him; and administration on her estate was granted May 8, 1787.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 113—I. STEPHEN⁵, b. Feb. 27, 1728-9. *See below (113).*
114—II. ELIZABETH⁵, b. April 17, 1731; lived in Rowley, probably at her father's; and d., unmarried. Administration on her estate was granted Nov. 2, 1789.
115—III. ANNE⁵, b. Nov. 3, 1733; m. Capt. Timothy Jackman of Rowley.
116—IV. BENJAMIN⁵, b. Nov. 20, 1735. *See below (116).*
117—V. MARY⁵, b. July 13, 1738; living in Rowley, probably at home, unmarried, 1791.
118—VI. SUSANNA⁵, b. Sept. 7, 1740; d., unmarried, July —, 1802.
119—VII. SARAH⁵, b. Sept. 3, 1743; m. Daniel Ayer of Plaistow, N. H. (pub. June 21, 1769. They were living in 1791.
120—VIII. JUDITH⁵, m. Benjamin Adams, jr. (201).
121—IX. SAMUEL⁵, was a physician in Abington, Mass.; and deceased before 1788.

To be continued.

ABBOT NOTES.

John, son of Hannah Abbot, born in Andover Jan. 5, 1753.

John Abbot married Hephzibah Eaton, in Andover, Dec. 20, 1750. She died there July 2, 1752, aged twenty-four. Their only child, Mary, born in Andover May 4, 1752.

Ruth, daughter of Thomas and Bula Abbot, born in Andover Oct. 8, 1752.

—*Andover town records.*

Children of James and Catharine Abbot: James, born Jan. 12, 1796; Jane Witham, born Dec. 4, 1797; Catharine, born Sept. 4, 1800; and Lydia Hovey, born May 9, 1802; died June 16, 1802.

—*Newburyport town records.*

James Abbot, a "sojourner," married Abigail Witham Jan. 29, 1760. Children, born in Gloucester: Abigail, born March 13, 1761; James, born March 29, 1765; died young; James, born Sept. 1, 1766; and Lydia, born May 24, 1769.

Ezekiel Abbot published to Sarah Littlehale Aug. 8, 1767.

—*Gloucester town records.*

Benjamin Abbot of Salem, mariner, died before Aug. 6, 1792. His daughter Mary married James Arrington, in Salem, Sept. 11, 1783; and daughter Martha married George Ashby, in Salem, Nov. 12, 1774, and survived him, he dying before 1792, when she was his widow.—*Probate records and Salem town records.*

Thomas Abbot of Salem died before July 21, 1746, when Robert Abbot of Salem, cordwainer, was appointed administrator of his estate.

Robert Abbot of Newburyport, born in Great Britain, mariner, died before June 25, 1787, when William Coombs of Newburyport was appointed administrator of his estate.

John Abbot of Salem, living in 1731 and 1732, had children, Robert, living in Salem, 1731-1732; Joseph, who lived in Salem, and died before Aug. 23, 1731; Daniel, who was alive in 1732; and Mary, born about 1725, who was alive in 1732.

—*Probate records.*

TRAINING DAY.

"Hay-foot! straw-foot!"
 That was what they said;
 Hardly knew that "Eyes right"
 Meant "Look straight ahead."
 Shambling, sheepish, clumsy;
 Awkward every way;
 How they made spectators laugh
 On Training day!

Very well! But after,
 When the fighting came,
 Was there room for laughter?
 Was there cause for shame?
 Grimmer grew the faces,
 Firmer grew the tread,
 As "hay-foot, straw-foot"
 Marched straight ahead.

Margaret Vandergrift.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE
REVOLUTION.

Continued from volume I, page 197.

WILLIAM ANDRESS of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Barnabas Dodge's co., Col. Gerish's (later Baldwin's) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 2, 1775; service, 11 wks., 1 dy.; *also*, co. return, dated Camp at Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775.

AARON ANDREW of Gloucester; Capt. Benjamin Kimball's co., Col. Mansfield's (later Israel Hutchinson's) 19th reg.; receipt for advance pay, dated Cambridge, July 1, 1775; *also*, priv., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 29, 1775; service, 2 mos., 8 dys.; *also*, co. return, dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Winter Hill, Dec. 30, 1775.

DANIEL ANDREW of Wenham; descriptive list of men enl. for 9 mos. from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 20, 1778: age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, light; *also*, list of men enl. from Essex co. as returned by Col. R. Putnam, July 20, 1778.

EBENEZER ANDREW of Danvers; Capt. Ebenezer Francis' (also given Lt. Billy Porter's) co., Col. Mansfield's (later Israel Hutchinson's) reg.; order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, muster roll dated Aug. 1,

1775; enl. May 4, 1775; service, 3 mos., 5 dys.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Camp at Winter Hill, Oct. 26, 1775.

GEORGE ANDREW of Marblehead; prize master, sloop "Morning Star," commanded by Capt. John Ravill; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Oct. 17, 1780; age, 25 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, dark.

JAMES ANDREW of Salem; boy, ship "Rhodes," commanded by Capt. Nehemiah Buffington; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 14, 1780; age, 19 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 5 in.; complexion, light.

JEREMIAH ANDREW of Manchester; Capt. Kimball's co., Col. Mansfield's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, July 1, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 10, 1775; service, 2 mos., 27 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775.

JOHN ANDREW, JR., of Salem; return of men enl. into Continental Army, made by John Cushing, muster master for Essex co., dated Boxford, Dec. 8, 1779; enl., 9 mos.

JONATHAN ANDREW of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Kimball's co., Col. Mansfield's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 13, 1775; service, 2 mos., 24 dys.; *also*, co. return, dated Winter Hill, Oct. 6, 1775.

THOMAS ANDREW of Danvers; priv., Capt. Samuel Epes' co., Col. Pickering's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.; *also*, Capt. Silas Adams' co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; service, 2 mos.; roll dated June 29, 1777; *also*, Capt. Flint's co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg.; enl., Aug. 25, 1777; dis. Nov. 30, 1777; service, 3 mos., 19 dys., at the Northward; *also*, roll made up for mileage from Scarsdale, N. Y., home, allowed in council, July 27, 1778.

WILLIAM ANDREW of Salem; priv., Capt. Benjamin Ward, jr.'s co.; enl. Jan. 22, 1776; service, 4 mos., 7 dys., at Salem.

AMASA ANDREWS of Topsfield; priv., Capt. John Baker's co., Col. Moses Lit-

tle's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 19, 1775; service, 2 mos., 18 dys.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 11, 1775; *also*, return of men enl. into Continental Army from 3d Essex co. reg., dated Ipswich, Sept. 30, 1777; joined Capt. Job Whipple's co., Col. Rufus Putnam's reg.; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, Continental Army pay accounts for service from April 24, 1777, to Aug. 28, 1777; reported, died Aug. 28, 1777.

ARCHIBALD ANDREWS of Newbury; priv., ship "America" (privateer), commanded by Capt. William Coffin; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Oct. 11, 1780; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, dark.

BENJAMIN ANDREWS of Marblehead; Capt. Francis Symonds' co., Col. John Glover's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 27, 1775; *also*, priv., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775: enl. June 6, 1775; service, 2 mos.; *also*, corp.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; reported absent; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Dec. 25, 1775.

BENJAMIN ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's (12th) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 11 wks., 6 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age, 22 yrs.; *also*, pay roll for service from Jan. 1, 1776 [service not given]; reported on command with Admiral Hopkins.

CALEB ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.; *also*, Capt. Charles Smith's co.; enl. July 21, 1775; service, 3 mos., 19 dys., on sea coast defence in Essex co.; *also*, pay roll for service from Nov. 1, 1775, to Jan. 1, 1776, 2 mos., 6 dys., on sea coast defence in Essex co.

DANIEL ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 12 wks., 6 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age, 20 yrs.; *also*, order for

bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775; *also*, return of men raised agreeably to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780: enl. April 6, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

EBEN ANDREWS of Danvers; priv., Capt. Israel Hutchinson's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.

ISAAC ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.; *also*, Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's (12th) reg.; enl. Dec. 1, 1775; reported, on command with Admiral Hopkins; *also*, muster roll for April, 1776.

ISRAEL ANDREWS of Ipswich; return of men enl. into Continental Army from 3d Essex co. reg., dated Feb. 17, 1778; joined Capt. John Burnham's co., Col. Michael Jackson's reg.; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, priv., Capt. Burnham's co., Col. Jackson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 29, 1777, to May 27, 1778; reported, died May 27, 1778.

JACOB ANDREWS of Boxford; priv., Capt. Jacob Gould's co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 dys.

JACOB ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.; *also*, Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775, service 12 weeks, 6 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age 23 yrs.; *also*, Capt. David Low's (3d) co., Col. Jonathan Cogswell's (3d Essex co.) reg.; pay abstract for equipments dated Aug. 21, 1778; reported as belonging to train band.

JAMES ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 12 weeks, 6 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age, 28 yrs.

JAMES ANDREWS of Marblehead; Capt. John Merrett's co., Col. John Glover's (21st) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated

Cambridge, June 27, 1775; *also*, priv., muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 30, 1775; service, 2 mos., 6 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, order for bounty coat dated camp at Cambridge, Dec. 25, 1775.

JACOB ANDREWS of Boxford; priv., Capt. Jacob Gould's co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6 dys.; *also*, return of men enl. into Continental Army, dated Feb. 13, 1778; joined Capt. Job Whipple's co., Col. Rufus Putnam's reg.; enl. to expire Jan. 1, 1780; *also*, Capt. Whipple's co., Col. Putnam's reg., Continental Army pay accounts for service from April 15, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; reported as serving 30 mos., 16 dys., as priv., 2 mos. as corp.; *also*, corp., Capt. Whipple's co., Col. Putnam's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to April 15, 1780.

JAMES ANDREWS of Salem; descriptive list of officers and crew of the ship "Salem Packet," commanded by Capt. Joseph Cook, dated Nov. 25, 1780; age, 18 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 5 in.; complexion, light.

JEREMIAH ANDREWS of Rowley; descriptive list of men enl. from Essex co. for 9 mos. from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 11, 1778; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 10 in.; complexion, light; hair, brown; eyes, dark.

JOB ANDREWS of Gloucester; list of men enl. into Continental Army [year not given].

JOHN ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Daniel Rogers' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service 4 dys.

JOHN ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Hart's co., Col. Paul Dudley Sargent's (28th) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 15, 1775; service 77 dys.; *also*, Capt. John Wiley's co., Col. Sargent's reg.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 13, 1775.

JOHN ANDREWS of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Warner's co.; Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 4, 1775; service, 3 mos.,

5 dys.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Prospect Hill, Nov. 25, 1775.

JOHN ANDREWS of Ipswich; serg., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 23, 1775; *also*, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 3, 1775; service, 12 weeks, 6 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age, 30 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775.

JOHN ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Simeon Brown's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's reg.; enl. July 20, 1778; dis. Jan. 1, 1779; service, 5 mos., 17 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; stationed at East Greenwich, R. I.; *also*, certificate of service dated Ipswich, Jan. 18, 1779; *also*, Capt. Brown's co., Col. Wade's reg.; return of men who served in boats on expedition against Newport [year not given]; service, 26 dys.

JONATHAN ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.

JONATHAN ANDREWS, JR., of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.; *also*, Capt. David Low's (3d) co., Col. Cogswell's reg.; return dated April, 1778; reported as belonging to train band.

JOSEPH ANDREWS of Marblehead; matross, Capt. Edward Fettyplace's co.; pay roll for service from Sept. 1, 1776, to Jan. 1, 1777, 4 mos.

JOSEPH ANDREWS of Ipswich; seaman, sloop "Liverpool," commanded by Capt. Nehemiah Story; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated May 17, 1780; age, 23 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 9 in.; complexion, dark.

JOSEPH ANDREWS, JR., of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Jonathan Cogswell, jr.'s co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3 dys.; *also*, Capt. Charles Smith's co.; enl. July 24, 1775; dis. Jan. 1, 1776; service, 5 mos., 22 dys., on sea coast defence in Essex co.; *also*, Capt. David Low's (3d) co.; Col. Jonathan Cogswell's (3d Essex co.) reg.; pay abstract for equipments dated Aug. 21, 1778; *also*, re-

turn of men belonging to train band, dated April, 1778.

JOSHUA ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 23, 1775; service, 5 weeks, 4 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 9, 1775; age, 50 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775.

JOSHUA ANDREWS of Boxford; priv., Capt. William Pearley's co., Col. James Frye's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 dys., reported enl. Feb. 16, 1775; *also*, return of men in camp at Cambridge, May 17, 1775; *also*, receipt for advance pay dated camp at Cambridge, June 22, 1775; *also*, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. April 26, 1775; service, 3 mos., 13 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Nov. 14, 1775.

LILBURN ANDREWS of Topsfield; descriptive list of enl. men raised agreeable to resolve of June 9, 1779; Capt. Cumming's co., Col. Cogswell's reg.; age, 19 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 10 in.; complexion, light; enl., 9 mos.; *also*, receipt for equipments received of Capt. James Tisdale, dated Springfield, Aug. 22, 1779; *also*, Colonel's co., 10th reg.; enl. Aug. 22, 1779; dis. May 21, 1780; enl., 9 mos.; *also*, priv., Capt. Benj. Gould's co., Col. Wade's reg.; enl. July 6, 1780; dis. Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos., 17 dys.; enl., 3 mos.; co. raised to reinforce Continental Army; *also*, receipt for bounty paid him by John Ingles of Class No. 10 for Andover to serve in the Continental Army for 3 yrs., dated Boston, April 29, 1782.

NEHEMIAH ANDREWS of Salem; master, brigantine "Salem;" descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Oct. 29, 1780; age, 27 yrs.; stature, 6 ft.; complexion, dark.

ROBERT ANDREWS of Boxford; priv., Capt. William Pearley's co., Col. James Frye's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 dys.; reported, enl. Feb. 16, 1775; *also*, return of men in camp at Cambridge, May 17, 1775; *also*,

receipt for advance pay dated camp at Cambridge, June 22, 1775; *also*, muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. April 26, 1775; service, 3 mos., 13 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, descriptive list of men enl. from Essex co. for 9 mos., from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 17, 1778; Capt. Gould's co., Col. Johnson's (4th Essex co.) reg.; age, 25 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 5 in.; complexion, light; *also*, descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for 6 mos., agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780; age, 27 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, dark; arrived at Springfield July 27, 1780; marched to camp July 28, 1780, under command of Capt. Storer; *also*, pay roll for 6 mos. men raised by Boxford for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 27, 1780; dis. Dec. 16, 1780; service, 5 mos., 4 dys.

SAMUEL ANDREWS of Danvers; priv., Capt. Edmund Putnam's reg.; which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.

SAMUEL ANDREWS of Marblehead; ordinary seaman, ship "Franklin," commanded by Capt. John Turner; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Dec. 2, 1780; age, 17 yrs.; complexion, light; cruise began Aug. 8, 1780.

SAMUEL ALLEN ANDREWS of Newburyport; return of men enl. into Continental Army; enl. Feb. 12, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

THOMAS ANDREWS of Andover (South district); descriptive list of enl. men dated April 19, 1781; Capt. Lovejoy's co., Col. Johnson's reg.; age, 18 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 5 in.; complexion, light; enl. March 25, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

WILLIAM ANDREWS of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Francis Felton's co.; enl. July 12, 1775; service, 4 mos., at Marblehead; *also*, receipt for 1 month advance pay dated Marblehead, Sept. 26, 1775; *also*, pay roll for service from Oct. 31, 1775, to Dec. 31, 1775, 2 mos., 5 dys.; *also*, pay rolls for service from Jan. 4, 1776, to Nov. 15, 1776.

WILLIAM ANDREWS of Marblehead; matross, Capt. Edward Fettyplace's co.; pay

roll for service from Sept. 1, 1776, to Jan. 1, 1777, 4 mos.; *also*, list of men reported as the "Fort" co., dated Aug. 26, 1777.

WILLIAM ANDREWS of Gloucester; serg., Capt. Ebenezer Cleavland's co., Col. Michael Jackson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 15, 1777, to Oct. 7, 1777; reported killed.

WILLIAM ANDREWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Simeon Brown's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's reg.; enl. July 20, 1778; dis. Jan. 1, 1779; service, 5 mos., 17 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; stationed at East Greenwich; *also*, certificate of service given by Col. Nathaniel Wade, dated Ipswich, Jan. 18, 1779; *also*, return of men in service in boats on expedition against Newport; service, 26 dys. [year not given].

WILLIAM ANDREWS of Ipswich; seaman, sloop "Liverpool," commanded by Capt. Nehemiah Story; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated May 17, 1780; age, 20 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 4 in.; complexion, light.

JOHN ANDROSON of Beverly; seaman, brig "Stark" (privateer), commanded by Capt. Ezra Ober; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated June 14, 1780; age, 21 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, light.

AMASA ANDROSS of Topsfield; priv., Capt. Baker's co., Col. Little's reg.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; enl. May 2, 1775; age, 17 yrs.

EBENEZER ANDROW of Danvers; priv., Capt. Francis' co., Col. Mansfield's reg.; co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775.

BENJAMIN ANDROWS of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Abraham Dodge's co.; muster roll for April, 1776; enl. Jan. 1, 1776.

THOMAS ANDSAW of Danvers; serg., Capt. Samuel Flint's co., Col. Timothy Pickering, jr.'s reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2 dys.

RICHARD ANGERFIELD of Ipswich; seaman, ship "Pilgrim," commanded by Capt. Joseph Robinson; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Aug. 2, 1780; age, 14 yrs.; stature, 5 ft.; complexion, light.

ROBERT ANIBLE of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Richard Dodge's co., Lt.-col. Baldwin's (38th) reg.; muster roll for Sept. and Oct., 1775; entered service April 19, 1775; enl. May 12 (also given May 19), 1775; dis. July 27, 1775.

EZRA ANICE of Andover; priv., Capt. Joshua Holt's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 1½ dys.

EZRA ANICE, JR., of Andover; priv., Capt. Joshua Holt's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 1½ dys.

To be continued.

PETITION OF SALEM FARMERS.

To the honor^{ed} Gene^l COURT at Boston.

The humble petition of y^e Inhabitantice of y^e farmes belonging to Salem most humbly, sheweth—

Whereas yo^r petitioners, have been required by o^r Commanders to attend y^e Millitary watch, at Salem Towne, which considering how remote our Dwellings are from y^e Towne, we did & doe still conceiue Law doth not require it of vs. But because we are men, Subject to be partiall in o^r owne case, and might not be acquainted, with all y^e Lawes, we did p^sent o^r request, to y^e Countie Court at Salem last June to giue vs their Judgment therin, Namely whether it weare, o^r duty by Law to attend the s^d watch or not And y^e judgment of y^e s^d Court, as far as we perceived was y^t wee weare, neither bound by Law, nor reason, to attend y^e s^d watch Except in case of an exigence which we do fully, consent too: if our dwellings wear many miles, further from y^e Towne, then they are, in case they wanted helpe and o^r selues in safty, yet notwithstanding the Judgment of the Court, they did againe, require vs, by express warrant in his majesties name, & p order of y^e Malitia, to attend y^e watch, and most of vs did obey, rather to avoyde any occasion, of trouble, because the spirits of men, seemed to be very high, then y^t we thought it, o^r duty by Law, Since wee p^sented o^r case, to Major Denison, whoe beinge y^e major, of

this Regiment, wee thought was y^e next pson, to seeke to for helpe, whoe did write in o^r behalfe, to diswade them, from any further troubling of vs, But all tooke noe effect, but still they warned vs, to watch by y^e Authority, afores^d, vntill y^e watch was ended, yo^r petitioners did also, request y^e last County Court, at Ipswich, to releiue vs, but y^e Court was pleased, not to determine y^e matter, but willing vs, rather p^rsent it to this hon^r Court, which we doe, as briefly as we can humbly beseeching this Hon^r Court to consider of o^r reasons which are as foloweth—

The remotness of o^r habitations from y^e Towne. Some of vs liue 10 miles Some 8 or 9 y^e neerist are at least fiue miles from Salem Meeting House vpon y^e Rhode and then tis neer a mile farther to y^e Centry place and both Horse & foote required to goe with Armes & Amunition every way fixt according to Law so that some of vs must trauell Armed ii miles to watch which is more then a Soldiers march that is vnder pay and yet not excused from paying o^r p^t to all charges both Ecclesiasticall & Ciuill besides y^e maintenance of o^r families these hard times when the hand of God is heavy vpon y^e Husbandman Seconty The distance of o^r Houses, one from another, Some a mile, some further that it is difficult, sending one Neighbour, to another, in dark nights, in a wilderness, y^t is so little cleared, & wayes so vnpassable. The weakness, of many of o^r families, when one Man, is taken away, the rest are some young, some sickly & weake, not able, to help them selues much less, to make any resistance, if violence, be offered, that y^e newes that wee are to watch, strikes like darts, to y^e Hearts of some, of o^r Wiues that are weake, that one man was forced to goe 4, or 5 miles, to get a man, to stay with his familie, whilst him selfe, went to Salem Towne to watch.

The oportunity, & advantage that Indians and other, ill affected psons haue by knowlidg before, that such and such families, are such nights left destitute of helpe, for two, or three miles about, for

warning of y^e watch, & watching is no priuet thing.

Ffor Example, there was 19 warned for one night, as will plainly appear by warrant, vnder the Capt^a owne hands, & by testimony, had they all gone, it would haue cleared y^e strength of 2 or 3 miles about.

If it be pleaded the number is altered, & but 4 warned for a night, for Answer as sometimes it falls, 4 will cleare two miles about. It may also bee Questioned, whether it be not, a profaination of y^e Lords day, for psons to trauill so far Armed, as before expressed, on y^e Sabbath, to watch a populous Towne, in times of peace, consisting of neer 300, able psons wthin y^e limmits of the watch, and o^r selues left out.

Whereas y^e Cap^t pleaded an exegece, at Salem Court, because, a Jarsie or Gernsy ship, came in as they s^d, in y^e night vndiscovered. To which we answer there were seuerall of vs, in company, with o^r Capt, at y^e ffort, & wee saw the ship some howres before night, & was discovered before night, in y^e Towne, to be a stranger, for how can it be thought, possible, y^t a ship could come in, in a cleare day, & non see her, considering, how many boates are dayly out, a fishing, and Cape pan, & Marblehead, lye before y^e harbor and many men, at worke at y^e ffort y^t day, besides apopulous Towne, they further pleaded, these weare dangerous times, & they were not able, to keep a watch without vs. For answer if wee should grant, that these times, are more dangerous than former yet not soe much to Salem Towne, as to o^r selues, & other places in this collony, for wee know no obligation, vpon y^e enemy, first to assault Salem Towne, when they may come to shore, at diuers other places & come vpon vs, & other places also by Land, and meet neither with fforte, nor 400 men vnder y^e warning of an alarm to oppose them.

Tis probable if the French, or Dutch should come, they will have a conuoy of Indians, from East or West, & come first vpon remote dwellers. The consideration

whereof, is able to strike terror, into y^e Hearts of women, & weake ones, Especial-ly considering what dreadfull examples former times hath afforded, in that respect, in this Country from Indeans, and from others allso, in the night season, when their husbands haue absent If what hath been s^d may be granted, as it may in eu-ery p^t be proued Then whether Salem Towne, hath not more cause, to send vs help, to *** amongst o^rselues, then wee haue to go to them, they concisting, of **** Not 50 psons able to watch, they a compact Towne, wee so scrattred y^t six or 8 watches will not secure vs, o^r Dwell-ings are so, scrattred & remote one from another, & so far from y^e Towne, That Cambridge village, or Milton, may as easye go to Boston, to watch as wee may to Salem Towne and leaue their families, in a great deale more safty, because they haue Townes neer to helpe them.

Yor petitioners humble request to this Hon^d Court is that you would be pleased to releue & ease vs from this burden of watching which is too heauy for vs, or o^r children to bear. Yor petitioners shall all wayes pray for you

Job Swinerton seny ^r	John Porther
Robert Goodell	Richard Huchinson
philip Knight	Jycob Byrmet sen ^r
Jonathan Knight	Richard Leach
Isaack Goodell	Nathaniel Putnam
Zachary Goodell	Jycob Byrmet Jun ^r
Robert prince	Joseph Huchinson
Joseph Houlton	henrie Kenie
Jonathan walcutt	Joseph Porter
Nathaniel Ingerson	John Putnam
Robert moulton	
John Smith	
Nath ^l Carrill	
Job Swinerton juner	
Thomas Flint	
Giles Gory	
Thomas Small	
Benjamin Woodroe	
John Leach	
Joshua Rea	
James Hadlock	

In answer to this petition the deputies Judge meete to graunt the pet^r a hearinge

the next sixt day at 9 of the Clock & that all persons concerned haue notice to At-tend desiringe the Consent of o^r Honord magis^s hereto

William Torrey Cleris,
15 8, 1667, Consented to by y^e magis^s
Edw. Rawson, Secret^y.

In Answer to this petition of the far-mers of Salem & for reconciliation of the lawes respecting watches of all sorts It is hereby declared, that the Comittees actinge with the sd ffarmers in requirreinge their service in the Military watches to be Consonant to law Justice & acquitie And that henceforth all farmers, dwelling above foure Miles from their Meetinge howse, shalbe exempt from Cunstables watches any law or Custome to the Contrary not with standinge, the deputies haue past this desiringe the Consent of o^r Honord magis^s hereto

William Torrey Cleris
30th October 1667 Consented to by y^e
magis^s, Edw. Rawson, Secret.

—*Massachusetts Archives, volume 112, leaf 175.*

WILL OF RICHARD INGERSOLL.

The will of Richard Ingersoll of Salem is dated July 21, 1644; and was proved in the Salem quarterly court Jan. 2, 1644-5. The following copy is transcribed from a copy made by Joshua Coffin many years ago, the original not having been found.

July 21, 1644. I Richard Ingersoll of Salem in the County of Essex in New England being weak in body, but through God's mercy in perfect memory doe make this my last will and testament as follow-eth, viz.

I give to Ann my wife all my estate of land, goods & chattels whatsoever except as followeth viz.

I give to George Ingersoll my son six acres of meadow lying in the great meadow.

Item I give to Nathaniel Ingersoll, my youngest son a parcell of ground with a little frame thereon, which I bought of John P[ease?] but if the said Nathaniel

dy without issue of his body lawfully begotten then the land aforesaid to be equally shared between John Ingersoll my son, & Richard Pettingell & William Haines my sons in law. I give to Bathsheba my youngest daughter two cowes.

I give to my youngest daughter Alice Walcott my house at town with 10 acres of upland & meadow after my wife's decease

Witnes

Townsend Bishop.

his
R V I
mark

I read this will to Richard Ingersoll & he acknowledged it to be his will.

Jo. Endecott.

WILL OF JOHN GOFFE.

The following is a copy of a will found recorded in the town records of Ipswich. Mr. Goffe died Dec. 9, 1641.

The last will & testament of John Goffe of Newbury being weake in body but in perfect senses and knowledge Dec. 4, 1641.

My will is that whatsoever lands and housing and cattel and moveables shall appear that my estate consisteth of that it shall be divided into two parts equally and the one halfe I doe give to my wife Amy Goffe and the other halfe I doe give unto my two children Susan Goffe and Hanna Goffe in equall portions betwixt them as it shall amount, my debts & other charges being paid and for performance of this my will I have desired and doe give power to these parties named, Edward Woodman, Henry Short, Richard Kent junior and John Cheney all of Newbury to see my estate divided between my wife & children and to take care of my children's portions that they may be improved to their maintenance and best advantage & I have desired these brethren to advise and counsell my wife for her good according as God shall direct them, & if either of these my children decease this life, my will is that the other shall injoye her portions, Also my will is that if the children should both decease this life that my

wife shall injoye their portions. Also my will is that if my children shall live to marriage or to the age of 18 years that then they shall have power to dispose of their portions according to their own pleasures. And to this my last will I have sett to my hand in the presence of these hereinunder named. Assigned and delivered in the presence of us.

Thomas Browne The marke of
William White Jno. I Goffe.

NOTES ON AMESBURY INSCRIPTIONS.

SALISBURY PLAINS CEMETERY.

The first part of the fourth inscription in the second column, volume I, page 169, of the *Antiquarian*, reads as follows:—

Here Lies Interred
ELEANOR EVANS

The following inscriptions were omitted:—

MOSES BRO
WN SON TO
m^r ABR^m & m^r
HANNAH BR
OWN DIED
march y^e 4th
1740 In ye 7
year of his age

Here Lies Buried
The Body of
CAP. ABRAHAM BROWN
who departed
This Life march
Y^e 21st 1758
On his Birth Day
Aged 68 years

ED
* UGH
of
Wife of UGH
march 27 S
1776

*Defaced.

A new stone bears the following inscription :—

Elizabeth Greely
Wife of Ezra Morrill
died July 10, 1777
Aged 32 years 5 mos

Sarah
their daughter
died July 14, 1776
Aged 5 mos

—*John Q. Evans, Salisbury.*

A TALE OF IPSWICH.

BY EMILY PEARSON BAILEY.

Old Ipswich hills ! oft sung and fair,
The sea winds cool their summer air;
The river winds throughout the town,
And long, gray roofs queer houses crown;
The aged elms, the crooked streets;
The old stone bridge, whereon one meets
The tide of travel to and fro
Or stops to mark the river's flow,
All now, in turn, before me pass,
I see them all in Fancy's glass,
And comes to me from grandsire down
A tale of this quaint olden town.

The time was June in sixty-three,
In the eighteenth century.
Since then we have improved our ways,
Our jokes were rude in those old days
And youthful blood, that later on
Made soldiers brave at Lexington,
Would sometimes leap in wildest fun
And burst all bonds and riot run,
And oft times in some lonely place
Was seen some Brom Bones mirthful face.

Men, at that time, believed in ghosts,
And all abroad were Satan's hosts,
Minions of ill were in the air
And haunted places everywhere.
A pleasant road from town leads forth
To ancient Rowley on the north,
There, where the hill comes sloping down,
A house then stood, antique and brown,
A haunted house 'twas said to be,
But why has always puzzled me.

Its low, broad step wore welcome air
And groups of children sported there
And friends of high and low degree
Oft proved its hospitality.
Broad, fertile meadows stretched around,
The old-time posies there were found,

Sweet lilacs blossomed by the door,
An elm tree nodded just before,
The birds built nests, the bees hummed there
And all of life seemed good and fair.

Near by, one eve in rapture lost
A youth stood gazing at the host
That marches, nightly, through the skies
In glittering ranks before our eyes,
When fast approaching hoofs he heard;
His blood some imp of mischief stirred,
Suggesting youthful pranks as near
Two riders came his quickened ear
O'erheard one ask—"Now where's the ghost?"
Then laugh in scorn. At once a most
Dread yell arose, while to one steed
The agile youth with lightning speed
From darkness leaped and, clasping fast
The frightened rider cried, "At last!"

O, terror smote those brave men then
(Braggarts may prove the weakest men),
To horse they gave both spur and rein
And courage summoned all in vain;
Not once paused they to look behind
But onward sped like swiftest wind,
Past Egypt river, up the hill
Their frightened horses urging still.

Clatter of hoofs awoke the town,
The wild youth slipped from horse-back down
And in the darkness sped away,
Quietly laughing all the way.
Dogs barked, lights gleamed, men grasped their
guns

And cowered in fear the timid ones,
While white-capped dames in their affright
Peeped from their doors to see the flight.

Thus riders rode with might and main
Until they reached the pleasant lane
Where sainted Parson R. abode,
His only fear the fear of God.
These called the good man from his bed
And when he heard their tale he said,
"Friends, let us pray. It is God's will
That, somehow, good shall conquer ill."

The voice of prayer, at silent night
Beneath the stars, calmed that wild fright
And pale men turned to face a ghost;
No ghost was there. All trace was lost,
But through the town the story went
With truth and falsehood strangely blent.

Gone are riders, the youth is gone,
Of house remains not e'en a stone,
And he who toiled men's souls to save
Has long been resting in his grave;
But Egypt river flows on still
The road still winds across the hill
And still, throughout the ancient town
This ghostly tale is handed down.
True are the parson's words for aye
For good, somehow, must win the day.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

130. Wanted, ancestry of Elizabeth Lull, who married Richard Tyler of Boxford, Mass., 12 Feb., 1725-6. J. P. Worcester.

131. Wanted, ancestry of Reuben Gragg of Boxford, Mass., born about 1745. J. P.

132. Wanted, descendants or any information concerning. Ebenezer Hoag, son of Benjamin and Esther (Sweatt) Hoag, born 1731; married Mariam Collins, 1756. CHARLES A. HOAG.

Lockport, N. Y.

ANSWERS.

12. Jemima Freethee, who married Jonathan Spofford of Rowley before 1718, was daughter of John Freethee of York, Me.—*Ed.*

39. William Baker, of Ipswich, who married, Dec. 30, 1686, Sarah, daughter of Abraham Fitts, probably was in no way related to John Baker, the settler. Although frequently named on the county records he appears in no way identified with the main branch, and was probably born too late to be a son of John Baker. He was published, Feb. 3, 1722-3, to widow Ann Burrill, who is mentioned in his will, which was proved Sept. 19, 1748.—*Geo. Frs. Dow, Topsfield.*

61. Thomas Hammond, born in Rowley, June 13, 1747, was son of David Hammond, jr., and his wife Susanna.—*Ed.*

100. Emma (or *Amme*) Knowlton, daughter of Ezekiel and Amme Knowlton, was born in Manchester Aug. 8, 1728; and married Benjamin Leach in Manchester, May 28, 1749. Sarah Knowlton, daughter of Ezekiel and Elizabeth Knowlton, was born in Manchester April 15, 1763; and married Benjamin Leach of Manchester April 15, 1784.—*G. F. Dow, Topsfield.*

116. "King Philip," whose Indian name was Metacom, or Pometacom or

Metacomet, had a sister called by the English "Amie."—*D.*

127. Ann Bodwell, wife of Henry Bodwell of Methuen (married April 20, 1727) was the daughter of Christopher and Hannah Pottle of Hampton, N. H., where she was born Nov. 18, 1707.—*Mrs. Ellen S. Tolman, Lawrence.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

NEW ENGLAND'S PROSPECT. *By William Wood.* London, 1634. Hon. E. Moody Boynton, of West Newbury, Mass., has reprinted this valuable early book and the ancient map. Cloth; 128 pages. Price \$2.00.

THE BATTLE OF LEXINGTON as looked at in London in the trial of John Horne for libel on the British Government, *By Hon. John Winslow*, has been published by the New York Society of the Order of the Founders and Patriots of America, in a pamphlet of thirty-nine pages.

AN ACCOUNT OF OUR LATE TROUBLES IN VIRGINIA. *By Mrs. Ann Cotton.* This was written by Mrs. Ann Cotton of Q. Creek; and published from the original manuscript in the *Richmond (Va.) Enquirer* of Sept. 12, 1804, being now reprinted in pamphlet form by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., at twenty-five cents a copy. 12 pages. There is added "A list of those who have been executed for the late rebellion in Virginia, by Sir William Berkeley, Governor of the Colony."

THE OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY, MASSACHUSETTS. With some Related Families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton. Part I. *By David W. Hoyt.* Providence, R. I., 1897. This is the first of a series of five parts to be issued relative to the families of Salisbury and Amesbury down to the year 1700. This number includes the names commencing with A and B. It is an octavo pamphlet of eighty pages, and is issued at one dollar per part. The work is invaluable.





OLD ADAMS HOMESTEAD, BOXFORD.

that no one buy or receive out of any ship any wine or strong water, unless they pay one-sixth of it, if bought for wholesaling, and one-third, if for retailing, as revenue.

In 1637, the court, upon "many sad complaints," ordered that nothing stronger than that which can be sold for one penny per quart should be sold. Two years later the strength was increased to two pence per quart. In 1638, one in each town was appointed by the respective towns, and no others, to sell wine and strong water. The early licensees under this law were Mr. Gott in Salem, Mr. Symonds in Ipswich, Edward Woodman in Newbury, William Fiske in Wenham, Sebastian Brigham in Rowley, Obadiah Bowen in Gloucester, etc. In 1639, the drinking of healths was prohibited because it caused "drunkenness, quarreling, bloodshed, uncleanness, mispent time," etc. The law was repealed in 1645.

The revenue was increased in 1644, vintners paying twenty shillings per butt of sack, and five shillings per hogshead of French and other wines.

All customs, profits and emoluments or wine selling to the government of the colony were sold to one man for £107 10s. for one year. In 1648 they were sold to two men for £120 per year for four years.

In 1645, the quarterly court was granted authority to issue licenses, and the fines for drunkenness were also fixed: first offence, a fine of ten shillings or ten stripes; second offence, twenty shillings or three hours in the stocks, and third offence, thirty shillings or imprisonment.

In 1646, the general court reached a foundation principle when they said that, "Forasmuch as drunkenness is a vice to be abhorred of all nations, especially of those who hold out and profess the gospel of Christ Jesus, and seeing any strict law against this sin will not prevail, unless ye cause be taken away," etc., and it might be expected that the statute which followed this preamble would contain a prohibition of the traffic, but instead of that an annual fee for the licenses

was fixed, viz., Salem dealers to pay fifteen pounds, Lynn, Ipswich and Marblehead two pounds each, Newburyport one pound, and Salisbury, ten shillings. Also, informers of unlicensed dealers were to have one-half of the fines; and licenses were to be granted to "men of good report and ability to manage ye calling."

In 1649, the court, conceiving that wine cost so much that people could not afford to purchase it as a regular drink, ordered that the retailers keep good and wholesome beer.

In 1653, the marshal was to have the revenue from the retailing of liquor for his salary, for two years.

Notwithstanding the many laws that had been passed, in 1670 the general court received many complaints of "persons spending their time and estate by drinking and tipping in taverns and ale-houses," and they sought another remedy to prevent it. They ordered that the selectmen should post up in each saloon the names of immoderate drinkers. This law remained in force until about 1820.

In 1681, the selectmen of towns must approve of the licenses before they could be granted; and in 1684 the licensed dealers were given one-half of the fines for complaining of unlicensed dealers.

But in spite of all these "good and wholesome" laws, saloons increased in number and drunkenness in amount.

In the court records of the early times drunkenness appears as the most common crime, there being several degrees of it, as shown by the records. The church records are also replete with cases of discipline for this sin; and the ministers themselves were guilty of flagrant breaches of morality in this line, as in the case of the first minister of Topsfield.

Among the first attempts to restrain the increasing amount of drunkenness a pamphlet, entitled "The Famous Tryal of Sir Richard Rum," was published.

The records show the manner of conducting one of the saloons in 1690. An Andover retailer* had become obnoxious

*William Chandler.

to the people, and in their petition to the court not to grant him his petition for a license they say, that the "epidemical evil overspreads and is like to corrupt the greater part of our town if not speedily prevented; * * he had indeed the approbation of the selectmen that were picked out for that end in his first setting up; * * and at his first setting up he seemed to have some tenderness of conscience not to admit of excess nor disorder in his house; but custom in his way of dealing and the earnest desire of money hath proved an evil root to him actively, and effectively to others, for through his forwardness to promote his own gain, he hath been apt to animate and entice persons to spend their money and time to ye great wrong of themselves and family they belong to; and to that end will encourage all sorts of persons, both old and young, to spend upon trust, if they have not money, and to some he will proffer to lend money to spend rather than that they should be discouraged from such a notion; servants and children are allowed by him in his house at all times unseasonably by night and day, sometimes till midnight and past till break of day, till they know not their way to their habitations; and gaming is freely allowed in his house, by which means the loser must call for drink, which is one thing that will uphold his calling. Many such particulars might be instanced and easily proved, but we are willing for brevity's sake to omit much of what could be said of the like nature, but be sure if he be not restrained from the selling of drink our town will be for the greatest part of our young generation so corrupted thereby that we can expect little else but a course of drunkenness of them; and what comfort will that be to parents to see such a posterity coming upon the stage after them."

The licensee received no formal document; but he had to give a bond, the condition of which showed his rights and liabilities. One, in 1692, is conditioned as follows, viz: "To keep a common

house of entertainment and to use common selling of ale, beer, cider, &c., * * in the now dwelling house of [the licensee] * * and no others. * * He shall not permit, suffer or have any playing at dice, cards, table quoits, loggets, bowles, ninepins, billiards, or any other unlawful game or games in his house, yard, garden, or backside. * * Nor shall sell any wine or liquors to any Indians or negroes, or suffer any servants or apprentices or any other person to remain in his house tippling or drinking after nine o'clock in the night-time; to keep the true assize and measure, * * and in uttering ale, beer, cider, wine, rum, &c., to sell by sealed measure. And in his said house shall maintain good order and rule."

Concerning the intoxication of those times, the celebrated Cotton Mather, in his "*Magnalia Christi Americana*," says "There is much intemperance. * * 'Who hath woe? They who tarry long at the wine.' Is it no harm for a man to bring *sickness* on his body? We have seen drunkards often perishing in diseases contracted by their debauches. Is it no harm for a man to bring *disgrace* on his esteem? We have often seen drunkards become very abjects, though they once were folks of some fashion and figure in the world. Is it no harm for a man to bring *poverty* on his estate? We have often seen the judgments of God fulfilling that word, 'The drunkard shall come to poverty.' Surely, 'tis no little harm for men to debase and confound their own souls, and lay themselves open unto the worst of all the temptations of the devil—the worst of all impieties. But, sirs, how often have we seen woful drunkards doing so? We have seen them turn *beasts*,—yea, turn *devils*! * * We have seen it so often, that I am amazed at you, O ye drunkards of New England—I am amazed that you can 'harden your hearts' in your sin. * * Yea, and we have seen the devil that has possessed the drunkard, throwing him into the fire as well as into the water, and then kept shrieking, 'fire!

fire !' till they have gone down to the fire that never shall be quenched. Yea, more than one or two drunken women, in this very town, have, while in their drink, fallen into the fire, and so they have tragically gone roaring out of one fire into another. * * Drinking houses have been a most undoing stumbling block of iniquity in the midst of us. The judgments of God brought us into a time when unsufferable villanies were perpetrated everywhere, under the pretence of the excise. * * * Trade on, ye merchants of souls, or, more truly, ye butcherers of souls. Trade on, till the judgments of God have caused you to trade yourselves into *beggary* at the last ! But know, that the ' blood of souls ' will be found on your skirts."

We have seen that the colonial legislation was aimed at two things—to keep the use of liquor within moderate bounds and to obtain revenue from the sale of it. The law as we left it at the close of the seventeenth century continued about the same, and indeed to the present time with slight changes and the exception of one or two short seasons of prohibition in this century.

Up to about fifty years ago all classes drank. At trainings, ordinations, huskings, funerals, weddings,—indeed at all social and public gatherings liquor was freely indulged in. The people loved their drink—in their minds it added to hospitality, it lent wisdom and acuteness to debate, eloquence to the speaker, strength and endurance to the muscular effort. It was the article most often purchased at the grocery.

Drunkenness was as common in the eighteenth as it had been in the seventeenth century. In Salem, in 1773, there were fifteen retailers. The selectmen then said to the general court, that " It is with the utmost concern that we see such multitudes grasping at gains, which are the price of the blood of the souls of their neighbors and fellow-citizens, who are precipitated to inevitable ruin and destruction by the intemperate use of

strong drink." They ask that only eight retailers be allowed.

After the Revolution the production of liquor had greatly increased, and intemperance was more prevalent than ever.

There have always been some people who felt the evils of strong drink and avoided it. Abstinence from distilled liquor as a daily drink was observed by a few about the time of the Revolution. Then some drank distilled liquors but rarely ; others drank no liquors regularly, and one would sometimes be found who refrained from any use of them. Thus germinated the temperance reformation. The first temperance society in the State, and probably the first permanent one in modern times was " The Massachusetts Society for the Suppression of Strong Drink," formed in 1812. Several Essex county people belonged to it. Two years later an organization called the " Moral Society " sprung up in many of the towns in the county—Boxford, Danvers, Topsfield, and others. Temperance was its principal object. Wenhams, as far as has been learned, was the first town in the county to disapprove of liquor licenses, having voted that no licenses should be issued in 1825. Newbury followed in 1830, Danvers in 1833, and Amesbury in 1834. In 1826, the question came into politics, and about 1875 the prohibition party took the field.

NOTES.

John Warden, auctioneer, advertises to sell at auction in the new auction room, nearly opposite the naval-office in Salem, mahogany tables, looking-glasses, chairs, a two quart bell-metal skillet, brass kettles, pewter ware, a " very nice pair of polished Andirons," shovels, tongs, etc.—*Essex Gazette*, Oct. 11-18, 1768.

In the warrant calling a " meeting of the freeholders and other inhabitants of the East Parish of Bradford, Dec. 11th, 1795," is the following : " Article 2. To see if the parish will make Rowell Foot some consideration for three years' service

in the last war, answering for a man for this parish, or act anything thereon."

The same article appeared at an earlier date (Sept. 20, 1786), "at the request of said Foot," and it was then voted to dismiss the same; but on Dec. 18, 1795, "It was voted to give Rowell Foot twenty dollars for his service during the last war." It would be interesting to know if every parish was required to furnish a man for the war, and why one only. This is the only item of the kind on the record.

—*Dr. Louis A. Woodbury, Groveland.*

WILL OF MARGARET PEASE.

The will of Mrs. Margaret Pease was made 1 : 7 mo : 1644, and proved in the Salem quarterly court 11 mo : 1644-5. The following transcript is from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts, in Salem, book 1, leaf 35.

the first day : 7 : month 1644.

This is the laft will off margit peafe. That is that her grane childe John peafe the fonne off Robert peafe fhall will the reft of her goods be put ouer to Thomas : wadffon off sallme to be as her true feffeye off trust to despoes off her eftate as she dareteth : at this tyme beinge in parfite memory fift yt as before Tht the fed John peafe fhall be give frely to the fed Thomas wadffon that he fhall despoffe off him as his one child and : seconly : yt the housse fhe liff in & with the ground belonge ther to fhall be give to the fed John peafe all foe haffe an acker off Indon corne all foe he is to have my heffer all foe y^t John fhell have my bedde and all yt belongs to it all foe that her grane children the children off Robert peaffe her sonne fhe givth to the reft off them the tow gottes & kids to be equally despoessed a monge the mand all her mouffeabell goods are to be at thomas wadsho despoes for the good off John. all foe her grane childe Robert peafe fhell have : her leffer chift and y^t if yt the fed John peafe die then his Brother Robert peafe must have the reft off the eftatte and all yt doughter peafe the wiffe off Robert peaffe is to

have my best cloth gowne and all partiqlers are not fet dun the fame mft Thomas wadffon is to despoffe off it for the good off John her grane childe

In wittnes where off we have sette to our handes.

John Barbor

Obadiah

huellme

[No signature.]

ABBOT NOTES.

Robert Abbot of Salem, cordwainer, 1741.

Benjamin Abbot of Salem, rigger, 1760, 1783, 1790.

—*Registry of deeds.*

Mary Abbot of Ipswich married John Hovey of Topsfield, March 8, 1737-8. He was born in 1666.

Tabitha Abbot died in Ipswich April 3, 1751.

Nathaniel Abbot of Beverly married Jemima [*Jerusha*—Beverly records] Whipple of Ipswich Dec. [*Nov.*—Beverly records] 18, 1768.

Richard Abbot published to widow Martha Pattershall of Ipswich Oct. 6, 1737.

Richard Abbot published to Tabitha Hodgkins, both of Ipswich, Aug. 19, 1738.

—*Ipswich town records.*

James Abbott was a servant of Mr. Edmond Batter 28 : 9 : 1656.

Thomas Abbot in Salem court 25 : 4 : 1661.

—*Salem quarterly court records.*

Abigail Abbot married John Tamin (Tarrin?), in Marblehead, July 1, 1686.

Ben Naomy, illegitimate daughter of Benjamin Abbot and Naomy Lovejoy, born in Andover, 1784.

Nathan Abbot married Margaret Wilson, both of Danvers, in Danvers, May 22, 1785.

Elizabeth Abbot, widow, married Zebadiah Chandler, in Andover, March 29, 1756.

—*Records in county clerk's office.*

Robert Abbot married Mary Masury, in Salem, April 29, 1703. Their daughter Mary was born there Sept. 28, 1706.

—*Salem town records.*

OUR FATHERS' BURIALS.

They dared not plant the grave with flowers,
Nor dress the funeral sod,
Where, with a love as deep as ours,
They left their dead with God.

The hard and thorny path they kept
From beauty turned aside;
Nor missed they over those who slept
The grace to life denied.

Yet still the wilding flowers would blow,
The golden leaves would fall,
The seasons come, the seasons go,
And God be good to all.

Above the graves the blackberry hung
In bloom and green its wreath,
And harebells swung as if they rung
The chimes of peace beneath.

John G. Whittier.

ANDOVER INSCRIPTIONS.

WEST PARISH BURYING-GROUND.

The West parish burying-ground in Andover was probably laid out for the purposes of burial in 1791. There is one stone there dated 1707, but it was one removed there probably from private property or from another cemetery. The following are all the inscriptions to be found in this burying-ground bearing dates prior to 1800.

Sacred to the memory of
Mr. EUNICE PARISH,
Confort of
Mr. Elijah Parish,
who died Dec. 13, 1799,
Æt. 66.

She was Daughter of Mr. Nathan Foster and grand-daughter of Deacon Josiah Standish who was grandfon of Capt. Miles Standish military Commander of the Colony, who landed at Plymouth
Novr. 1620.

Her eldest Son is the Rev. Elijah Parish of Byfield;
Her second Son was the late Rev. Ariel Parish of Manchester
who died May 20, 1794,
Æt. 30.

Her only daughter is Mrs. Philomela Thirfton, wife of Mr. Stephen Thurton of this town. Her Son Asa
died Feb. 20, 1772, aged 3.

Her faithful aid reliev'd the woes of life
No husband ere enjoyed a kinder wife
With holy zeal she taught each Listening Child
Persuasive goodness spoke in accents mild
Content to stay but not afraid to go
Her parting word forbids their tears to flow.

SACRED
to the memory of
HEPHZIBAH ABBOT,
who died May 20. 1796.
Æt. 40.

and of MARY ABBOT,
who died
Mar. 27. 1805,
Æt. 48.

wives of Bixby Abbot.
*Lord we commit our soul to thee
Accept the sacred trust.*

In memory of
Mifs LUCY ABBOT, dau.
of Capt. JEDUTHUN
ABBOT, & MRS. HANNAH
his wife who died 16
Aug. 1798; in the 23d
year of her age.

Pamely Abbot,
dau. of Capt. Jeduthun
Abbot, & Mrs. Hannah
his wife died 31 Aug.
1798; in the 6 year
of her age.

Rebeckah Abbot, dau.
of Capt. Jeduthun
Abbot, & Mrs. Hannah
his wife, died 8 Sept.
1798; in the 4th year
of her age.

Herman Phelps, son
of Mr. Henry and Mrs.
Mary Phelps, died
April 21st 1796
Aged 7 years.

In memory of
SAMUEL PHELPS,
son of Mr. HENRY &
Mrs. MARY PHELPS,
who died March 4
1796; aged 14 years.

MEMENTO
MORIFUGIT
HORA

HERE LYES Y^e BODY OF
SAMUEL BLANCHARD
WHO DEPARTED THIS
LIFE Y^e 22^D OF APRIL
1707 IN Y^e
78TH YEAR OF HIS AGE
Y^e MEMORY OF Y^e IUST IS BLESSED.

In memory of
Mr. JOSEPH HAWLEY,
who died 31 Dec. 1797;
aged 68 years & 9
months

In memory of
Miss Sarah Lovejoy
dau. of Mr. Jeremiah
& Mrs. Dolly Lovejoy
who died 7 Dec. 1799.
Aged 31 years.

*Be ye also ready for in
such an hour as ye think
not the son of man cometh*

ADAMS GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 22.

46

ABRAHAM ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Aug. 24, 1715. He was a yeoman, and also did some tanning, and lived in Rowley, except from 1742 to 1747, when he lived in Methuen. Oct. 20, 1747, he came into possession of what is known as the Shute place, on Nelson street, in South Georgetown. The house in which he resided, which was two stories in height, was but one room in width, without a kitchen in the rear, and stood between the present house and the road. He married, first, Mary Colman of Newbury Nov. 18, 1737. She died, of fever, at the birth of triplet children, May 6, 1752, at the age of thirty-five. The triplets died the same day. Mr. Adams married, second, Sarah Foster of Rowley Jan. 29, 1760. He became of unsound mind, and hung himself in the entry of his house on the night of Sept. 18, 1771, at the age of fifty-six.

The following notice of his suicide appeared in the *Essex Gazette*, issue of Sept. 24-Oct. 1, 1771:—

ROWLEY, West Parish, 19th Sept. 1771.

We are here visited with one of the most surprising, awful and unfathomable Occurrences in God's permissive Providence. In the Dead of the last Night Mr. *Abraham Adams* was missing from his Bed; upon which his Wife awoke, and called up a maid Servant in the House: They went to search for him in the House, and soon found him in the Entry, hanging by a Bridle, quite dead.

He was a Man of a fair and good Character, both for Morality and Christianity: No Man among us, perhaps, more accepted of the Multitude of his Brethren and Neighbours. But he was, thro' ill health, broken as to his Reason and moral Agency. This was evident to us all, last Year, for several Weeks, if not Months. His Disorder returned of late---so lately, that tho' it was well known in the Family, and some others had Opportunity to observe it, yet it was not generally known among us 'til we were surprized with the fatal effect.

May God shew Pity to the respectable, distressed Family, and teach us all to make some good Improvement of that which we cannot fully understand.

Mr. Adams' widow, Sarah, was living in 1791, and died in Boxford at her son-in-law, Benjamin Spofford's, with whom she had lived after 1786.

When the present Shute house was ready for occupancy about 1812 the old house was removed to King street, near the centre of Groveland, and is still occupied.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 122—I. MARY⁵, b. Nov. 12, 1738; probably d. young.
- 123—II. PHINEAS⁵, b. March 3, 1742-3. *See below (123).*
- 124—III. BENJAMIN⁵, b. March 1, 1746-7. *See below (124).*
- 125—IV. JOSEPH⁵, b. Feb. 14, 1748-9; d., while in college, Jan. 5, 1768.
- 126—V. JESSE⁵, b. April 28, 1750; lived in Rowley; was a yeoman; and is said to have died childless. Administration was granted on his estate June 6, 1791.
- 127—VI. —⁵ (triplet), b. in 1752; d. May 6, 1752.
- 128—VII. —⁵ (triplet), b. in 1752; d. May 6, 1752.
- 129—VIII. —⁵ (triplet), b. in 1752; d. May 6, 1752.
- 130—IX. MARY⁵, b. Oct. 5, 1761; m. Benjamin Spofford of Rowley (pub. Sept. 23, 1786); and d. before 1791.

47

SAMUEL ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury June 6, 1717. He was a yeoman, and resided in Newbury-Byfield, on the farm of his father, living in the ancient house. He was a shrewd business man, amassing a large property. He married widow Mary (Jewett) Brown of Rowley Nov. 26, 1747. Four of their sons were soldiers in the Revolution. When the news of the battle of Lexington reached Newbury, at eleven o'clock in the night, at once all was excitement at the homestead. The father and his sons quickly gathered their old lead and run bullets, while the mother cooked and mended in preparation for their departure. Next morning, Samuel, David and Josiah started for the scene of conflict, while Stephen, then a stripling of fourteen, who stood six feet four in his stockings, took his father's place in the service a few months later. The house was a rendezvous for all the patriots in the neighborhood.

Mr. Adams died May 8, 1791, at the age of seventy-three; and his widow, Mary, Nov. 17, 1812, at the age of ninety.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 131—I. JOSEPH⁵, b. Sept. 17, 1748; his father provided for his maintenance; d. Oct. 6, 1815.
- 132—II. MARY⁵, b. July 15, 1750; d. at the age of twenty.
- 133—III. SAMUEL⁵, b. Oct. 27, 1752; m. Elizabeth Woodman; settled in Derry, N. H.; and was living in 1786. A soldier in the Revolution.
- 134—IV. DAVID⁵, b. Dec. 15, 1754; m. Mary Woodman Sept. 22, 1778; settled in Derry, N. H.; and was living in 1786. A soldier of the Revolution.
- 135—V. JOSIAH⁵, b. April 3, 1757; was a private, clerk, and quartermaster in Colonel Little's regiment, adjutant in Colonel Gerrish's, and lieutenant in the Massachusetts militia; and d., unmarried, Jan. 5, 1852, aged eighty-four.
- 136—VI. STEPHEN⁵, b. May 5, 1760. *See below (136).*
- 137—VII. JENNY⁵, b. April 23, 1763; was living, unmarried, in 1786.

48

REV. JOSEPH ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury May 8, 1719; and graduated at Harvard

college in 1742. He was a zealous New Light preacher from the time he was in college, and in 1746 his converts in Newbury organized a church, which is now known as the Federal street church in Newburyport. He had removed to Stratham, N. H., that year, and was settled over a church there June 24, 1756. From him have sprung a long line of Methodist preachers. He married widow Mary Greenleaf of Newbury (published Nov. 29, 1746); and died in Stratham Feb. 24, 1785, at the age of sixty-five.

Children:—

- 138—I. MARY⁵, m., first, Joseph Hoyt; and second, — Waterhouse.
- 139—II. JOSEPH⁵, b. May 11, 1750; m. Mary Fosdick Dec. 31, 1775.
- 140—III. —⁵; d. young.
- 141—IV. CALEB G.⁵, was a physician; and m. Dorothy Giddings.
- 142—V. JOHN⁵, b. in 1758; m. Anne Folsom; and d. Aug. 28, 1847.
- 143—VI. NATHAN⁵, d., unmarried, when "a little over fifty years old."

49

REV. BENJAMIN ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury May 8, 1719. He graduated at Harvard college in 1738, resided at first in his native town, teaching school there two or three years after his first marriage. He married, first, Elizabeth Payson of Rowley May 15, 1748; and she died in Rowley Dec. 23, 1753. He then studied theology, and was settled over the Congregational church in Lynnfield (then a part of Lynn) Nov. 5, 1755. He married, second, Rebecca Nichols, before 1757; and died in Lynnfield, in his own pulpit, it is said, May 4, 1777, at the age of fifty-seven.

Children, born in Lynnfield:—

- 144—I. NATHANIEL⁵, b. Feb. 12, 1749.
- 145—II. REBECCA⁵, b. July 22, 1757; m. her brother-in-law, Capt. Stephen Adams (136).
- 146—III. BENJAMIN⁵, b. Sept. 7, 1758. *See below (146).*
- 147—IV. ELIZABETH⁵, b. March 22, 1760; m. Joseph Bullard of Springfield.
- 148—V. SARAH⁵, b. Dec. 31, 1761; m. Stephen Adams (136).
- 149—VI. ANNE⁵, b. June 12, 1766; m. Nathan Porter.

150—VII. JOSEPH^s (twin), b. April 11, 1769.
See below (150).

151—VIII. NATHAN^s (twin), b. April 11, 1769;
m., but left no children.

51

HENRY ADAMS^t, born in Newbury Nov. 18, 1722. He was a yeoman, and lived in a house on his father's farm, in Newbury-Byfield, near the present house of Leonard Adams. The barn on this place was moved here from the homestead, and is the building in which, it is said, the first American cut nails were made. Administration was granted on his estate Oct. 26, 1773. He married, first, Sarah Emery of Newbury Nov. 20, 1746; and, second, Catherine Gerrish, March 2, 1768. His wife Catherine survived him, and married, secondly, Benjamin Poor of Newbury Dec. 4, 1777.

Children, born in Newbury:—

152—I. ANNE^s, b. April 2, 1747; d., unmarried, before 1778.

153—II. JOHN^s, b. Oct. 4, 1748; was a sadler; lived in Newburyport; and d. in 1777. He married Mary —, who survived him, and m., secondly, — Hidden before 1783. No children survived him, if he had any, probably, as his brother and sisters were his heirs.

154—III. ENOCH^s, b. July 11, 1752. *See below (154).*

155—IV. NATHAN^s, b. May 1, 1755. *See below (155).*

156—V. SARAH^s, b. Feb. 13, 1759; m. (she being then of Andover) Samuel Northend of Rowley June 2, 1780. He d. Dec. 30, 1824; and she d. April —, 1839. They were grandparents of Hon. William D. Northend of Salem.

157—VI. PAUL^s, b. March 23, 1762; was a sadler in Haverhill in 1783; and died in Chester Feb. 22, 1848, at the age of eighty-five.

158—VII. MEHITABLE^s, b. Jan. 12, 1764; m. Joseph Peters, in Andover, Dec. 24, 1795.

53

SAMUEL ADAMS^t, born in Rowley Feb. 9, 1710-1; and resided there. He married Sarah Burbank, in Bradford, June 28, 1732; and died Dec. 18, 1736, aged twenty-five. His widow married, secondly, Benjamin Scott (published Jan. 4, 1739-40).

Children:—

159—I. SARAH^s, bapt. in Byfield parish Dec. 23, 1733.

160—II. SAMUEL^s, bapt. in Byfield parish May 16, 1736. *See below (160).*

54

CAPT. ISAAC ADAMS^t, born in Rowley May 25, 1713. Upon the death of his father, early in 1738, he went with his mother to live on their Boxford farm, on the Uptack road, now known as the Thwing place, which had been devised to him in his father's will. He carried on the farm in Boxford as long as he lived. He married Mercy, daughter of Dr. David Wood of Boxford, April 1, 1743. He was commissioned captain of the Second company of militia in Boxford Sept. 1, 1762, a descendant, Miss Rebecca T. Wood of West Boxford, having the commission. He was one of the leading men of Boxford for many years, and represented the town in the general court in 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, and 1788, always taking a deep interest in public affairs. In person he was short of stature; and in his last years was accustomed to wear a red skull cap. He died March 20, 1797, at the age of eighty-three. His residence is shown in the frontispiece.

Children, born in Boxford:—

161—I. DARIUS^s, b. April 29, 1744; d., unmarried.

162—II. ISAAC^s (twin), b. June 2, 1745; killed in the battle of Bunker hill June 17, 1775.

163—III. MARY^s (twin), b. June 2, 1745; m. William Porter of Boxford (pub. July 24, 1767).

164—IV. DAVID^s, b. June 20, 1747; m. Phebe Spofford March 5, 1773; and settled in Rindge, N. H., the same winter. They were grandparents of Charles Israel Adams, esq., of Boston.

165—V. MERCY^s, d. Oct. 5, 1750, aged three.

166—VI. SAMUEL^s, b. Aug. 11, 1750; m. Lucy Spofford of Boxford March 5, 1773; and lived in Rindge, N. H., from 1772 to 1778, and then settled in Jaffrey. He built the first meeting house in Jaffrey. He was captain of the militia there, and a soldier of the Revolution. He died Feb. 21, 1813, and his wife two days later. They d. of typhus fever, and were buried in the same grave. They had ten

children. Their son Israel m. Harriet Putnam of Danvers, Mass., Dec. 24, 1821, and lived in Danvers.

- 167—VII. THOMAS^b, b. Oct. 7, 1752; d. in Rindge, N. H., unmarried.
 168—VIII. DANIEL^b, b. Aug. 5, 1754; d., unmarried.
 169—IX. MERCY^b, b. Oct. 16, 1756; m. John Tyler of Boxford May 15, 1791.
 170—X. JACOB^b, b. Feb. 15, 1759; m. in New Hampshire, and had children.
 171—XI. ISRAEL^b, b. Feb. 7, 1761; m. Lucinda Baxter in 1807; and succeeded his father on the farm. He died April 30, 1834; and his widow removed to Rindge, where she died in 1864, at the age of ninety. He was a selectman of Boxford in 1799, 1800, and 1803.

55

ISRAEL ADAMS^t, born in Rowley April 25, 1716. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married Deborah Searl of Rowley Oct. 16, 1740. She died in October, 1789, her funeral being held on the last day of the month, says the Baptist church records of Georgetown. The will of Mr. Adams was made April 21, 1784; and proved May 8, 1799.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 172—I. ABIGAIL^b, b. Jan. 31, 1743-4; d. young.
 173—II. ISRAEL^b, b. April 15, 1748. *See below* (173).
 174—III. ABIGAIL^b, b. Sept. 2, 1750; m. — Goodwin before 1784.
 175—IV. MARY^b, b. Sept. 23, 1753; was unmarried in 1784.
 176—V. ELIZABETH^b, b. Feb. 28, 1759.
 177—VI. ISAAC^b, lived in Portland, Me.; and d., unmarried.
 178—VII. HANNAH^b, m. John Curry of Rowley Nov. 1, 1798.

56

DAVID ADAMS^t, born in Rowley June 15, 1720, resided in Byfield parish in Rowley. He married Hannah Jackman of Rowley Sept. 29, 1742; and died, of consumption, May 18, 1751, at the age of thirty. His wife, Hannah, survived him.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 179—I. HANNAH^b, b. Nov. 29, 1746; was living in 1756.
 180—II. DAVID^b, b. in 1749; d. Aug. 7, 1750, aged ten months.

59

ISRAEL ADAMS^t, born in Newbury Feb. 24, 1707-8, was called *Benoni* in his early years. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war. He was a cordwainer by trade, and also cultivated the soil, residing in Andover, where he early went to live with his mother, until 1772, when he sold out and removed to Rindge, N. H. He married Tabitha Farnum of Andover March 20, 1733. They were both living in 1774.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 181—I. ISRAEL^b, b. in 1733 or 1734 (?). *See below* (181).
 182—II. JOHN^b, b. July 3, 1735. *See below* (182).
 183—III. ELIZABETH^b, b. Dec. 24, 1737; m. Michael Carlton Nov. 29, 1759.
 184—IV. JOSHUA^b, b. about 1739; d., in Andover, Dec. 7, 1757, aged eighteen years.
 185—V. DAVID^b, b. May 2, 1742. *See below* (185).
 186—VI. SARAH^b, b. July 26, 1744; d. Aug. 30, 1746.

63

JOHN ADAMS^t, born in Rowley April 12, 1721. He was a yeoman; and lived near Pentucket pond, in that part of Rowley which is now Georgetown, until 1784, when he removed to New London, N. H. He married, first, Sarah —; second, Elizabeth Kilborn of Rowley, in Linebrook parish, June 10, 1755; and, third, Meribah Stickney of Bradford Sept. 18, 1764.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 187—I. JOHN^b, b. Sept. 9, 1749. *See below* (187).
 188—II. BENJAMIN^b, b. Feb. 19, 1751; pub. to Mary Burpee of Rowley March 10, 1775.
 189—III. SARAH^b, b. March 25, 1753; pub. to James Brocklebank of Rowley Dec. 12, 1776.
 190—IV. LOIS^b, b. Nov. 15, 1754; m. Daniel Perkins of Boxford Nov. 15, 1774.
 191—V. ELIZABETH^b, b. Jan. 29, 1756; m. Israel Adams (199).
 192—VI. JANE^b, b. May 25, 1757; m. John Sawyer Blaisdel of Newbury Dec. 13, 1781. The loss of his wife and their two infant daughters, soon after their birth, affected his reason. He died in the Wallingford house in Boxford, where he lived alone, Jan. 7, 1832.

- 193—VII. SOLOMON^b, b. March 4, 1759; pub. to Molly Bancroft of Rowley April 18, 1779.
 194—VIII. JEDEDIAH^b, b. Jan. 18, 1761; d. Oct. 31, 1765.
 195—IX. MARY^b, b. Nov. 23, 1763.
 196—X. MOSES^b, b. July 21, 1765; pub. to Dorothy Perley of Boxford Feb. 6, 1790; and lived in New London.
 197—XI. JONATHAN^b, b. Sept. 27, 1767.

70

MATTHEW ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury May 19, 1709. He was a yeoman; and always lived in his native town. He married, first, Sarah Bartlett of Newbury May 2, 1734; and, second, Hannah Rawlings May 17, 1744. He died in Newbury Jan. 2, 1765, aged fifty-five; and his widow, Hannah, died July 3, 1782, at the age of fifty-six.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 198—I. SARAH^b, b. April 1, 1745; m. Parker Jaques, jr., Dec. 1, 1767; and both were living in 1787.
 199—II. ISRAEL^b, b. Sept. 14, 1746. *See below* (199).
 200—III. JOHN^b, b. April 14, 1749; was living in Hampstead, N. H., in 1787.
 201—IV. BENJAMIN^b, b. Aug. 20, 1752. *See below* (201).
 202—V. JOSEPH^b, b. March 29, 1755; m. Mary Carlton of Newbury Jan. 6, 1774; and was living in Plaistow, N. H., yeoman, in 1787.
 203—VI. ELIZABETH^b, b. Aug. 4, 1759; was unmarried in 1787.
 204—VII. MARTHA^b, d., unmarried, before 1771.

72

ABRAHAM ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury May 10, 1713. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native place. He married Mary Adams (77) of Newbury March 14, 1737-8. She died in Newbury July 29, 1789, at the age of seventy; and he died there May 29, 1795, aged eighty-two.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 205—I. PRUDENCE^b, b. Nov. 1, 1738; m. John Brickett April 17, 1760; and d. in or before 1796.
 206—II. HANNAH^b, b. March 17, 1740-1; d. March 2, 1778.
 207—III. STEPHEN^b, b. Feb. 5, 1741-2. *See below* (207).
 208—IV. JOSEPH^b, b. Oct. 28, 1743; m. Abigail Thorla Feb. 22, 1770.
 209—V. SUSANNA^b, b. July 30, 1746; m. Stephen Dole March 15, 1768; and was living in 1799.

- 210—VI. ABRAHAM^b, b. May 13, 1748. *See below* (210).
 211—VII. ENOCH^b, b. Jan. 20, 1749-50; d. Aug. 20, 1776.
 212—VIII. MARY^b, b. Jan. 18, 1752; m. Jonathan Ilsley of Newbury Nov. 24, 1778; and was living in 1799.
 213—IX. DAVID^b, b. June 24, 1754; d. Sept. —, 1806; lived in Newbury, and probably m. Mary Woodman of Newbury Sept. 22, 1778.
 214—X. SARAH^b, b. March 3, 1756; m. Benjamin Plumer, jr., of Newbury May 15, 1777; and was living in 1799.
 215—XI. LYDIA^b, b. Jan. 28, 1758; d. March 27, 1793.
 216—XII. DANIEL^b, b. April 27, 1760. *See below* (216).

80

ENOCH ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Sept. 24, 1724. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Byfield parish in his native town, where he died, suddenly, July 27, 1749, at the age of twenty-four. He married Sarah Jackman of Newbury July 28, 1747; and she remained his widow, dying in Newbury Nov. —, 1773.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 217—I. NATHANIEL^b, b. June 20, 1748; lived in Newbury; called "gentleman"; m. Mary Pearson of Newbury Nov. 9, 1784; and d. Oct. 11, 1828. In 1784 he is styled "lieutenant."
 218—II. SUSANNA^b, b. Nov. 27, 1749; d. young.

81

RICHARD ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Nov. 2, 1726. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married Sarah Noyes of Newbury Jan. 21, 1755. He died in Newbury Nov. 6, 1788, aged sixty-two; and his widow was living in 1797.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 219—I. ENOCH^b, b. Nov. 29, 1755; m. Elizabeth Russell of Newbury May 11, 1781; yeoman; lived in Newbury; and both were living in 1797.
 220—II. PAUL^b, b. April 12, 1758. *See below* (220).
 221—III. DANIEL^b, b. Nov. 15, 1760. *See below* (221).
 222—IV. SARAH^b, b. May 2, 1763; m. Samuel Blake of Newbury Dec. 26, 1799.
 223—V. SIMEON^b, b. Aug. 27, 1765. *See below* (223).
 224—VI. HANNAH^b, b. March 28, 1768; m. Paul Thorla of Newbury Feb. 17, 1795.

- 225—VII. ELIZABETH^b, b. April 17, 1770; m. George Adams (231).
 226—VIII. ASA^b, b. Oct. 14, 1772. *See below* (226).
 227—IX. EBENEZER^b, b. July 19, 1776. *See below* (227).

83

JOHN ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury July 30, 1732. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married Elizabeth Thurlow Dec. 22, 1761; and died Sept. 2, 1811, aged seventy-eight. She died Sept. 4, 1820, aged eighty-one.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 228—I. MOODY^b, b. Sept. 8, 1762; drowned at sea April 27, 1790, aged twenty-seven.
 229—II. JESSE^b, b. Jan. —, 1764; drowned at sea April 27, 1790, aged twenty-six.
 230—III. ELIZABETH^b, b. May 19, 1766; m. Paul Thoria of Newbury Feb. 19, 1789.
 231—IV. GEORGE^b, b. Sept. 23, 1768. *See below* (231).
 232—V. SIMEON^b, b. May 24, 1770; m. Sarah Lunt of Newbury Oct. 17, 1799; and was living in 1820.
 233—VI. SUSANNA^b, b. Feb. 21, 1772; m. David Longfellow of Newbury June 29, 1809; and was living in 1820.
 234—VII. FREEBORN^b, b. Sept. 30, 1774; grad. D. C., 1801; was a physician; m. Judith Finch in Newbury, S. C., where he lived; and d. in October, 1812, leaving two daughters.
 235—VIII. ISAAC^b, b. Feb. 15, 1777; grad. H. C., 1798; studied medicine, but want of health prohibited its practice; and he d., unmarried, June 4, 1807.
 236—IX. JOHN^b, b. Nov. 13, 1778; m. Margaret Lunt of Newbury June 22, 1800; and was living in 1820.
 237—X. GREEN^b, b. Nov. 11, 1781; living in 1820.

84

DANIEL ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Sept. 4, 1734. He was a miller, and lived in his native town. He married Edna Noyes Oct. 26, 1758; and died Dec. 1, 1759, in Newbury, at the age of twenty-five. His widow, probably, married, secondly, John Noyes, jr., of Newbury, May 4, 1777.

Child:—

- 238—I. HANNAH^b, b. Aug. 17, 1759, in Newbury; m. Paul Lunt of Newbury Feb. 5, 1789.

To be continued.

WILL OF FRANCES HAWES.

The nuncupative will of Frances Hawes, wife of Robert Hawes, June 12, 1641, was sworn to in Salem quarterly court July 24, 1641, and 10: 7 mo: 1645. The following is a copy of the original on file in the office of clerk of courts at Salem, volume 1, leaf 32.

We whose names are vnderwritten were present wth the wife of Robt Hawes when she lay vpon her deth bed on the 12th of June who did will to be given to pticuler people as followeth.

Itim to the little Child w^{ch} she had by Robt Hawes she bequethed twentie pownd and to her two fons Robert Edwards & mathew Edwards. & her young Child Thomas Hawes to bring them vp in lerning her sayd Husband Robert Hawes is to pay into the Hands of fume honest man ten pounds to see them brought vp in lerninge & to his daughter she did will to be given (Alis Haws) her worft plilp & Cheny gown & two petticoat & a waft coat & two Aporns wth all fmale linnin futable to it & a filuer bodkine & a payre of pillowbeers & to Robert & mathew Hawes she Did will to be giuen to Each of them a payre of fheets & each of them a payre of pilowbeers & each of them half a dufon of napkins & two filuer spoons & a Gould ring to thomas Hawes & to Elin Hilles her fister in owld England she wiled to be sent two yerde of lawn & a bible. Alfoe to the tow mayds that kept her in her ficknes. she did will to be giuen to them namly Kathrin Dorlow & Sarah bartlett each of them a new handkerchor a Coyf & Cro fchoch & to Katurne Dorlow half an ell of lafe: morouer in the prefens of Katrin Dorlow & Sarah Bartlett she Did will fowre pound w^{ch} her husband pmised to fend to owld England to a Child ther & a pewter difh: this is a trew testimony as near as we are able to remember vnto wch we have sett ower hands this 24 of July 1641.

Witnes Wm. Goofe.

the mark c of Katerine Dorlow
 Sarah barttlet

M^r. W^m. Goofe sworne to the Truth
hereof this 10th of 7th m^o 1645
p Cur. Raph flogg.

THE MOULTON PEDIGREE.

BY JOHN T. MOULTON.

1. ROBERT MOULTON, came from England, in 1629, to Salem, Mass., in a vessel called the *George Bonaventure*, one of the first fleet sent over to Governor Endicott with settlers and supplies. He was employed by the London Company, for a term of years probably, to superintend the building of vessels for the Massachusetts Bay colony, of which Endicott had taken charge the previous September, 1628. The spot where he settled and probably carried on the shipbuilding business is near the present corner of Fowler and Boston streets, at the head of North river. He owned a house there at the time of his death, and also a farm at Salem village, now Peabody. He was a resident of Charlestown for several years, and lived near the Charlestown end of Chelsea bridge, where he had a house, the spot being still called Moulton's point. He was representative to the general court from both Salem and Charlestown. He died at Salem in 1655. His will is preserved at the clerk of courts' office, Salem, and is dated Feb. 20, 1654. He left two children, a son Robert, and a daughter Dorothy, who married an Edwards.

2. ROBERT MOULTON, son of the above-named Robert, probably came from England with his father in 1629. In the spring of 1641, he married Abigail Goade, niece of Emanuel Downing, town clerk of Salem. He had land at Salem village granted him by the town, upon which he lived, dying in 1665. His wife died the same year. They had eight children, namely: *Abigail*, married Benjamin Belflower; *Robert*, married Mary Cook; *Samuel*, died unmarried; *Hannah*, married Thomas Flint; *John*, married Elizabeth Corey; *Joseph*, of whom hereafter mention will be made; *Miriam*, married Joseph Bachelor; and *Mary*,

married William Lord, jr. The wills of both Robert and Abigail, his wife, are on file at the clerk of courts' office, Salem.

3. JOSEPH MOULTON, son of the preceding Robert, was a seaman, and when 24 years old disposed of the property left him by his father. He was then unmarried. This is all that can be definitely settled concerning him by any record yet found, but as all the other children of Robert can be traced out in their families, excepting those who died unmarried, it is not only possible but very probable that he was the father of Joseph Moulton of Lynn; more than this, a tradition in the family points that way. He was born in Salem Jan. 3, 1656. Allowing his son Joseph to have been born in 1700, he would have been 44 years old at the time. The town line between Lynn and Salem is but a short distance from the old Moulton homestead, being now the line between Lynnfield and Peabody, and has never been changed since the original laying out of the towns. It was therefore a very easy matter for him to become a resident of Lynn by removing a short distance.

4. JOSEPH MOULTON, probably son of the above Joseph, was married, at Lynn, Dec. 12, 1727, to Sarah Lilley, daughter of George Lilley, "both of Lynn." George Lilley was a resident of that part of Lynn now Lynnfield, and owned land there, which he sold. He removed to Windham, Conn., in 1708. At about the same time, many families from the vicinity removed to the same place, including Needhams, Flints, Greens, Shaws, Moultons, etc. His wife, Elizabeth (Hawkes), had recently died, and he had remarried, to Sarah Silsbee, of Lynn, with whom he took four children to their new home in Windham, leaving this Sarah less than two years old, with some kind friend, perhaps her grandmother Hawkes. That the other children all went to Windham is certain from the Windham records. There was no other family of Lilleys in Lynn at the time of his removal. This Sarah was born May 26, 1705. At the time of her mar-

riage she was therefore between twenty-two and twenty-three years old, and allowing her husband to have been born as before suggested, in 1700, he would have been at marriage twenty-seven years old. Joseph Moulton purchased land in Lynn Jan. 17, 1732-3, and May 14, 1733. This land is now in the rear of the city farm, on the road to Pine or Pan swamp. Here he spent his life, dying about 1766. He had four children, namely: *Ezra*, married Deborah Johnson; *Solomon*, died unmarried; *Sarah*, married James Green; and *Ezekiel*, married Catharine Hudson, daughter of Moses and Katherine (Kilby) Hudson.

5. *EZEKIEL MOULTON*, born at Lynn Nov. 17, 1740, was son of the preceding *Joseph*, and settled on the estate of his father, receiving quit claim deeds from the other heirs, Oct. 3, 1766. He occupied the premises thus obtained while he lived, pursuing the calling of a shoemaker, as his father did before him. He married, Nov. 2, 1771, Catharine Hudson, as before stated. She was born in the old Hudson house on Boston street, on the westerly side of Tower hill, the house having been torn down in 1876. He died Nov. 23, 1810. She died Jan. 1, 1833. They had ten children, namely: *Joseph*, born April 26, 1772; married Anna Mansfield Nov. 6, 1796. *Solomon*, born May 31, 1774; died, unmarried, Aug. 31, 1795. *Ezekiel*, born Dec. 17, 1775; married Rebecca Rhodes Dec. 25, 1806. *Mary*, born June 8, 1778; died, unmarried, Dec. 7, 1848. *Catharine*, born Sept. 23, 1780; died same day. *Moses*, born April 18, 1782; died July 2, 1787. *John Lilley*, born Nov. 6, 1784; married Sally Rhodes Nov. 1, 1807. *Moses*, born Aug. 21, 1787; died unmarried. *Aaron*, born June 19, 1791; married Sarah Palmer March 17, 1822. *Solomon*, born Oct. 19, 1795; died June 8, 1803.

6. *JOSEPH MOULTON*, first child of the preceding, born April 26, 1772; married Anna Mansfield Nov. 6, 1796; died at Northampton, Mass., Feb. 15, 1812. His wife died in Lynn April 6, 1810. Chil-

dren: *Joseph*, born Feb. 7, 1798; married Relief Todd of Poultney, Vt., June 7, 1821, and died in Lynn, Feb. 10, 1873. *Anna*, born Jan. 16, 1800; died, unmarried, July 30, 1830. *Elizabeth Mansfield*, born Feb. 15, 1802; died, unmarried, July 11, 1852. *William Perkins*, born Aug. 15, 1805; married Sally M. Hulen, Jan. 24, 1847. *Solomon*, born Jan. 7, 1808; died, unmarried, May 26, 1827. *Catherine*.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 15.

Will of John Eyers y^e Elder of Haverhill, March 12, 1656-7. To my son John Eyers my dwelling house and lot; my wife to have them for her life. Son John is to pay money to my sons Nathaniel and Obediah and to my daughters Hanah, Rebecka and Mary. To my son Nathaniel the house and lot I bought of my son John Eyers and two cow commons when his apprenticeship with his master French is out, my wife to have it in the meantime; if Nathaniel dies before that time then to my daughter Hanah; also, a part of Hawkes meadow and my north meadow. I give my lands in the upper and lower plains to my sons Robert, Thomas and Obediah Eyers. Sale of lands restrained. To my son Obediah two ox and two cow commons, "a young sowe whose ear hangs down with all my flaggy meadow," etc. To my son Peter meadow and upland and two ox commons, three acres in upper plain. Wife Hanah Eyers, ex'x. Wit: Henry Palmer. Proved in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Inventory of estate of John Eyer, s'r, of Haverhill, lately deceased, taken by m^r. Robert Clements, James Davis, s'r (his mark <), and Henry Palmer 10: 2 mo: 1657. Amount, £248 5s. 6d. Presented to court by Hanah Eyer, ex'x.

Thomas Sleeper of Hampton conveys to Tho. Philbrick, s'r, of Hampton 3 acres of salt marsh in Hampton 10: 8 mo: 1657. Wit: Jn^o. IB Brown and Sam: Dalton. Ack. by Tho. Sleeper and his wife Joanna in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Thomas Sleeper of Hampton conveys to Giles fifeild of Charlestown 3 acres of meadow in Hampton, bounded by Willi: Coule and Henry Moulton, Oct. 10, 1657. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Willi: fifeild. Ack. by Tho. Sleeper and wife Joanah before Tho: Wiggin 10: 8: 1657.

Tho: Sleeper of Hampton conveys to John Brown of Hampton 6¼-acre house lot in Hampton, bounded by Willi: fullar, etc.; also, the swamp and commonage belonging to it, 8: 8: 1657. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Tho: (his F mark) filbrick. Ack. by grantor and wife Joanna (she also signs) in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Edward Colcord of Hampton conveys to John Marian of Hampton ½ acre of meadow March 25, 1653. Wit: Robert Tuck and Peter Morrish. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin.

Nathaniel Boulter of Hampton conveys to John Marian of Hampton ½ acre of meadow, bounded by Robert Page, etc., March 24, 1654. Wit: John Whelewright and Eliakim Wardell. Ack. before Henry Doue and Tho: Ward, commissioners, 5: 8: 1655.

Will of Susan, wife of Thomas Leader of Boston. Gives to her husband Tho: Leader; M^r. Edward Richworth, £20; m^r. Thomas Wheelwrite; Merabah Smithe, Hanah Clifford ("w^{ch} is in y^e hands of hir father"), Samuell Dalton, Robert Smithe, Henry Elkins, Henry Robie and Mary Wedgwood, widow. Dated May 24, 1627 (1657?). Signed by mark S. L. Wit: Tho: levitt (his T mark) and Godfrey Derbourn (his Q mark). Proved in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657. Called Susana, when court appointed Robert Smithe ex'r, it being her wish.

Inventory of estate of Goodwife Leader taken 11: 6: 1657. Amount, £146 19s. 4d. Debts due from goodman Huckins and goodman Clifford.

Thomas Coleman of Hampton, planter, for £22, conveys to Joseph Merrie of Hampton, carpenter, house and 10 acres of upland, in Hampton, bounded by Philemon Dalton and willi: Maston, jr., 29:

7: 1657. Wit: Christopher Hussey and Anthony Stanian. Ack. by grantor and his wife in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Thomas Sleeper of Hampton, for £18, conveys to Henry Doue, s'r, of Hampton my house, barn and land, and a share each of cow and ox commonage in Hampton. Wit: Thomas Nud and Isack Pirkins. Ack. by grantor and his wife Joana (who also signs with mark *) in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Timothie Dalton of Hampton, clarke, conveys to "my loveing kinsman Eman: Hilliard" * of Hampton, seaman, 100 acres of meadow and upland in Hampton, bounded by Taylor's river, Jasper Blake, etc., 10: 8 mo: 1657. Wit: Nathaniell Batcheller and Thomas Nudd. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 10: 8 mo: 1657.

Timothie Dalton of Hampton, clarke, conveys to Nathaniell Batcheller of Hampton part of my farm not disposed of to Manuell Hilliar and Jasper Blake, both of Hampton, seamen, bounded by land sometimes Willi Esto's, 10: 8mo: 1657. Wit: Ed. Rishworth and Henry Palmer. Also, land north of Rodger Shaw's. Ack. before Tho Wiggin 10: 8 mo: 1657.

Timothie Dalton of Hampton, clarke, conveys to Jasper Blake of Hampton, seaman, 100 acres, being part of my farm in Hampton, bounded by Em: Hilliard and Rodger Shaw, 10: 8 mo: 1657. Wit: Natt: Batcheller and Tho: Nudd. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 10: 8 mo: 1657.

Edward Colcord of Hampton, conveys to Giles ffullar 3 acres of meadow, bounded by Christopher Palmer, 8: 8: 1657. Wit: Timothie Dalton and Ed: Rishworth. Ack. in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Henry Green of Hampton, millwrite, conveys to John Cass of Hampton all land granted to said Henry Green and Abraham Pirkins, bounded by Edward Colcord, Sept. 1, 1657. Wit: Samuell Dalton and Mehetable Dalton. Ack. in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657. John Cass (his I

*In a memorandum Hilliard's name is called Manuell Hilliard, and Rodger Shaw is mentioned as a bounding owner.

mark) assigns one-half of this to Natt: Boulter of Hampton 21: 7: 1657. Wit: Philemon Dalton and Sam: Dalton. Ack. in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1657.

Phillip Gorrell late of ye Ile of Shoales acknowledges indebtedness to Tho: Macy of Salisbury, of £37 10s., July 9, 1652. Wit: Humphrey Chadborne and Tho: Spencer (his mark C). Sworn to by the witnesses before Nic: shapleidge, commissioner for Kittery in Pascattoque, April 27, 1657.

Anthony Stanian and Anne Stanian of Hampton convey to Leife: Robert Pike of Salisbury a 6-acre planting lot in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Mondeys, John Sanders, Mrs. Biles, Robert Rings, Mr. Doue, Mr. Winsley, John Rolfe, widow Browne, Joseph Noyce, Jn^o Eaton, sen., and Richard Wells, 6: 11 mo: 1657. Wit: Georg: Carre and mark —▷ of Jn^o Dickison. Ack. by Anthony Stanian and his wife Anne Stanian before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury.

Mr. Sam: Winsley of Salisbury and Ms. Anne Boad (also *Boade*) of Wells, York county, agree to marry, and S. W. makes over to A. B. for her life, house, barn and 95 acres of land and marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. ffrancis Doue, Merrimack river, beach, Oct 5, 1657. Wit: Isaack Buswell and Willia: Buswell. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner for Salisbury, 9: 9: 1657.

Thomas Macy of Salisbury, planter, for £7, conveys to Peter Gee of Newton fferres, Devonshire, England, fisherman, two lots of salt marsh, one being my division of Sweepage at ye beach, 6 acres and 90 rods, near the Great creek, between lots of Edmond Elliott and Joseph ffrench, the other 3 acres in hog-house meadows, next Edmond Elliott's, Dec. 18, 1657. Wit: the mark MB of Mary Bradbury and Judeth Bradbury. Ack., and wife surrendered dower, before Tho: Bradbury commissioner of Salisbury, 18: 10: 1657.

John Clifford of Hampton, planter, for 32s., conveys to Tho: Hauxworth of Salisbury, planter, and his wife Mary, a 1-acre

house lot in Salisbury, bounded by Tho: Hauxworth and Richard Singletary, and Richard Goodale, sen., and rights of commonage belonging to it, 1: 1: 1641. Wit: Jn^o Severans and Abigail Severans her O mark. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, 6: 11 mo: 1657.

Godfrey Deareborne enters caution concerning house and land in Hampton, which he bought of Mr. Edward Richworth and Mr. Tho: Leader, being sometime the house and land of good Haubone, deceased. Entered 12: 1 mo: 1658.

Robert Smithe (his R mark) of Hampton, ex'r of will of Susana Leader, deceased, and as agent for Tho: Leader of Boston, for £46, conveys to Henry Roby of Hampton and Willi More, jr., of Exeter, house and 48 acres of land and salt marsh in little ox common, of said deceased, in Hampton, bounded by Tho: Levitt, Godfrey Deerborne, Thomas Marston, John Cass, the river near the clam banks Jn^o Sanborn, Morris Hobbs, land beyond the north hill, also, one share each of the ox and cow commons, March 12, 1657-8. Wit: Sam: Dalton and John Cleford. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, 13: 1: 1658.

Edward ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, for 40s., conveys to Lt. Robert Pike of Salisbury, planter, ½ acre of meadow west side of Little river in Salisbury March 31, 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, jr., and mark M B of Mary Bradbury. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, March 31, 1658.

Phillip Griffin (his Δ mark) of Salisbury, planter, for £20, conveys to Richard North of Salisbury, house and 3-acre lot in Salisbury, bounded by William Allin and a lane leading to Mr. Hall's house; also, 3 acres of marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Hooke, William Osgood, and Phillip Worlidg; also, commonage belonging to it, March 25, 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Willi: Buswell. Ack. by grantor and his wife Ann before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury.

To be continued.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

133. Wanted, ancestry of Noah West of Newbury and of Abigail (Blay), his wife.
Portland, Me. A. T. D.

134. Wanted, ancestry of Daniel Boardman, Ipswich, married Hannah Hutchinson April 12, 1662.
Indianapolis, Ind. F. R. W. W.

135. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Pierce, Shrewsbury, married Reuben Wilder Feb. 16, 1784. F. R. W. W.

136. Wanted, ancestry of Rebecca Prince, Salem, married John Putnam, 1652. F. R. W. W.

137. Wanted, ancestry of Bartholomew Heath, Haverhill, died Jan. 15, 1681; married Hannah Moyce. F. R. W. W.

138. Wanted, ancestry of Ezra Perry, Sandwich, married Elizabeth Burge, 1652.

139. Wanted, knowledge of the descendants of the following persons. 1. Jonathan White, jr., born 1740; graduated at Harvard college, 1763; married, in Leominster, Mass., Rebecca Rogers, 1768. 2. Samuel White, born in Leominster, 1744; married, 1773, Hannah Plats of Leominster. 3. John White, born in Leominster, 1742. 4. Abijah White, born, 1751, in Leominster; married Polly —; lived at one time in Rockingham, Vt. 5. Nathaniel White, jr., born in Lancaster, 1752; married 1776, Esther Brooks of Woburn. MYRA L. WHITE.
Haverhill, Mass.

140. Wanted, ancestry of Hannah Haseltine, of Bradford, Mass., who married Benjamin Cushing of Salisbury Dec. 17, 1767. L. B. C.
Newburyport.

141. Wanted, ancestry of James Robins and wife, whose daughter Deborah married John Day of Bradford in 1764. Another daughter married Alexander Smith in 1764, and afterwards Nehemiah Ingersoll, whose daughter, Nabby Ingersoll, was born in 1784. A grand-daughter married William Otis Wyer in 1793.
Amesbury. H.

ANSWERS.

8. Mary Howlett was daughter of Thomas Howlett by his first wife Alice (French), and not by Rebecca, and was born about 1642.—*Ed.*

125. The christian name of the wife of Michael Hopkinson was Ann. Sarah Wise was the fourth daughter of Humphrey Wise of Ipswich, 1639, and his wife Susanna. She married David Wheeler May 11, 1650. David Wheeler was born in Salisbury, England, in 1625, and came to America in care of friends in the *Confidence* of London in 1638. He was the son of John Wheeler of Newbury, one of the original proprietors of Salisbury.—*Paul N. Spofford, New York City.*

126. A small pamphlet memorial of Gov. Joseph R. Bodwell, officially published in Augusta, Me., in 1888, gives an account of the family tradition that Henry Bodwell's name was Bothwell, and that he was a Scotch school-boy, who ran away from home. Anyway, Rev. James Noyes was his friend, and he grew up in Newbury. When Philip's war broke out in 1675, Henry was with Lothrop at Bloody brook massacre, and escaped by swinging his gun about his head with his unwounded arm. See Bodge's "Soldiers of King Philip's war."—*Charlotte H. Abbott, Andover.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

STARR'S ANCESTRAL REGISTER. This is a new fan-shaped chart, 17x22 inches, printed on linen paper, suitable for framing or folding. 50 cents. Frank Farnsworth Starr, Middletown, Conn.

ABRAHAM HOWARD OF MARBLEHEAD, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS. New York, 1897. Mr. Howard was a shipmaster in London, and came to New England about 1721. This is an octavo volume of 71 pages, privately printed. It was compiled by Joseph P. Howard of New York City, Hon. Nathaniel J. Holden of Salem, Mass., and Henry W. B. Howard of Brooklyn, N. Y. The volume is well arranged and printed, with full index and a folding chart showing six generations.



Mehitabel, dau. of Thomas Plumer, and Lydia, dau. of Judah Colman, April 27.

Jonathan, son of Ephraim Brown, and Amos, son of Daniel Jewett, May 4, 1712.

Hannah, dau. of Eldad Cheney, May 25.

Samuel, son of James Wheeler, and Nathaniel, son of Rich^d Boynton, Aug. 24.

Abigail, Alice, Benjamin and Dorothy, children of Benjamin Rawlins, Oct. 26.

Hephzibah, dau. of Maximilian Jewett, Nov. 2, 1712.

Nathaniel, son of Jonathan Spafford, Nov. 23, 1712.

David, son of Joshua Boynton, jr., Dec. 21, 1712.

1712-3.

Abigail, dau. of Edmund Goodridge, and Sarah, dau. of John Homes, Jan. 11.

Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Stickney, Jan. 25, 1712-3.

Hannah, dau. of Samuel Goodridge, and Jonathan, son of Elias Whitten, Feb. 1.

Jacob, son of John Dresser, Feb. 8.

Robert, son of Stephen Thurston, Mar. 8.

1713.

Judith, dau. of John Noyes, Apr. 12.

Jonathan, son of Francis Nelson, Apr. 19, 1713.

Sarah, dau. of Abraham Adams, Sarah, dau. of Benjamin Woodman, and Jedidiah, son of Judah Colman, Oct. 11, 1713.

Sam^l, son of Samuel Ayers, Nov. 29.

My daughter Mary Hale, Dec. 6, 1713.

Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Dummer, Dec. 20, 1713.

1713-4.

Mehitabel, dau. of Thomas Plumer, and Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Boynton, Feb. 28.

Ellanor, wife of Benjamin Wood, Mar. 21.

1714.

Martha, dau. of Richard Layton, Apr. 11.

Mary, dau. of Andrew Stickney, and Joseph, son of Benjamin Wood, Apr. 18, 1714.

Abner, Sarah and Mary, children of Jno. Spafford, and Elizabeth Rawlins, young woman, May 9, 1714.

Elizabeth, wife of Ebenezer Stewart, and Abigail, dau. of Daniel Jewett, May 23.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan Broadstreet, June 6, 1714.

Sarah, dau. of Lionel Chute, June 27.

Philip, son of Philip Goodridge, and Josiah, son of Benjamin Rawlins, July 11.

Priscilla, dau. of Dan^l Tenney, Aug. 8.

Martha, dau. of Benjamin Stickney, Aug. 15, 1714.

Daniell, son of Stephen Thurston, Sept. 5.

Mary, dau. of Joseph Gerrish, Moses, son of David Woodman, and Benjamin, son of John Homes, Sept. 12, 1714.

David, son of Samuel Hale, Oct. 3.

Sarah, dau. of Ephraim Brown, Nov. 7.

Meribah, wife of John Lull, Nov. 14, 1714-5.

John, son of Jonathan Spafford, Jan. 2.

Samuell, son of Jno. Brocklebank, Jan. 9.

Moses, son of Pro^r Joseph Hale, Jan. 23.

John, son of Sam^l Kenney, Jan. 30.

Hephzibah, dau. of Benjamin Plumer, jr., Mar. 6, 1714-5.

Moses, son of John Noyes, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Colman, and Ann, dau. of Sam^l Goodridge, Mar. 13, 1714-5.

A child of Judah Colman, Mar. 20, 1715.

Ann, dau. of Jonathⁿ Wheeler, May 8.

Elizabeth, dau. of Jonathan Boynton, May 22, 1715.

Joseph, son of Benjamin Woodman, June 5, 1715.

William, son of Stephen Longfellow, June 12, 1715.

Rachel, dau. of Elias Whitten, June 19.

Ann, dau. of Maximilian Jewett, July 17.

Abraham, son of Abraham Adams, Aug. 28, 1715.

James, son of Andrew Stickney, Oct. 9.

Jonathan, son of Richard Layton, Oct. 23.

Moses, son of Edmund Cheney, Nov. 27.

Dorothy, dau. of William Boynton, Dec. 18, 1715.

1715-6.

Joseph Brown, adult person, my daughter Martha Hale, and John, son of Richard Boynton, Jan. 8, 1715-6.

Susanna, dau. of Samuel Ayers, Mehitabel, dau. of Joseph Brown, and Joseph, son of Jonathⁿ Mores, Feb. 5, 1715-6.

Joshua, son of James Wheeler, Feb. 12, 1716.

Richard, son of Daniell Tenney, Apr. 1.

Judith, dau. of Matthew Adams, Apr. 15.

Jonathan, son of Leonard Herreman, Apr. 8, 1716.

Israel, son of Isaac Adams, Apr. 26.
Ann, dau. of Stephen Longfellow, Apr. 29.
Judith and John, children of Jno. Robinson, and Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Davis, May 6, 1716.

Mary, dau. of Stephen Thurston, June 10.
Ann, dau. of Edmund Goodridge, June 17.
Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Jewett, June 24.
Mary, dau. of Abraham Thurlo, Aug. 5.
James, son of Robert Cole, Aug. 19.
Dorothy, dau. of David Woodman, Sept. 2, 1716.

Rebecca, dau. of Jno. Drew, Oct. 21.
Mary, dau. of James Chute, jr., Nov. 11.
Kezia, dau. of Benjamin Foster, Nov. 18.
David, son of Philip Goodridge, Nov. 25.
Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Spafford, Dec. 23, 1716.

Stephen, son of Jonathan Wheeler, Dec. 30, 1716.

1716-7.

A child of Ephraim Brown, and Phebe, dau. of Thomas Tenney, Jan. 13, 1716-7.
Joshua, son of Joshua Boynton, jr., Jan. 20, 1716-7.

Abigail, dau. of Sam^l Goodridge, Mar. 17, 1716-7.

1717.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan Boynton, and Stephen, son of Thomas Plumer, Apr. 1.
John, son of Samuel Brown, Apr. 8, 1717.
Mary, dau. of Thomas Colman, Apr. 24.
Abigail, dau. of Richard Layton, Apr. 28.
Ruth, dau. of Andrew Stickney, May 12.
Samuel, son of Abraham Adams, and Thomas, son of Josiah Smith, June 9.
Elizabeth, dau. of John Adams, June 23.
Lucy, dau. of Samuel Dickinson, July 21.
Ann, dau. of Pro^r. Joseph Hale, Aug. 11.
Thomas and Moses, sons of Daniel Ritter, Sept. 5, 1717.

Ann, dau. of Thomas Look, Aug., 1717.
Mary, dau. of Thomas Lull, Sept. 15.
Hannah, dau. of William Boynton, Sept. 29, 1717.

Jane, dau. of Joseph Gerrish, Oct. 13.
Judith Getchel, young woman, Oct. 20.
Benjamin, son of Benjamin Plumer, Nov. 10, 1717.

Simon, son of John Noyes, Nov. 17. 1717-8.

My son Moses Hale, Jan. 15, 1717-8.
Mary, dau. of Elias Whitten, and Jedidiah, son of Jedidiah Pearson, Jan. 26.
Bethya, dau. of Dan^l Tenney, jr., Mar. 30. 1718.

Amos, son of Benjamin Stickney, and Jonathan, son of Jonathan Mores, Apr. 6.
Martha, dau. of Sam^l Hale, Apr. 13.
Sarah, dau. of James Wheeler, Apr. 20.
Edward, son of Stephen Longfellow, Apr. 27, 1718.

Mary, dau. of Samuel Brown, May 18.
Samuell, son of Lionell Chute, May 25.
Charles, son of Ebenezer Stewart, June 1.
Jeremy, son of Benjamin Poor, June 8.
Nathan^l, son of Stephen Thurston, July 13, 1718.

Eliphalett, son of Joseph Danford, Aug. 24, 1718.

Abigail, dau. of Nicholas Cheney, Oct. 19.
Abel, son of Jonathan Spafford, Nov. 16.
Dorcas, dau. of John Spafford, Dec. 7. 1718-9.

Elizabeth, dau. of Daniel Ritter, — 22.
Ann, dau. of Jacob Abbott, Mar. 1.
Richard, son of Edmund Goodridge, Mar. 22, 1718-9.

1719.

Phebe, dau. of Thomas Colman, Mar. —.
Benjamin and Ellanour, children of Jonathⁿ Boynton, Apr. 12, 1719.

Sam^l, son of Samuel Goodridge, Mary, dau. of Joshua Boynton, and Eunice, dau. of Matthew Adams, Apr. 26, 1719.

Joseph and Benjamin, sons of Abraham Adams, May 10, 1719.

Edmund, son of Edmund Cheney, May 17, 1719.

Mehitabel, dau. of Daniell Jewett, Mehitabel, dau. of John Adams, and Samuel, son of Josiah Smith, June 21, 1719.

Maximilian, son of John Tenney of Bradford, July 26, 1719.

Joseph, son of Philip Goodridge, Sept. 16.
Mary and John, children of Edward Carpenter, Sept. 26, 1719.

Sarah, dau. of Daniel Tenney, jr., and Stephen, son of Jabez Ayers, Sept. 27.

Daniel, son of Jedidiah Pearson, Oct. 11.

1719-20.

Samuel, son of John Brocklebank, Jan. 3.
 Abner, son of Jonathan Wheeler, Jan. 10.
 Jonathan, son of Jonathan Broadstreet,
 and Martha, dau. of Thomas Look, Feb. 21.
 Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Gerrish, Mar. 13.

1720.

Mehitabel, dau. of Nath^l Dumer, Mar. 27.
 A child of Jonathan Mores, May 1.
 Josiah, son of Samuel Brown, May 8.
 Ezek^l and John, sons of Richard Lay-
 ton, May 29, 1720.

Abigail, dau. of Benjamin Poor, June 12.
 David, son of Isaac Adams, and John,
 son of Lionel Chute, June 19, 1720.

A son of Ebenezer Boynton, July 17.
 Sarah, dau. of Jno. Boynton, July 24.
 Joseph, son of Jonathan Spafford, Aug. 7.
 Jane, dau. of Ebenezer Stewartt, Aug. 14.
 Mary, dau. of Jonathan Boynton, Ruth,
 dau. of James Chute, and Joanna, dau. of
 Benjamin Lull, Aug. 28, 1720.

A child of Joseph Danford, Sept. 4.
 Jeremiah, son of Maximilian Jewett,
 Sept. 11, 1720.

Stephen, son of Stephen Thurston, Sept.
 18, 1720.

David, son of Daniel Jewett, and Sam-
 uel, son of Nicholas Cheney, Oct. 23.
 Judith, dau. of Samuel Moody, Nov. 6.
 My daughter Elizabeth Hale, Nov. 20.

1720-1.

Thomasin, dau. of Nath^l Clark, Jan. 4.
 Sarah, dau. of Stephen Longfellow, Jan. 15.
 Nathan, son of Abraham Adams, Jan. 22.
 Joshua, son of Benjamin Woodman,
 Jan. 29, 1720-1.

Nathan, son of Nathan Woodberry, Feb.
 19, 1720-1.

Benjamin, son of Thomas Coleman, Feb.
 26, 1720-1.

Ann, dau. of Daniel Ritter, Mar. 5.
 Benjamin, son of Sam^l Goodridge, Mar.
 19, 1720-1.

1721.

David, son of David Woodman, and
 Peter, son of Edmund Cheney, Apr. 9.

John, son of John Adams, Apr. 16.
 Benjamin, son of Benjamin Pearson, jr.,
 Daniel, son of John Spafford, and Abigail,
 dau. of Joseph Brown, Apr. 23, 1721.

Daniel, son of Daniel Tenney, May 28.
 Hannah, dau. of Thomas Lull, July 30.
 Amos, son of Benjamin Stickney, Sept. 17.
 Richard, son of Nathaniel Dummer,
 Sept. 24, 1721.

Mary, dau. of Samuel Moodey, Oct. 15.
 Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel Herreman,
 Oct. 15, 1721.

Aphia, dau. of Joshua Boynton, and a
 child of Joseph Nelson, Nov. 12, 1721.
 Hannah and Sarah, daughters of Thom-
 as Wicom, Nov. 26, 1721.

Elizabeth, dau. of Richard Woodberry,
 Dec. 10, 1721.

1721-2.

Sarah, dau. of Jedidiah Pearson, Jan. 28.
 Daniel, son of Philip Goodridge, Ruth,
 dau. of Thomas Plumer, and John, son of
 Gershom Frazer, Feb. 11, 1721-2.

Ruth, dau. of John Brocklebank, Mar. 4.
 1722.

Daniel, son of James Chute, May 6.
 Abigail, dau. of Isaac Adams, Hannah,
 dau. of John Boynton, and Daniel, son of
 Benjamin Poor, July 1, 1722.

Sarah, dau. of Stephen Thurston, July 15.
 Oliver, son of Edmund Goodridge, and
 Joseph, son of Matthew Adams, July 29.
 Samuel, son of Lionel Chute, Mercy,
 dau. of Ebenezer Boynton, and Elizabeth,
 dau. of Samuel Dole, Aug. 5, 1722.

Moses, son of Lt. Jno. Spafford, Aug. 12.
 Hannah, dau. of John Jackman, Sept. 2.
 Nathaniel, son of Daniel Tenney, Oct. 28.
 Mehitabel, dau. of William Tenney, Ezek-
 iel, son of Rich^d Layton, and Ebenezer,
 son of Nathaniel Clark, Nov. 11, 1722.

Henry, son of Abraham Adams, and
 Daniell, son of Amos Stickney, Nov. 25.
 My daughters Sarah and Jane Hale,
 Dec. 2, 1722.

Stephen, son of Joseph Danford, and
 Ann, dau. of Nathan Plumer, Dec. 30.

1722-3.

John, son of David Woodman, and
 John, son of John Plumer, Jan. 13.

Moses, son of Francis Spafford, Jan. 27.
 Stephen, son of Stephen Longfellow,
 Feb. 10, 1722-3.

Mary, dau. of John Adams, and Daniel,
 son of Daniel Hale, Feb. 17, 1722-3.

William, son of John Searls, Feb. 24.
David and Jonathan, sons of Benjamin Woodman, Mar. 3, 1722-3.
Mary, dau. of Edmund Cheney, and James, son of Nathan Woodberry, Mar. 10.
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Herreman, Mar. 24, 1722-3.

1723.

Rebecca, dau. of Philip Goodridge, Apr. 2, 1723.
John, son of Jonathan Boynton, and Edmund, son of Jonathan Mores, Apr. 28.
Stephen, son of Nathaniel Clark, July 14.
Ann, dau. of Dea. Daniel Jewett, Ednah, dau. of Ens. Benjamin Plumer, and Mary, dau. of Richard Woodberry, July 21.
Abigail, dau. of Joseph Goodridge, jr., and Jane, dau. of Benjamin Pearson, jr., July 28.
John, son of Jonathan Thurston, and Joseph, Benjamin and Mehitabel, children of Joseph Russell, Sept. 1, 1723.
Jane, dau. of Jonathan Boynton, Oct. 6.
Josiah, son of Josiah Smith, Nov. 3.
Sarah, dau. of Matthew Duty, Nov. 24.
Edward, son of Edward Carpenter, and Abigail, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, Dec. 1.

1723-4.

Mehitabel, dau. of Sam^l Moodey, Nathaniel, son of Daniel Tenney, and William, son of William Stone, Feb. 2.
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Dumer, and Gershom and Eldad, sons of Nicholas Cheney, Feb. 16, 1723-4.
Jemima, dau. of John Boynton, Feb. 23.
Oliver, son of William Tenney, Mar. 22.

1724.

John, son of Samuell Brown, Mar. 29.
Jonathan, son of Jno. Plumer, Apr. 19.
Jonathan, son of Joseph Nelson, May 17.
Caleb, son of Ebenezer Boynton, May 24.
Stephen, son of Thomas Plumer, Joseph, son of Joseph Brown, and Jeremy, son of William Searl, May 31, 1724.
Edward, son of Samuel Hazzen, and Jane, dau. of David Pearson, June 1.
Hannah, dau. of Lyonel Chute, July 12.
Jonathan, son of Jonathan Wheeler, June 14, 1724.
A child of Richard Woodberry, Aug. 16.
Ann, dau. of Thomas Wicom, Sept. 13.
Mary, dau. of Isaac Adams, Oct. 18.

Nicolas, son of Jno. Jackman, and John, son of Joseph Russell, Nov. 1, 1724.
Gideon George, son of Ann Simmons of Haverhill, Nov. 8, 1724.
My daughter Ann Hale, Nov. 29.
William, son of William Stephens, and Benjamin, son of Jno. Adams, Dec. 13.

1724-5.

Benjamin, son of Jonathan Mores, Jan. 24, 1724-5.
Priscilla, dau. of Abner Todd, Jan. 31.
Sarah, dau. of Daniel Plumer, Feb. 14.
Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, Feb. 28, 1724-5.
Samuell, son of Stephen Longfellow, Mar. 14, 1724-5.
Stephen, son of Thomas Burpe, Mar. 21.
Ebenezer, son of Dan^l Hale, Mar. 7.

1725.

Benjamin, son of Nicholas Cheney, Apr. 18, 1725.
Thomas, son of Thomas Lull, May 9.
Hannah, dau. of Thomas Colman, and James, son of James Chute, May 16.
Martha, dau. of Mary Woster, single woman, May 30, 1725.
Jonathan Thurston's child, Baptizd ye Sae Day.

John, son of Dea. Daniel Jewett, Hannah, dau. of Joseph Goodridge, jr., and Acy, son of Francis Spafford, Aug. 8, 1725.
Eliphalett, son of Lt. Jno. Spafford, Oct. 24, 1725.
David, son of Ens. Benj. Plumer, Dec. 12.
Nathan, son of John Brocklebank, Dec. 19, 1725.

1725-6.

Hannah, dau. of Samuell Moodey, Jan. 23.
Samuell, son of Josiah Smith, and William, son of Edmund Greenlief, Jan. 30.
A son of Samuel Dole, Feb. 6, 1725-6.
Hannah, dau. of Joshua Boynton, Feb. 13.
Lydia, dau. of Eliezer Burbank, Ann, dau. of William Searle, and Elizabeth, dau. of Matthew Duty, Feb. 20, 1725-6.
Martha, dau. of Andrew Stickney, Feb. 27, 1725-6.
Elizabeth, dau. of David Woodman, Mar. 6, 1725-6.
Bethya, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, Mar. 20, 1725-6.

1726.

Abigail, dau. of Daniell Plumer, Apr. 3.
 Shubael, son of Nathan^l Dumer, and
 Elizabeth, dau. of Lyonel Chute, Apr. 10.
 William, son of John Boynton, May 1.
 Mary, dau. of Nathan Plumer, May 29.
 Joseph and Benjamin, sons of Richard
 Woodberry, June 26, 1726.

Nathan, son of Benjamin Woodman,
 July 3, 1726.

Elizabeth, dau. of Francis Brocklebank,
 Joseph, son of Joseph Russell, and Molly,
 dau. of David Pearson, July 31, 1726.

Oliver, son of David Boynton, and James,
 son of Amos Foster, Aug. 28, 1726.

Ebenezer, Hannah and Sarah, children
 of Jno. Look, Sept. 4, 1726.

Daniell, son of Nath^l Clark, Sept. 18.

John, son of Jonathan Mores, and Es-
 ther, dau. of Thomas Burpe, Oct. 23.

Ann, dau. of Jonathan Boynton, and
 William, son of Joseph Brown. Nov. 6.

Rebecca, dau. of Nathan Wheeler, jr.,
 Nov. 20, 1726.

A child of Joseph Nelson, Nov. 27.

Martha, dau. of Jonathan Wheeler, Dec.
 25, 1726.

1726-7.

David, son of James Chute, Jan. 1.

Sarah, dau. of Jonathan Broadstreet,
 Jan. 15, 1726-7.

Samuell, son of Sam^l Hazzen, Feb. 5.

My son William Hale, Feb. 26.

Mehitabell, dau. of Nath^l Herreman,
 and Samuell, son of Jonathan Thurston,
 Mar. 12, 1726-7.

1727.

Sarah, dau. of Andrew Stickney, Apr. 16.

Samuell, son of Samuell Wallingford,
 Apr. 23, 1727.

Abigail, dau. of Stephen Longfellow,
 and Enoch, son of John Hereman, May 28.

Mary, dau. of Amos Pilsbury, June 4.

William, son of Aaron Plumer, July 2.

Sarah, dau. of Thomas Wicom, Aug. 6.

Mary, dau. of Sam^l Dole, Sept. 18.

Elizabeth, dau. of Joseph Noyes, Oct. 1.

Enoch, son of Joseph Goodridge, jr.,
 Oct. 15, 1727.

Jane, dau. of William Searl, and John,
 son of Bartholomew Pearson, Oct. 22.

Abraham, son of Eleazer Burbank, and
 Boston, an Indian servant of Lt. Longfel-
 low, Nov. 19, 1727.

Hannah, dau. of Sam^l Brown, Nov. 26.

Nathan^l Danford, adult person, Eunice
 and Nath^l, children of Nath^l Danford,
 and Enoch, son of Joshua Boynton, Dec. 3.

Hannah, dau. of John Tenny, and Jon-
 athan, son of Jonathan Pearson, Dec. 10.

Samuel, John and Oliver, children of
 John Danford, Dec. 24, 1727.

David, Anne and Isaac, children of Fran-
 cis Danford, Dec. 31, 1727.

1727-8.

John, Jonathan and Mary, children of
 John Hopkinson, Benjamin, son of Benja-
 min Poor, and Ebenezer, son of Joseph
 Russell, Jan. 7, 1727-8.

James Calf, adult person, Jan. 14.

Eunice, dau. of Nathan Plumer, Feb. 4.

Sarah, dau. of John Brocklebank, Mar. 17.

Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel Clark, Mar.
 24, 1727-8.

1728.

Hannah Clough, adult person, and
 Martha, dau. of Josiah Smith, Mar. 31.

William, son of Samuel Moodey, Apr. 14.

Samuell, son of Samuell Jewett, Mingo,
 a negro man, and Betty, an Indian woman
 servant of Abra. Adams, Apr. 28, 1728.

Elizabeth, dau. of Dan^l Plumer, Flora,
 a negro servant of Gov^r. Dumer, and
 Grace, a negro servant of Richard Dumer,
 May 19, 1728.

Mary, a negro maid living at Benj.
 Woodman's, June 9, 1728.

John Boynton's child, William Tenney's
 child, and Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel Dumer,
 Aug. 4, 1728.

David, son of David Pearson, Aug. 25.

Mary, dau. of Francis Brocklebank, Oct.
 20, 1728.

Samuel, son of Jonathan Mores, Isaac,
 son of Benj. Pearson, Rebecca, dau. of
 Jno. Plumer, and Samuell, son of Robert
 Stewart, Nov. 10, 1728.

1728-9.

Ebenezer, son of Richard Stewart, Jan. 5.

Samuel, son of David Woodman, and
 Gershom, son of Thomas Wicom, Jan. 12.

Margaret, dau. of Sam^l Hazzen, Jan. 26.

Stephen, son of Benj. Woodman, and Stephen, son of Jonathan Thurston, Feb. 23.
 Stephen, son of William Adams, Mar. 16.
 John, son of Joseph Nelson, Mar. 23.

1729.

David, son of Nicholas Cheney, Mar. 30.
 Jonah, son of Jonathan Spafford, Apr. 20.
 John, son of John Lull, jr., May 4.
 Sarah, dau. of Moses Gerrish, June 22.
 Sarah, dau. of Joseph Danford, June 29.
 Susanna, dau. of Joseph Noyes, July 13.
 Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, July 20, 1729.

David, son of Nathan Wheeler, jr., Aug. 3, 1729.

Samuell, son of Samuell Moody, Sept. 28.

Stephen, son of Nath^l Danford, Oct. 5.

Susanna, dau. of Amos Pilsbury, Dec. 18.

1729-30.

Nathan, son of Moses Hale, Jan. 25.

Aphia, dau. of Samuell Dole, Daniell, son of Daniell Plumer, and John, son of Elkanah Lunt, Feb. 1, 1729-30.

Mark, son of John Plumer, Mar. 1.

Nero, a negro servant of John Plumer, Mar. 15, 1729-30.

Joseph, son of Samuell Wallingford, Mar. 22, 1729-30.

1730.

Sarah, dau. of Bartholomew Pearson, and Lydia, dau. of Jonathan Thirston, Apr. 5, 1730.

William, son of William Searl, Apr. 12.

Ann, dau. of Benj. Plumer, and Samuell, son of Sam^l Emmerson, May 10.

Aaron, son of Aaron Plumer, and Eunice, dau. of Wm. Tenney, May 24.

Moses, son of Thomas Lull, and Hannah, dau. of Joseph Russell, June 7.

Nathan, son of Thomas Burpe, July 26.
 Bethya, dau. of Joseph Goodridge, jr., Aug. 23, 1730.

Abel, son of Nathan Plumer, Sept. 6.

William, son of Lt. Jno. Spafford, Oct. 18.

Miriam, dau. of John Stevens, Oct. 11.

Jemima, dau. of Samuell Jewett, Nov. 8.

William, son of Thomas Wicom, Nov. 15.

Moses, son of John Adams, Nov. 22.

Mary, dau. of John Boynton, Ammi-
 ruhamah, son of Jonathan Mores, and
 Joseph, son of Joseph Noyes, Dec. 6.

1730-1.

Lydia, dau. of John Lull, and Moses, son of Moses Wheeler, Jan. 3, 1730-1.

Martha, dau. of Abner Todd, and Joseph, son of Moses Gerrish, Jan. 17.

Moses, son of Jonathan Spafford, Jan. 24.

Benjamin, son of David Woodman, Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel Dumer, and Mary, dau. of Sam^l Moodey, Feb. 21, 1730-1.

A child each of Jonathan Pearson, Joshua Noyes and Sam^l Herreman, Mar. —.

1731.

Sarah, dau. of Samuell Hazen, Apr. 11.

Eliza, dau. of William Adams, and Eunice, dau. of Elkanah Lunt, Apr. 25.

Katharine, dau. of John Dumer, esq., May 9, 1731.

Oliver, son of Benjamin Pearson, and David, son of Andrew Stickney, May 16.

Eliza, dau. of Nathaniell Clark, May 23.

Rebecca, dau. of Nathan Wheeler, jr., July 23, 1731.

William, son of Jonathan Wheeler, and Joseph, son of Richard Stewart, Aug. 8.

John, son of Edmund Cheney, Francis, son of Francis Brocklebank, Hannah, dau. of Elijah Blazedel, and Eliza, dau. of Samuell Poor, Aug. 15, 1731.

Abigail, dau. of John Wheeler, and Mary, dau. of Tim^o. Jackman, Aug. 29.

1731-2.

Beamsly, son of John Plumer, Jan. 2.

Mehitabel, dau. of Joshua Boynton, jr., Jan. 9, 1731-2.

William, son of Jonathan Stickney, Jan. 22, 1731-2.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan Thurston, and Moses, son of Moses Hale, Mar. 5.

1732.

Mary, dau. of Samuell Wallingford, Apr. 16, 1732.

Sarah, dau. of Dea. Samuell Moodey, June 11, 1732.

Hannah, dau. of William Tenney, June 18, 1732.

John, son of John Bailey, Aug. 13.

Eliz., dau. of Lieut. Longfellow, and Oliver, son of Samuell Dole, Aug. 20.

Susanna, dau. of Sam^l Lull, and Samuell, son of Jonathan Thurlo, Sept. 3.

Phebe, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, Oct. 8.

Mary, dau. of Bartholomew Pearson,
Nov. 12, 1732.

Jacob, son of Jedidiah Pearson, Nov. 26.

Enoch, son of Moses Gerrish, Dec. 3.

Abigail, dau. of Abraham Brown, Dec. 17.

1732-3.

James, son of Josiah Smith, Jan. 21.

Hannah, dau. of Nicholas Cheny, Jerem-
iah, son of Jonathan Stickney, and John,
son of Joshua Noyes, Jan. 28, 1732-3.

1733.

John, son of Andrew Stickney, Apr. 8.

Betty, dau. of Sam^l Jewett, and Jane,
dau. of Moses Wheeler, Apr. 29, 1733.

Judith, dau. of Eben Tenney, and
Johnson, son of Jno. Stewart, July 1.

Hephzibah, dau. of Samuel Poor, July
22, 1733.

John, son of John Dumer, esq., Aug. 12.

A child of Jno. Lull, July 29, 1733.

Martha, dau. of Nathan Plumer, Aug. 26.

Judith, dau. of Benjamin Pearson, John,
son of Edmund Cheney, and Benj., son of
Stephen Hidden, Sept. 23, 1733.

Judith, dau. of Dea. Sam^l Moodey,
Sept. 30, 1733.

Paul, son of Jonathan Pearson, Oct. 28.

Abner, son of David Woodman, and
Martha, dau. of Joseph Goodridge, Nov. 25.

Enoch, son of Moses Hale, Dec. 2.

John, son of John Plumer, jr., Dec. 9.

Sarah, dau. of Samuel Adams, Dec. 23.

Sarah, dau. of Joseph Pike, Dec. 30.

1733-4.

Mehitabel, dau. of Aaron Dresser, Jan. 6.

Rebecca, dau. of Stephen Stickney,
Jan. 27, 1733-4.

Hannah, dau. of Samuel Hovey, Mar. 3.

William and Hannah, children of Jos-
eph Russell, Feb. 17, 1733-4.

1734.

Hannah, dau. of Sam^l Stickney, Mar. 31.

Nathan, son of Nathan Wheeler, jr., and
Eliza, dau. of Richard Stewart, Apr. 14.

Lemuel, son of Joseph Noyes, Apr. 21.

Mehitabel, dau. of Benj. Thurston, Aug.
15, 1734.

Esther, dau. of Tim^o. Jackman, Sept. 15.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan Stickney,
Nov. 17, 1734.

A child of Jonathan Thurlo, Nov. 10.

Samuell, son of Samuel Wallingford,
Nov. 24, 1734.

Oliver, son of Samell Dickinson, jr.,
Dec. 29, 1734.

1734-5.

Samuell, son of John Hopkinson, Jan. 5.

William, son of Nathaniel Dumer, Jan. 12.

Nathan, son of Lt. Stephen Longfellow,
Jan. 19, 1734-5.

Benj., son of Benj. Stickney, jr., Jan. 26.

Mary, dau. of Abraham Brown, and
Enoch, son of John Stewartt, Feb. 16.

Sarah, dau. of Richard Lowell, jr.,
Mar. 9, 1734-5.

1735.

Enos, son of Joshua Noyes, Mar. 30.

Henry, son of Moses Gerrish, Apr. 6.

Benjamin, son of William Tenny, Apr. 20.

Stevens, son of Roger Chase, May 4.

Abigail, dau. of Dea. Samuel Moodey,
May 7, 1735.

David, son of John Boynton, and Jona-
than, son of John Bayley, June 8, 1735.

Bartholomew, son of Bartholomew
Pearson, June 29, 1735.

Moses, son of Andrew Duty, Elizabeth,
dau. of Moses Hale, and Elizabeth, dau.
of James Calf, Aug. 31, 1735.

Samuel, son of Stephen Hidden, Sept. 20.

James, son of Andrew Stickney, Wil-
liam, son of Andrew Stickney, and Jona-
than, son of Moses Wheeler, Sept. 28.

1735-6.

Mary, dau. of Joseph Gerrish, and Mer-
cy, dau. of Sam^l Lull, Jan. 4, 1735-6.

Hepzibah, dau. of Sam^l Killburn, Jan. 11.

Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Burpe, Feb. 15.

Joseph, son of David Woodman, Feb. 29.

Sarah, dau. of Edmund Cheney, and
John, son of Elkanah Lunt, Feb. 7.

Judith, dau. of Richard Stuartt, Mar. 14.

1736.

Mary, dau. of John Plumer, Apr. 18.

Samuell, son of the Widow Sarah Adams,
and Abigail, dau. of Joseph Noyes, May 16.

Samuell, son of Jonathan Stickney,
May 30, 1736.

Mehitabel, dau. of Ens. Benj. Pearson,
June 13, 1736.

Sarah, dau. of Sam^l Jewett, and Eliza-
beth, dau. of Aaron Dresser, July 18.

Samuel, son of Nath^l Dumer, July 25.
Samuell, son of Dea. Sam^l Moody, Sept.
5, 1736.

Jedidiah, son of Joseph Russell, Sept. 12.
Richard, son of William Tenney, Oct. 3.
Samuel, son of James Calf, and Bethya,
dau. of Jno. Danford, jr., Oct. 17, 1736.
Sarah, dau. of Nathan Plumer, Nov. 28.
John, son of Wm. Turner, Dec. 5.
Hannah, dau. of Nich. Cheny, and
Joshua, son of Stephen Stickney, Dec. 12.
Sarah, dau. of Enoch Dole, Dec. 19.
Betty, dau. of Jonathan Whitter, Dec. 26.

1736-7.

John, son of Joshua Noyes, Jan. 16.
Sarah, dau. of James Lacount, Jan. 23.
Rebecca, dau. of Nathan Wheeler, and
Mary, dau. of Timo. Jackman, Feb. 13.
Benjamin, son of Benj. Stickney, jr.,
Mar. 6, 1736-7.

Samuel, son of Sam^l Wallingford, Apr. 16.
Jonathan, son of Jonathan Pearson,
Feb. 27, 1736-7.

1737.

A child of Samuell Stickney, June 5.
Elizabeth, dau. of Moses Hale, jr., and
Sarah, dau. of John Stewart, July 17.
Joseph, son of Samuell Poor, and Sam-
uell, son of Jonathan Thurlo, July 24.
Samuell, son of David Woodman, Aug.
21, 1737.

Pheebe, dau. of Sam^l Dickinson, jr., and
Sarah, dau. of Sam^l Hovey, Sept. 11.
Oliver, son of Aaron Dresser, Sept. 18.
Elizabeth, dau. of Andrew Duty, Oct. 2.
Moses, son of Humphry Pierce, and
Luke, son of Caleb Burbank, Oct. 9.
Jane, dau. of Moses Wheeler, Oct. 30.
Sarah, dau. of Benj. Plumer, Nov. 6.
Elkanah, son of Elkanah Lunt, Nov. 13.
Hannah, dau. of Sam^l Lull, Dec. 4.

1737-8.

Daniel, son of Joseph Noyes, Feb. 5.
Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Poor, Feb.
12, 1737-8.

Benj., son of Richard Stewartt, Mar. 12.
Jane, dau. of Bartholomew Pearson, and
Samuell, son of Jno. Danford, jr., Mar. 19.

1738.

Hephzibah, dau. of Jonathan Burpe,
Apr. 2, 1738.

Ruth, dau. of Joseph Swett, and Moses,
son of Jonathan Stickney, May 31.

Moses, son of Josiah Smith, July 16.
Solomon, son of David Pearson, Aug. 6.
Ann, dau. of Jonathⁿ Pearson, Aug. 27.
Paul, son of Dea. Sam^l Moody, Sept. 17.
William, son of William Turner, Oct. 22.
Ann, dau. of Enoch Dole, and Joseph,
son of Sam^l Danforth, Nov. 5, 1738.

Ebenezer, son of — Clough, Dec. 10.
Daniel, son of Daniel Chapman, Dec. 31.
1738-9.

Hannah, dau. of Sam^l Lowell, Jan. 14.
Ruth, dau. of Nathan Plumer, Feb. 4.
Jacob, son of Joseph Gerrish, Feb. 11.
Sarah, dau. of Eben Tenny, Feb. 18.
Thomas, son of Benj. Stickney, jr., and
Oliver, son of Stephen Stickney, Feb. 25.

1739.

Joshua, son of Joshua Noyes, Apr. 22.
Jedidiah, son of Sam^l Stickney, May 6.
Eunice, dau. of Moses Hale, June 3.
Benjamin, son of Sam^l Wallingford, and
John, son of Elkanah Lunt, June 10.

Mary, dau. of Nathan Wheeler, jr.,
June 17, 1739.

Joseph, son of Joseph Sweatt, and John,
son of Sam^l Searl, June 24, 1739.

Ezekiel, son of Sam^l Northend, June 8.
Silas, son of Caleb Burbank, July 29.
Samuell, son of Moses Gerrish, Aug. 19.
Sarah, dau. of Sam^l Lowell, Sept. 9.
John, son of Jonathan Thurlo, Sept. 23.
Dorothy, dau. of Dea. Sam^l Moody,
Oct. 14, 1739.

Judith, dau. of Joseph Noyes, Oct. 21.
Elizabeth, dau. of Jno. Stewartt, Nov. 11.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan Layton, Benja-
min, son of Abraham Sawyer, and Stephen,
son of Eliphlet Danford, Dec. 2.

Hannah, dau. of Aaron Dresser, and
Abner, son of Mark Moors, jr., Dec. 16.

1739-40.

Abijah, son of Sam^l Dickinson, Jan. 13.
Richard, son of Bartholomew Pearson,
and Samuel, son of Sam^l Jewett, Feb. 10.

1740.

Mehitabel, dau. of Sam^l Hovey, and
Sarah, dau. of David Boynton, Apr. 6.

Daniel Boynton and wife ownd ye Cov^t
y^e Same Day.

Mary, dau. of William Tenney, May 18.
 Mary, dau. of Lt. Sam^l Northend, July
 27, 1740.

Abigail, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, Sept.
 7, 1740.

Parker, son of Enoch Dole, Sept. 14.
 Ruth, dau. of Sam^l Searl, Oct. 5.
 Ann, dau. of Jonathan Pearson, jr., Oct.
 19, 1740.

Eunice, dau. of Jonathan Stickney, and
 Mary, dau. of John Danford, Oct. 26.

Rufus, son of Moses Wheeler, Nov. 23.

Mary, dau. of Joseph Mooers, Dec. 28.

1740-1.

David, son of David Boynton, and
 John, son of Jonathan Layton, Feb. 23.

Jno. and Mary, children of Daniel
 Noyes, and Eliz., dau. of Ben. Stickney,
 Mar. 5, 1740-1.

1741.

Noyes, son of David Pearson, Lucy,
 dau. of Moses Hale, Isaac, son of Samuel
 Stickney, and Eleazer, son of Caleb Bur-
 bank, Mar. 29, 1741.

Ruth, dau. of Timothy Jackman, Apr.
 12, 1741.

William, son of Moses Woodman, Apr.
 26, 1741.

A child of Abraham Brown, May 17.

Sarah, dau. of Nathan Wheeler, and
 Eunice, dau. of Joshua Noyes, May 31.

Joseph, son of Joseph Noyes, July 19.

William, son of Dea. Sam^l Moody, Aug. 9.

Edmund Tenney, son of Abenezzer
 Tenney, and Eliz., dau. of Sam^l Hovey,
 Sept. 27, 1741.

Sarah, dau. Sam^l Poor, Oct. 25.

Martha, dau. of Joseph Gerrish, Nov. 1.

Amos, son of Sam^l Jewett, and Oliver,
 son of Sam^l Dickinson, jr., Dec. 13.

1741-2.

Anne and Mehitabel, daughters of Wil-
 liam Turner, Jan. 3, 1741-2.

Joseph, son of Joseph Hale, and Eliza-
 beth, dau. of Sam^l Lowell, Jan. 10.

Jane, dau. of Jno. Danford, jr., Jan. 17.

John, son of Jno. Lull, jr., William, son
 of Moses Gerrish, Elias, son of Moses
 Cheney, and John Coarsar, jr., an adult
 person, Feb. 28, 1741-2.

Moses, son of Moses Ritter, Mar. 7.

1742.

John, son of Aaron Dresser, Mar. 28.

Ann, dau. of William Longfellow, Jo-
 seph, son of Joseph Carr, and Benjamin,
 son of John Noyes, May 2, 1742.

Phebe, dau. of Bartholomew Pearson,
 May —, 1742.

Hannah, dau. of John Stewartt, May—.

Enoch, son of Enoch Noyes, June 13.

A child of Abia Sawyer, June —, 1742.

Ednah, dau. of Benj. Plumer, July 11.

Abraham, son of Joseph Sweat, July 25.

Edward, son of Jonathan Pearson, jr.,
 and Abner, son of Moses Woodman, Aug.

1, 1742.

William, son of Andrew Duty, Aug. 15.

Abigail, dau. of Francis Wooster, and
 Jno., son of my son Moses Hale, Nov. 7.

Samuel, son of Sam^l Woodbury, Dec. 19.

1742-3.

Mark, son of Jonathan Thurlo, Jan. 2.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan Layton, Jan.
 16, 1742-3.

Sam^l, son of David Boynton, and Abi-
 gail, dau. of Jer. Adams, Feb. 6.

David, son of Caleb Burbank, and Mary,
 dau. of Jeremiah Poor, Feb. 13, 1742-3.

Mary, dau. of Edmund Cheney, jr.,
 Mar. 6, 1742-3.

1743.

Reuben, son of David Pearson, Apr. 10.

Mehitable and Aphia, children of Jno.
 Duty, May 1, 1743.

Elizabeth, dau. of Moses Pearson, May
 22, 1743.

Jeremy, son of Richard Stewartt, and
 Susanna, dau. of Jno. Lull, May 29.

Sarah, dau. of Mark Moors, jr., June 5.

Lois, dau. of Sam^l Danford, and Sarah,
 dau. of Nath^l Burbank, June 26, 1743.

Sarah, dau. of Benj. Stickney, July 17.

Lemuel, son of Joseph Noyes, Aug. 21.

Nathan, son of Moses Hale, jr., Sept.—.

Mehitabel, dau. of Samuel Northend,
 Oct. 2, 1743.

Samuel, son of Samuel Stickney, and
 Mary, dau. of my son Moses Hale, Nov.

6, 1743.

Stephen, son of Stephen Stickney, and
 Hannah, dau. of Abram Brown, Nov. 13.

Sarah, dau. of Joseph Carr, Nov. 20.

THE OLD CELLAR.

The olden home is now no more,
The house, the barn, the well-sweep old,
With the old folks are things of yore,
Forgotten as the years have rolled.

Uncovered now the cellar walls
The tangled briars have overhung,
And snow, as swiftly down it falls,
Into the crevices is flung.

Upon this waste of barrenness,
Now only rocky pasture ground,
The walls though every year grown less,
Show where the road in old times wound.

But poplars from old Lombardy
In silence rear their heads of snow,
Half dead, half living, seemingly,
Survivors of the long ago.

LOMBARDY POPLARS.

The Lombardy poplar trees are remarkable for their straight trunks and the nearly vertical growth of their branches. From remote times they have been inhabitants of Kashmir, the Punjab, and Persia, and from that region they were carried to Southern Europe.

Their popular name is derived from their abundance along the banks of the Po and other rivers of Lombardy.

They were introduced into France in 1749; and from thence into the United States about 1790. While envoy to France, Thomas Jefferson noticed the unique use of these trees in marking the course of turnpike roads and was struck with the luxuriance of their foliage. He encouraged their introduction into the United States, and they soon became common as marking the sides of turnpikes and boundaries of public squares. The Salem and Boston turnpike corporation voted May 4, 1802, to set the trees on both sides of their road. The Newburyport and Boston turnpike corporation also had some set out. When Salem common was levelled in 1802, there was a nursery adjoining thereto, in what is now Winter street, containing a large number of these trees, and they were set out along the borders of the square. The people soon discovered that they were

not trees of beauty; and the great September gale of 1815 completed the desire to have them removed. They were either uprooted or broken down by the terrific wind, and were banished from the common, the present elm and other trees being set out in their places in 1817.

If these poplars were beautiful in France and Italy, they were not found to be so in New England. They were not suitable for our rigorous climate, and soon began to show indication of decay, dead branches appearing more and more frequently.

Political feeling was so strong in the old Jeffersonian days that these poplars were condemned by the Federalists on account of Jefferson having been instrumental in introducing them. Some of the Republicans planted these trees in front of their residences to show their allegiance to Jeffersonian principles, and the enraged Federalists were guilty of injuring and destroying them. This was true in Salem in 1801 in several instances, the mischief being of course done under cover of darkness. Capt. Samuel Very, who lived at Buffum's corner, offered a reward of twenty dollars for the conviction of the person or persons who injured the trees before his house.

For a few years the setting out of these trees was a fad, which had its short run. Few of the old trees remain, even in decay, some being found on sections of the turnpike roads, and a few in Beverly and Groveland, and on the Pickman farm in Salem. They are sometimes found by old cellars on deserted homesteads, tall and erect and apparently dead, standing like grim sentinels in a dreary vigil.

The fancy for these trees has slightly revived during the last two or three years, and they have been set out in Beverly, Newburyport and other places.

NOTE.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Lydia Abbot, born in Andover June 25, 1763.
—*Andover town records.*

ADAMS GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 45.

85

MOSES ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Jan. 17, 1736-7. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Ruth Palmer Feb. 6, 1760; and died Sept 16, 1817, at the age of eighty.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 239—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Aug. 31, 1761; living in 1816; and d. unmarried.
- 240—II. RUTH⁵, b. March 24, 1763; m. Joseph Thurlow of Newbury March 25, 1783.
- 241—III. HANNAH⁵, b. Nov. 6, 1764; m. Joseph Russell, jr., of Newbury Oct. 19, 1797; living in 1816.
- 242—IV. SUSANNA⁵, b. Aug. 1, 1766; m. Jonathan Merrill, jr., of Methuen March 29, 1800; and was living in 1816.
- 243—V. EUNICE⁵, b. Aug. 21, 1768; m. Nathan Longfellow Feb. 24, 1814.
- 244—VI. MOSES⁵, b. Oct. 10, 1770. *See below* (244).
- 245—VII. EZRA⁵, b. Jan. 31, 1773. *See below* (245).
- 246—VIII. DUDLEY⁵, b. April 14, 1775; d. Oct. 3, 1778.
- 247—IX. EDNA⁵, b. Sept. 20, 1778; m. Ebenezer Adams (227).
- 248—X. DUDLEY⁵, b. Aug. 16, 1781; d., unmarried, Dec. 29, 1852.
- 249—XI. ZILPHA⁵, b. June 8, 1786; d. Aug. 11, 1809.

86

EDMUND ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Oct. 24, 1740. He was a yeoman, and resided in his native town until 1788, when he removed to Londonderry, N. H. He married, first, in Newbury, Hannah Thurston Nov. 22, 1764. She died Sept. 12, 1807; and he married, second, a widow Kimball. He died Jan. 18, 1825, aged eighty-four.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 250—I. JAMES⁵, b. May 5, 1765; m. Anna Green Jan. 24, 1793.
- 251—II. JANE⁵, b. Jan. 2, 1767; d. young.
- 252—III. AMOS⁵, b. May 10, 1768; was killed in a saw-mill Nov. 13, 1813.
- 253—IV. PATIENCE⁵, b. July 16, 1770; d. July 20, 1806.
- 254—V. JANE⁵, b. Feb. 13, 1773; m. Daniel Marsh Dec. 31, 1794.
- 255—VI. HANNAH⁵, b. Feb. 8, 1775; d. June 5, 1795.
- 256—VII. EDMUND⁵, b. May 14, 1777; m. Elizabeth Carr in 1808.

257—VIII. RICHARD⁵, b. Nov. 14, 1779.

258—IX. BENJAMIN⁵, b. May 31, 1782; d. in Havana Sept. 21, 1811.

259—X. JACOB⁵, b. Jan. 14, 1785; d., unmarried, Aug. 10, 1823. He founded the Adams Female Academy in Londonderry.

87

ROBERT ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Nov. 24, 1717. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury, where he died Aug. 24, 1785, aged sixty-seven. He married Love Jaques of Newbury Sept. 7, 1738.

Children born in Newbury :—

- 260—I. JOSEPH⁶, b. in 1738; m. Elizabeth Atkinson Feb. 22, 1768; lived in Newbury; yeoman; and d. in Newbury May 30, 1790. His wife survived him. They probably had no children.
- 261—II. HENRY⁶, b. Feb. 15, 1741. *See below* (261).
- 262—III. ABRAHAM⁶, b. Oct. 2, 1746; blacksmith; lived in Newburyport; m. Judith Little of Newbury July 12, 1774; and had no children. He d. in Newburyport April 3, 1801; and his widow married, secondly, Joseph Noyes.
- 263—IV. MOLLY⁶, b. May 10, 1750; m. Anthony Morse of Newburyport (pub. Jan. 1, 1768); and died Feb. —, 1838, aged eighty-seven.
- 264—V. ABIGAIL⁶, b. June 27, 1753; d. unmarried.
- 265—VI. DANIEL⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1756. *See below* (265).

90

BENJAMIN ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury April 20, 1724. He married Abigail Kendrick.

Children :—

- 266—I. ABRAHAM⁶, living in 1771.
- 267—II. DANIEL⁶.
- 268—III. ISAAC⁶.
- 269—IV. CALEB⁶.
- 270—V. ABIGAIL⁶, d. March 21, 1855.
- 271—VI. SAMUEL⁶, b. June 7, 1759; m. Catharine Fenno May 31, 1781; was a wire worker; lived in Boston; and d. March 31, 1796, aged thirty-six.

92

CHARLES ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Nov. 4, 1729. He was a laborer, and lived in his native town and in Newburyport. He married, first, Rebecca Adams (98) of Newbury Jan. 25, 1753. She died in 1758, aged twenty-eight; and he

married, second, Mary Hills Dec. 18, 1760. He died Jan. 9, 1802, aged seventy-two, and his widow Mary died Dec. 26, 1805, at the age of seventy.

Children :—

- 272—I. ———^s, stillborn Oct. 22, 1761.
 273—II. JACOB^s, b. July 17, 1764, in Newbury. See below (273).
 274—III. AMOS^s, b. April 25, 1768, in Newburyport; was a shipbuilder; settled in St. John, N. B., in 1791; m. Sally Whitney Nov. 3, 1799; and had nine children. She d. Nov. 13, 1827, aged fifty-nine; and he d. Sept. 8, 1853.
 275—IV. SMITH^s, b. Feb. 22, 1771, in Newbury. See below (275).
 276—V. REBECCA^s, b. Feb. 1, 1775, in Newburyport; m. Samuel Davis (*Dresser*—pub.) Nov. 24, 1797; and d. April 23, 1848, aged seventy-three. He d. Jan. 5, 1836, aged sixty-nine. He was a barber.
 277—VI. MARY^s, b. March 28, 1778, in Newburyport; m. Robert Morse April 29, 1806; and lived in Boston. He was a house carpenter, and d. Jan. 10, 1836, aged fifty-two. She d. Nov. 18, 1855, aged seventy-seven.
 278—VII. MARTHA^s, b. Jan. 17, 1782, in Newbury; m., first, Obadiah Short Nov. 11, 1805. He was a carpenter, and d. Nov. 20, 1805, aged twenty-seven years, only nine days after his marriage. She m., second, Edmund Smith Nov. 18, 1810. He was a rope-maker. She d. Sept. 29, 1846, aged sixty-four; and Mr. Smith d. June 14, 1849, aged sixty-three.

96

SARAH ADAMS^s, born in Newbury Aug. 7, 1743. She married Isaac Adams, an Englishman (published, both of Newbury, Oct. 15, 1774). They lived in Newbury.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 279—I. ELEANOR^s, b. April 25, 1779; m. Moses Hale.
 280—II. THOMAS^s, b. July 23, 1784; m., first, Mary Leach June 5, 1805; second, Sarah Saunders Oct. 18, 1813.

100

CAPT. ISRAEL ADAMS^s, born in Newbury March 22, 1734-5. He was a husbandman, and lived in his native town. He married Deborah Jaques of Newbury Nov. 11, 1779; and died Jan. 4, 1812, aged seventy-six. She died May 20, 1837, aged ninety-nine.

Child :—

- 281—I. POLLY^s, b. Aug. 27, 1782, in Newbury; living in 1812.

101

LIPHE ADAMS^s, born in Newbury May 8, 1736. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Mary Boynton of Newbury May 14, 1775; and died Sept. 30, 1801, aged sixty-five. She died, his widow, in Newburyport, Feb. 7, 1822, aged seventy-three.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 282—I. EUNICE^s, b. Aug. 3, 1775; was unmarried in 1820.
 283—II. SARAH^s (twin), b. Dec. 10, 1777; m. Moses Kent of Newburyport Feb. 18, 1795.
 284—III. ANNA^s (twin), b. Dec. 10, 1777; d. in Newbury Sept. 4, 1778.
 285—IV. ROBERT^s, b. May 20, 1787; m., and had children.

103

CAPT. SILAS ADAMS^s, born in Newbury Feb. 16, 1741-2. He lived in Newbury, and was a cordwainer by trade. After service in the Revolution, he married Lucy Underwood of Newbury Sept. 8, 1779; and died in Newbury Nov. 15, 1800, aged fifty-eight. His wife Lucy survived him; and married, second, Daniel Dodge; dying Sept. 12, 1844.

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 286—I. ANNA^s, b. July 25, 1780; m. Ezra Hale of Newbury (pub. Nov. 9, 1799).
 287—II. LUCY^s, b. Oct. 23, 1785; living in 1802.
 288—III. CHARLOTTE^s, b. Dec. 31, 1787; living in 1802.

105

ROBERT ADAMS^s, born in Newbury July 24, 1750. He was a cordwainer and weaver, and lived in Newbury. He married Eunice Little of Newbury July 12, 1774; and died in Newbury Dec. 3, 1776, aged twenty-six. His widow married, second, Bradstreet Tyler of Boxford Sept. 18, 1788.

Child :—

- 289—I. ROBERT^s, b. Aug. 14, 1775, in Newbury; was living in 1777; probably m. Susanna Little of Newbury Oct. 10, 1799; and d. in 1801, leaving an infant daughter, Eunice.

113

STEPHEN ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley Feb. 27, 1728-9. He was a yeoman, and lived in Topsfield until 1776, when he removed to Derry, N. H. He removed to Bradford, Mass. after a year or two, and settled in Henniker, N. H., just prior to 1788. He married Susanna Dorman of Topsfield in 1760. Mr. Adams was a large man, jovial, wilful and obstinate. His wife died Oct. 15, 1804; and he died Jan. 15, 1811.

Children:—

- 290—I. JACOB⁶, b. Feb. 23, 1761; was a soldier in the Revolution; m., and had two children; and d. in New York March 25, 1841.
- 291—II. AMELIA⁶, b. May 26, 1762; became a Shaker, and lived at Enfield.
- 292—III. JULIANA⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1764; became a Shaker; and d. Aug. 13, 1812. She lived at Enfield.
- 293—IV. HENRY⁶, b. Sept. 2, 1766; became a Shaker, and lived at Enfield.
- 294—V. SUSANNA⁶, b. March 28, 1769; d. Nov. 10, 1776; buried in Groveland, Mass.
- 295—VI. DAVID⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1771; d. in Topsfield, Mass., Nov. 10, 1771.
- 296—VII. DAVID⁶, b. Nov. 8, 1772; settled in Orange, Vt., in 1799; and d. there Feb. —, 1858. He had nine children.
- 297—VIII. ELIJAH⁶, b. Dec. 9, 1774; d. in Topsfield, Mass., Jan. 9, 1775.
- 298—IX. ISRAEL⁶, b. Jan. 25, 1776; m. Betsey Sargent of Henniker Feb. 12, 1811; separated from her; and, taking two of their four children, went to Baltimore, Md., thence to New Orleans, La.
- 299—X. SUSANNA⁶, b. Oct. 17, 1779; m. Barzilla Hayward Dec. 4, 1803; and d. in Grantham.
- 300—XI. ENOCH⁶, b. Jan. 5, 1783; m. Eunice Whiddon of Canterbury; and removed to Sangerville, Me., thence to Amestown in 1813. She d. March 5, 1855; and he d. in Amestown Aug. 8, 1860. They had five children.

116

CAPT. BENJAMIN ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley Nov. 20, 1735. He lived in that part of now Georgetown, in the Clark house on Haverhill street, and carried on a business. He is known generally as "Benjamin Adams" of his pug-nose. "Cap-tain Adams" familiar so-

briquet. He received this on account of a fancied resemblance to the famous French advocate. He was captain of infantry in several campaigns in the Revolution, being on duty in Rhode Island and New York in 1777; and was representative to the general court in 1778 and 1780. He married Mary Harriman; and they removed to Ohio, with their family of children about 1812, with great wagons loaded with their household goods. Some years afterward the son, who had become a physician, returned to his old home on a visit, driving a superb pair of horses, which created a sensation in the parish.

Children born in Rowley:—

- 301—I. MARTHA⁶, b. April 1, 1760; d. Dec. 10, 1766.
- 302—II. MARY⁶, b. Nov. 29, 1761; d. Dec. 7, 1766.
- 303—III. CATHERINE⁶, b. Nov. 19, 1764.
- 304—IV. SAMUEL⁶, b. Sept. 5, 1767.
- 305—V. PATTY⁶, b. Aug. 5, 1770.

123

REV. PHINEAS ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley March 3, 1742-3. He graduated at Harvard college in 1762, receiving the degree of A. M. in 1766. He became a clergyman, and was ordained over the church in West Haverhill Jan. 9, 1771. During the investment of Boston by General Washington, after the battle of Bunker Hill, the patriotism of this provincial pastor was shown by the contribution of his twenty or more head of cattle, which were driven to Cambridge to be slaughtered for the army. Mr. Adams had mild and conciliatory manners, an amiable disposition, and sound sense, and was an extensive reader. He died in his pastoral office Nov. 15, 1801. He married Priscilla Perkins of Rowley May 9, 1771.

124

CAPT. BENJAMIN ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley March 1, 1746-7. He was a tanner, and was known as "Tanner Adams." He lived in that part of Rowley which is now Georgetown in the "Temperance house." This was the first house to be painted white in what is now Georgetown, and for this reason was esteemed to be a "rather

aristocratic mansion." He married, first, Sarah Spofford of Georgetown Dec. 4, 1770. She died Nov. 4, 1776, aged twenty-five; and he married, second, Betsey Woodman of Bradford May 21, 1778. She died Jan. 11, 1816; and he died Jan. 10, 1821, aged seventy-three.

Children, born in Rowley:—

- 306—I. JOSEPH⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1771; was a tanner by trade; lived in the "Wallingford house" in Boxford; m. Judith Lane; and d. in Boxford, of consumption, Nov. 19, 1812. She survived him, and d. his widow. They had a daughter die in infancy.
- 307—II. BENJAMIN⁶, b. June 14, 1773; m. Lois Perley of Boxford May 17, 1798; and lived in what is now Georgetown. They had eight children. She d. Jan. 22, 1842, aged seventy; and he d. Jan. 2, 1852, aged seventy-eight.
- 308—III. ABRAHAM⁶, b. July 20, 1776; d., of consumption, while a student in Atkinson (N. H.) academy Aug. 20, 1791, aged fifteen.
- 309—IV. SALLY⁶, b. June 1, 1780; m. Maj. Paul Nelson of Georgetown March 26, 1818.
- 310—V. SAMUEL⁶, b. May 23, 1784; m. Nancy Wheelwright of Newburyport, and had no children. He graduated at H. C., 1806; was teacher in the Salem high school, and preceptor of Dummer academy for two or three years; was twice representative to the general court from Rowley, once as senator; and d. Oct. 23 (26?), 1821. His widow married, second, her cousin, — Wheelwright.
- 311—VI. JESSE⁶, b. July 6, 1789; was taken sick in Baltimore, Md., and brought home, where he d., of consumption, Feb. 10, 1816, aged twenty-six.

136

CAPT. STEPHEN ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury May 5, 1760, lived in his native town, being a yeoman. He married, first, Sarah Adams (148) of Newbury Dec. 25, 1783. She died in Newbury Sept. 20, 1800, aged thirty-eight; and he married, second, her sister, Rebecca Adams (145). His wives were daughters of Rev. Benjamin Adams of Lynnfield. He died Feb. 8, 1838, aged seventy-seven.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 312—I. POLLY⁶, b. April 15, 1785.
- 313—II. GIBBINS⁶, b. Jan. 14, 1787; living in 1837.

- 314—III. SAMUEL⁶, b. Oct. 7, 1788; living in 1837.
- 315—IV. MARIA⁶, b. May 25, 1790; d. young.
- 316—V. STEPHEN⁶, b. April 22, 1792; living in 1837.
- 317—VI. MARIA⁶, b. July 13, 1794; m. Col. Josiah Titcomb of Newbury.
- 318—VII. SARAH⁶, b. July 11, 1796.
- 319—VIII. SEWALL⁶, b. April 21, 1798; lived in Derry, N. H.; had children, and d. before 1837.

146

DR. BENJAMIN ADAMS⁵, born in Lynnfield Sept. 7, 1758. He was a physician; and after practising medicine in Amherst, N. H., a short time returned to Lynnfield, where he was a physician for many years. He married Lois Orne of Salem; and died Jan. 16, 1811. His wife survived him.

Children:—

- 320—I. EDWARD AUGUSTUS⁶, b. March 24, 1794; d. March 8, 1796.
- 321—II. EDWARD AUGUSTUS⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1797; d. Feb. 14, 1797.
- 322—III. DELIA AUGUSTA⁶, b. June 13, 1804; d. May 30, 1805.
- 323—IV. BENJAMIN PERKINS⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1809; d. Nov. 13, 1809.

150

JOSEPH ADAMS⁵, born in Lynnfield April 11, 1769. He lived in Danvers; and married Martha Webb of that place (pub. March 21, 1795).

Children, born in Danvers:—

- 324—I. PATTY⁶, b. April 5, 1796.
- 325—II. REBECCA⁶, b. July 23, 1799; d. Aug. 10, 1799.
- 326—III. JOSEPH⁶, b. July 27, 1800.

154

ENOCH ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury July 11, 1752. He was a sadler, and lived in his native town until his marriage with Sarah Bragg of Andover Aug. 6, 1778. At that time he sold his house and land in Byfield parish, and bought a house in Andover. He lived there, and was an innholder. His wife Sarah was living in 1790. He married, secondly, Lydia Moody of Newbury Jan. 30, 1803.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 327—I. ENOCH⁶, b. June 23, 1779.
- 328—II. JOHN EMERY⁶, b. Dec. 5, 1780.
- 329—III. SARAH⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1782.
- 330—IV. DOLLY⁶, b. Nov. 17, 1784.
- 331—V. JOSEPH⁶, b. April 4, 1788.

155

NATHAN ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury May 1, 1755. He was of Newbury, gentleman, 1777; of Danvers, joiner, 1783; of Andover, joiner, 1784; of Danvers, clock maker, 1786; and, it is said, soon after 1791 left New England. He married Elizabeth Poor Dec. 1, 1785.*

Children, born in Andover:—

332—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1786; d. Sept. 29, 1788.

333—II. NATHAN⁶, b. Jan. 28, 1788.

334—III. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1790.

160

SAMUEL ADAMS⁵, baptized in Byfield parish May 16, 1736. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Bradford. He married Mary Stickney, in Bradford, Sept. 15, 1764. She died in Bradford Jan. 3, 1802; and he died there March 29, 1814.

Child:—

335—I. SAMUEL⁶, b. Sept. 12, 1767, in Bradford. *See below* (335).

173

ISRAEL ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley April 15, 1748. He lived in his native town, in that part now Georgetown, on the north side of Pentucket pond, and, for that reason, was known as "Pond Israel." In 1800, he sold the farm of eighty-four acres to Benjamin Jacobs of Henniker, N. H., and removed to Maine. He married, first, Elizabeth Searl of Rowley (pub. Feb. 3, 1790); and second, Hannah Kimball of Rowley (pub. March 23, 1790). She was living in 1800.

Child:—

336—I. JOHN⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1784.

To be continued.

*When a young man Nathan Adams worked for, and lived with, Ezra Batchelder, of Danvers, a clockmaker, and finally married his daughter Joanna, removing to Wiscasset, Me. It is said that he had a large family, among whom were Betsey, who married — Smith of Pittston, Me.; Julia, who married — Stinson, and was living in Wiscasset, Me., in 1887, at the age of eighty-six; Mary, who married — Hall, and lived in Wiscasset; Lydia, who married — Greenleaf, and lived in Wiscasset; Jefferson, who married in Massachusetts, and died in California; Samuel and Joseph, who were sea-captains, and died abroad.—*Nelson D. Adams, Washington, D. C.*

WILL OF LIONELL CHUTE.

The will of Lionell Chute of Ipswich, dated 4: 7 mo: 1644, was proved in court at Ipswich 7: 9 mo: 1645. The original instrument has not been found, and the following copy is from the record in Ipswich deeds, book 1, leaf 15.

The fourth day of the seaventh month Anno Dm 1644 I Lionell Chute of the Towne of Ipsw^{ch} in New England School-master doe make & ordayne this my last will & Testament (revoking all form wills by me made. Item I give vnto Rose my wife for terme of her naturall life, all this my dwelling howse with the Barne & all the edifices: (the two chambers over the howse & entry only excepted which I will that James my sonne fhall have to his only vse for the Terme of one yeare next after my deceafe with free ingresse, egressse, & regresse & wth the yards, gardens, the home-lott & planting lott purchaffed of m^r. Bartlemew with the Comonage and appurtenances therevnto belonging. And after my wives deceafe; I give the said howse, barne, lotts & p^remiffes with all thappurtenances vnto James Chute my sonne & to his heires. Item I give vnto my said sonne James Chute & to his heires for ever all & singular my other lands, lotts, meadow grounds marifhes, with all & singuler their appurtances & pffits whatsoever ymdiatly after my deceafe. And I giue more vnto James Chute my sonne (over & above all things before given him) my heffer that is now at goodman white's farme, & my yonge steere. Item I give him all my books, with all things in my cheft and white box my deepe box with the lock & key; one chaire: foure hogf-heads: two Coombsacks two flockbedds two flock bolsters two feather pillows: one rugg two Coverlets: two blanketts: my casting nett: my silver spoone: all my owne wearing apparrell, and that which was his brother Nathaniells: and three paire of sheets, three pillow beeres two table clothes: foure towells: fix table napkins: and the one halfe of the braffe & pewter, & working tooles: & five buihels

of english wheat. Item I give vnto my friend Joseph Mofse five shillings Item I give vnto the poore of the Church of Ipswich Twenty shillings to be distributed by the Deacons Item my meaning is that my wife shall haue my cheft after that James hath emptied it. Item all the rest of my goods howfhold stuff, Cattell, & chattells whatfoever vnbequeathed (my debts & legacies being discharged & paid) I will that Rose my wife shall haue the free vse of them for terme of her life : but the remainder of them at the tyme of her deceafe over & above the valewe of five pounds sterling I giue vnto James Chute my sonne & to his heires & assigns Item I make Rose my wife executrix of this my last will & Testament. And in witnesse that this is my deed I have here-vnto sett my hand and seale in the p^resence of these witnesses herevnder written.

Marke Simonds Lionell Chute
Joseph Morfe.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

Continued from page 27.

JAMES ANICE of Andover; priv., Capt. Joshua Holt's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 1 ½ dys.

JACOB ANICEO of Andover; list of men enl. into Continental Army [year not given].

JOHN ANIES of Andover; list of men raised for 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-gen. Paterson as having passed muster, in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780.

JOHN ANIS of Andover; pay roll for 6 mos. men raised by Andover for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched June 26, 1780; dis. Jan. 1, 1781; service, 6 mos., 16 dys.

JACOB ANNABLE of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Robert Dodge's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; enl. April 25, 1777; service, 2 mos., 8 dys., at Rhode Island. Roll dated Warren.

JOHN ANNABLE of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Robert Dodge's co., Col. Jonathan Tit-

comb's reg.; marched April 25, 1777; service, 2 mos., 8 dys., at Rhode Island; roll dated Warren; also, Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex co. reg.; enl. Oct. 3, 1779; dis. Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo., 10 dys., at Castle Island under Maj.-gen. Hancock.

JOSEPH ANNABLE of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Moses Nowell's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; enl. May 4, 1777; dis. July 4, 1777; service, 2 mos., 9 dys.; arrived at Providence, R. I., May 4, 1777.

JACOB ANNAS of Andover; Capt. Charles Furbush's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's reg.; order for bounty coat dated Camp at Cambridge, Nov. 21, 1775; also, order for remuneration for losses at Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775, dated Tewksbury, Jan. 23, 1777; also, return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. Feb. 1, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

ABRAHAM ANNES of Methuen; priv., Capt. Eliphalet Bodwell's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for mileage from Albany home, dated Dec., 1776.

EZRA ANNES of Andover; priv.; Capt. Samuel Johnson's co., Col. Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance from Albany home, dated March 7, 1777.

ABRAHAM ANNESS of Methuen; Capt. John Davis' co., Col. James Frye's reg.; returns dated Camp at Cambridge, May 17 and June 8, 1775; also, priv.; co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 5, 1775.

ABRAHAM ANNIS of Methuen; return of men enl. into Continental Army from Capt. Jones' (2d) co., Essex co. reg., dated Methuen, Feb. 13, 1778; joined Capt. Wiley's co., Col. Jackson's reg.; enl. to expire Jan. 1, 1780; also, Capt. John Wiley's co., Col. Michael Jackson's reg.; return dated April 9, 1779; reported, killed Oct. 7, 1777.

EBENEZER ANNIS of Gloucester; private, Capt. Barnabas Dodge's co., Col. Samuel Gerrish's (later Baldwin's) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 24, 1775; service, 9 weeks, 6 dys.; also, return of men sick and absent, dated

Aug. 11, 1775; *also*, return of men in service Aug., 1775, dated Chelsea; *also*, co. return dated Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Chelsea, Dec. 27, 1775; *also*, Capt. William Pearson's (3d) co.; enl. Jan. 20, 1776; dis. Nov. 18, 1776; stationed at Gloucester.

To be continued.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

142. Wanted, names of parents of Hannah Dodge (of Wenham?), married, 1785 or 1786, Benjamin Dunbar, Hingham. Her father's supposed name was Israel.

Boston.

G. E. B.

143. William Bucknam, born 1690, son of Joses, senior, moved from Malden, possibly to Essex county. He probably had grandson David, who lived in Salem, and married a Malden woman. Who was David's father, and what other children did William have? Was Gen. Edwards Bucknam (born, Athol, 1741, lived in Lunenburg, and later one of the founders of Lancaster, N. H.) son of one of William's sons?

Boston.

G. L. G.

144. Wanted, ancestry of Samuel Robinson, who came from Rowley to Kennebunk, 1730.

C. T. BARBOUR.

49 Neal St., Portland, Me.

145. John Barbour, with sons John and James, came to Portland from York, 1716. When did they go to York, and from where?

C. T. BARBOUR.

49 Neal St., Portland, Me.

146. Daniel Lamb, appraiser of a mare taken up by Moses Gerrish, Ipswich, June 19, 1676, is unknown to me. Any mention of him or any other Lamb on early Essex records gratefully received and reciprocated.

Westfield, N. Y.

F. B. L.

147. Wanted, ancestry of Joseph Coffin, married in Boston to Abigail Thomas Aug. 11, 1730.

Newburyport.

M. B.

ANSWERS.

14. Thomas Clouston, mariner, was of Newburyport in 1790, and Robert Claus-ton, housewright, of Salem in 1806. Were these members of the Clogston family?—*Ed.*

48. Mary Tomson was daughter of John and Elizabeth Tomson, and was born in Salisbury July 27, 1692.—*Ed.*

111. Hannah Webster⁴ was daughter of John Webster³, who was son of John², son of John¹. John¹ lived in Ipswich. His widow and children removed to Newbury. The son John² was born in 1632; and married Anna Batt. Their son John³ born Feb. 11, 1656, married Bridget Huggins March 9, 1681. Their daughter Hannah⁴ was born Oct. 5, 1692.—*Geo. Frs. Dow, Topsfield.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE KIMBALL FAMILY NEWS is a monthly paper published at Topeka, Kansas, at 50 cents per year, and is devoted to the history and genealogy of the Kimball family.

THE LEBANONIAN is a monthly illustrated paper of 16 pages, published at Lebanon, N. H., at 50 cents per year, and is devoted to Lebanon, its historic past, the present and future.

A NARRATIVE OF THE INDIAN AND CIVIL WARS IN VIRGINIA IN THE YEARS 1675 AND 1676. This is a tract republished from the collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, 1814, by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., at 25 cents. Pages 51.

NEW ENGLAND'S PLANTATION, OR, A SHORT AND TRUE DESCRIPTION OF THE COMMODITIES AND DISCOMMODITIES OF THAT COUNTRY. Writtey By a Reverend Divine There Resident. London, 1630. This is a tract of fifteen pages relating to Salem and the Colony generally, republished by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., at 25 cents, it being the March number of the American Colonial Tracts published monthly by Mr. Humphrey at \$3.00 per year.

can merchants; and in January, 1774, the Provincial congress recommended, among other things, the manufacture of nails.

The Revolution caused a great scarcity of nails, and when the war was over their manufacture received a great impulse. Many of the farmers set up little forges in their kitchens, and in the long winter evenings and cold stormy days made nails, the children rendering assistance. So many of the people did this that large quantities of nails were thus produced. The nailrod was furnished to them by merchants, to whom the nails were duly returned, compensation being made for the work and cost of manufacture.

The demand was so great and the hand method of manufacture so expensive and slow that American inventors turned their attention to devising some mechanical contrivance that would perform the work. The old world kept on in its old fashioned methods, and allowed America to produce the first nails made by machinery.

Jeremiah Wilkinson of Cumberland, R. I., a manufacturer of hand cards for carding cotton and wool, about 1775 adopted the plan of cutting the tacks he used from a sheet of iron with a pair of shears, and afterward heading them in a vice. He subsequently cut nails in a similar way, and is said to have been the first to make nails and tacks in that manner.

It is claimed that Ezekiel Reed, a native of Bridgewater, about 1786 invented a machine for cutting cold tacks and nails, which was adopted at Abington.

The first machines to make complete nails was invented by an Essex county young man in 1790. This was Jacob Perkins, son of Matthew and Jane (Noyes) Perkins, of Newburyport, where he was born July 9, 1766. He was sent to the district school at the usual age, and continued to receive instruction there until he was twelve. His father being poor, he was then apprenticed to a goldsmith in Newburyport named Davis, having indicated a fondness for the mechanic arts, which probably germinated by hearing a watch tick, and in the execution of a pur-

pose to know why and how it ticked. The business of the goldsmith was the making of gold beads, which were then commonly worn by girls and women. Mr. Davis died three years later, and Mr. Perkins, then only fifteen, continued the business, adding the manufacture of the then popular shoe-buckles. He was industrious and honest, and soon secured an excellent reputation. He also made the Portuguese joes which were then in circulation. He discovered a new method of plating shoe-buckles, and was by the new process enabled to undersell all competitors. Before he was of age he turned his attention to machinery.* When twenty-one, he was employed by the master of the Massachusetts mint to make a suitable die for striking copper coins, and the result of his genius was the die which formed the old cent bearing the engraving of the eagle and the Indian.

At the age of twenty-four, in 1790,† he invented machines for cutting and heading nails—machines which, with subsequent improvements, increased the daily product of one man's labor from one thousand nails to one thousand pounds. It is said that he produced this machine at Byfield, where he made the first cut nails in America, in the barn of Leonard Adams.

At Amesbury, there were iron works, and Mr. Perkins went there and perfected his nail machine, a patent being granted to him therefor Jan. 16, 1795. The heading machine would head six thousand brads an hour, and the slitting machine would cut several times as many, very little personal supervision being needed. The carpenters approved of the nails, and they came into immediate use.

*The building occupied by Jacob Perkins as a laboratory and workshop in Newburyport is still standing in the rear of a dwelling house on the upper side of Fruit street. It is of brick, and three-storied, narrow in proportion to its height, and sadly out of repair. I think the lower part is used for storage.—*Emily A. Getchell.*

†Samuel Rogers of Bridgewater claimed that he made a machine for making nails at the same date. See Essex Registry of Deeds, Executions, book 3, leaf 150.

The old corn mill, run by water power, formerly known as Barnard's, and at that time as Waite's mill,* was then standing on the south bank of the Powow river, in Amesbury, on the east side of Main street; and, Nov. 24, 1795, Mr. Perkins purchased it of the Newburyport Woolen Manufactory (Ebenezer Stocker, Abraham Wheelwright and Ebenezer Wheelwright, all of Newburyport, merchants, directors), with

* This corn mill, according to Merrill's History of Amesbury, was erected by Abraham Morrill and Henry Saywood in 1642. Mr. Merrill died in 1662; and his widow, Sarah, who was one of the executors, married Thomas Mudgett of Salisbury. A part owner of the mill, Dec. 1, 1688, was Thomas Barnard, sen., of Amesbury, and evidently his share was uncertain, as on that date he and Thomas Mudgett submitted the matter to Maj. Daniel Davison and Ens. Nathaniel Clarke, both of Newbury, Maj. Robert Pike of Salisbury, and Mr. Edward Gove of Hampton, N. H., as arbitrators. They reported, nineteen days later, that Mr. Mudgett owned two-thirds and Mr. Barnard one-third of the mill.

Mr. Barnard became the owner of the whole of the mill, and April 22, 1712, conveyed to his daughter Sarah, wife of Samuel Jones of Amesbury, one-half of it; and, June 12, 1712, he conveyed the other half to his son Samuel Barnard of Amesbury.

June 11, 1720, Mr. and Mrs. Jones conveyed their half to Thomas Waite of Hampton, N. H., and in his will, dated Jan. 12, 1740, and proved June 6, 1743, Mr. Waite devised his half to his son Samuel Waite, who was the miller. Aug. 15, 1786, Samuel conveyed one-quarter of the mill to David Morrill of Salisbury, blacksmith; and, Dec. 13, 1787, his remaining quarter to Joseph Osgood of Salisbury.

One-half of the half interest of Samuel Barnard was owned by Ichabod Titcomb of Amesbury, shipwright, in 1794, by mesne conveyances unknown to the writer. The other half of Samuel Barnard's interest he conveyed to his son Jonathan Barnard of Amesbury, innholder, in 1732-33. Jonathan died Sept. 27, 1770, having devised his interest in the mill to his son Samuel. Samuel conveyed the interest to his eldest son Jonathan Barnard of Amesbury (then a boy) Jan. 24, 1772, who, June 28, 1785, as administrator with the will annexed of his father's estate, by license of court, conveyed this interest to his grandmother, Tabitha Barnard, widow of Capt. Jonathan Barnard. She conveyed it to John Barnard of Amesbury, gentleman, Feb. 22, 1786; and, May 24, 1792, he conveyed it to Enoch Bartlett of Amesbury, joiner.

Dec. 16, 1793, David Morrill, Joseph Osgood, and Enoch Bartlett, and Feb. 7, 1794, Ichabod Tit-

comb, the owners of the whole title, conveyed the mill to Michael Hodge of Newburyport, gentleman; and March 25, 1794, Mr. Hodge conveyed it to the Newburyport Woolen Manufactory, which, Nov. 24, 1795, conveyed it to Jacob Perkins as above stated.

Early in the spring of 1798, Mr. Perkins became acquainted with Samuel Guppy of New York, and John Warren Armstrong, formerly of Bristol, England, but then of Boston, merchant, and a partnership for the manufacture of nails was formed by the three men with the firm name of Armstrong & Perkins, and Perkins conveyed the mill and factory to Mr. Armstrong, who was evidently the capitalist of the company, April 11, 1798.† Their products were known as the Newburyport patent nails and brads.

While Mr. Perkins was in business for himself, he invented and made a machine for cutting and heading nails at one operation. The machinist who helped him do this was David Mooers of Exeter, N. H. In a suit brought on this and similar patents many years afterward, Mr. Mooers made an affidavit relative to what he knew of Perkins' machine,§ and in it stated that he came to work in the nail factory for Mr. Perkins (who still lived in Newburyport) in December, 1797. Soon after, he says that Mr. Perkins invented and made a machine for cutting and heading nails at one operation. He worked upon the machine from the time it was begun until it was done and put into use, all of which was done under the immediate direction of Mr. Perkins. It was in complete operation in the following summer. After making about fifty or sixty pounds of six-penny nails, Mr. Perkins found that once in a while a

comb, the owners of the whole title, conveyed the mill to Michael Hodge of Newburyport, gentleman; and March 25, 1794, Mr. Hodge conveyed it to the Newburyport Woolen Manufactory, which, Nov. 24, 1795, conveyed it to Jacob Perkins as above stated.

The mill was known as Barnard's and Waite's mill respectively.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 164, leaf 95.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 164, leaf 96.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, Executions, book 3, leaf 155.

nail would stick in the heading dies, and he concluded to attempt some further improvement on the clearer. The machine was thereupon taken to pieces. Mr. Mooers took the stationary part of it to his viceboard, and Mr. Perkins told him that in the afternoon he would tell him what to do with it; but in the afternoon when Mr. Perkins came in he told Mr. Mooers that he had received a letter from his partners by which he was "thrown out of the factory," and directed him to throw the part of the machine which he had taken out under the viceboard, and not to put the machine together again until he requested it. The machine was not put together again until five or six years afterward when Briggs R. Reed put it into operation during his brief stay at the factory.

The partnership continued only about three months, the dissolution occurring July 26, 1798. The notice of the dissolution says that it was mutually agreed to, but the preceding paragraph indicates that Mr. Perkins was controlled by the other partners, having little means to defend himself against them. He had conveyed to Armstrong his mill and his patents, and three months sufficed to rout the poor inventor.

By the terms of the dissolution Mr. Perkins was to remain at the factory; but disappointed he turned his attention to other inventions. In 1809, he invented the stereotype check plate for the prevention of counterfeit bank bills, and thus imposed an important obstacle in the frauds upon our currency, from which the community were daily suffering. Prosecutors said that they never heard of a good imitation of it; and a law was passed requiring all the Massachusetts banks to use it. During the war of 1812, he was employed in constructing machinery for boring out old honeycombed cannon, and in perfecting the science of gunnery. He discovered the method of softening and hardening steel, by which the process of engraving thereon was rendered easier. He demonstrated the compressibility of water,

and, in connection with this discovery, invented the bathometer or piezometer to measure the depth of the sea by the pressure of water, and the pleometer to measure a ship's speed.

As Philadelphia was at that time the place most advanced in the arts and sciences he removed thither from Newburyport in 1816, and devoted himself to experiments on the power of steam, inventing a new method of generating it by suddenly letting a small quantity of water into a heated vessel. It is said that he succeeded in employing steam at a pressure of sixty-five atmospheres, or nine hundred and seventy-five pounds to the square inch.

He originated a plan for engraving bank notes on steel, and, in 1818, took it to London, England where he afterward resided. Though it did not find acceptance at once the plan ultimately proved a great success, and was carried out by Mr. Perkins and engraver Heath, as partners, during the rest of his long business life. In 1819, he patented in the United States a steam gun, which attracted the notice of the English government. And in 1824 he exhibited a trial of it before the Duke of Wellington. At a distance of thirty-five yards, the gun sent its balls through eleven planks, each an inch thick and placed an inch apart, and was capable of discharging one thousand balls a minute; but the danger attending the use of highly compressed steam prevented its adoption.

To the Transactions of the Royal Society, for June, 1826, Mr. Perkins furnished a paper "On the Progressive Compression of Water by high degrees of force, with some trials of its effects on other liquids."

A correspondent of the *Salem Register* wrote, in 1827, that this "celebrated man is now astonishing Europe by the resources of his great mind."

Mr. Perkins retired from business in 1834, and continued to live in London, where he died July 11, 1849, at the age of eighty-three, having received the well-earned title of "The American Inventor." Like most inventors and scientists he spent

his life in the cause of science, and never acquired a fortune. The frontispiece, showing the portrait of Mr. Perkins is a slightly reduced reproduction of an engraving in the American Magazine (1839), volume 2, page 137.*

The Amesbury nail factory conducted a large business, the new nail machines enabling the owners to export great quantities of nails to foreign countries, and the American government having early protected the industry by an impost duty of one cent a pound on spikes and nails.

Guppy and Armstrong conveyed to Clifford Crowninshield, John Osgood and Samuel Gray, all of Salem, merchants, in 1801, the factory, land, and the patent granted to Mr. Perkins for nail machines for fourteen years from Dec. 20, 1794, and also a patent for improvements thereon granted to Mr. Perkins for fourteen years from Feb. 14, 1799. The importance of the invention of these nail machines is shown by the fact that between 1790 and 1825 one hundred and twenty patents were granted on them.

Messrs. Crowninshield, Osgood and Gray, conveyed the factory buildings, the corn mill, land under and adjoining the same, dam, water course, tools, machinery, patents, etc., to Abel Lawrence, gentleman, and William Ward, merchant, both of Salem, in trust for the partners in the Amesbury Nail Factory Company, for thirty-five hundred dollars, July 21, 1803.† These new owners had already taken possession of the factory, and were carrying

on the business under the old name of Amesbury Nail Factory Company.

Jacob Rowell, jr., of Salisbury, Philip Jones of Amesbury, and Stephen Green of Kensington, N. H., yeomen, by authority of the Society of Friends, conveyed to Messrs. Lawrence and Ward in trust for the nail company, for four hundred dollars, the Quaker meeting-house and the quarter-acre lot of land on which it stood, adjoining the nail factory, bounded on the south "by the road leading from the Amesbury mills to the Lyon's mouth," on the north-east by a way belonging to the nail company, and on the northwest by land of David Morrill, Jan. 19, 1804*. This was the lot that was given by Thomas Barnard to the Friends to erect their meeting-house upon 1 : 2 mo : 1707.†

On the same day, Jan. 19, 1804, Messrs. Lawrence and Ward declared that they held the mills, the Quaker meeting-house, dwelling house, land, etc., in trust for the Amesbury Nail Factory Company, which had erected a rolling and splitting mill there.§

The company was incorporated March 16, 1805, for twenty-five years, the original corporators being William Gray, jr., esq., Samuel Gray, Clifford Crowninshield, John Jenks, William Ward, Abel Lawrence, Edward Southwick, William S. Gray, John Appleton, and George Dodge, merchants, and Samuel Putnam, esquire, most of them being residents of Salem.

The company were carrying on a flourishing business, when, at four o'clock in the morning of Dec. 24, 1805, by an accident, the factory was totally destroyed by fire, together with the grist-mill, two blacksmiths' shops, and three hundred cords of wood, the estimated loss being \$80,000.

The factory was rebuilt, and the business was increased. The owners of eighty-two of the hundred shares of stock of the company were, in 1810, as follows: Samuel Gray and William Gray, sixteen each; John Jenks, eight; Samuel Putnam, six; John Appleton and W. Shepard Gray,

* Jacob Perkins married Hannah Greenleaf of Newbury Nov. 11, 1790, and they both died in England. Their nine children were as follows: 1. Hannah Greenleaf, born Feb. 17, 1792; 2. Sarah Ann, born Dec. 16, 1793; married ——— Bacon in London; 3. Jane, born Jan. 5, 1796; died July 14, 1808; 4. Ebenezer Greenleaf, born Dec. 29, 1797; died Jan. 20, 1842; 5. Angier March, born in 1799; died Jan. 20, 1872; 6. Louisa Jane, born Sept. 11, 1801; 7. Elizabeth, born May 7, 1804; married ——— Roy; 8. Henrietta, born July 1, 1806; married Hersey Chubb of London; 9. Mary, born June 29, 1809, died Oct. 24, 1810.

† Essex Registry of Deeds, book 178, leaf 106. See also, book 170, leaves 76 and 77.

* Essex Registry of Deeds, book 174, leaf 168.

† Essex Registry of Deeds, book 28, leaf 253.

§ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 178, leaf 106.

four each; Thomas Perkins, three; George Dodge, Larkin Dodge, Jonathan Hodges, E. A. Holyoke, Theresa Orme, jr., John Cabot, Joshua Dodge, Lydia Cabot and Ebenezer Felton, two each; and John Prince, jr., Benjamin Dodge, Mehitable Dodge, John Ropes, Benjamin Pickman, L. Rawlins Pickman and Jonathan Allen, one each. John Prince, jr., was then clerk of the company.* In 1806, Samuel Putnam was clerk. In 1807, Ebenezer Felton of Salisbury was agent of the company, and the next year the agent was John Rollins of Newbury, merchant; Col. John Russell was agent at the factory when it was sold in 1825.

In 1807, the company bought some land at the mouth of Kimball's pond in Amesbury, where they had built sluice gates.† In 1810, they bought half an acre of land more there. This was and has since been the reservoir of the mills. In 1823, the company sold the property and water rights at the pond to the Amesbury Cotton Manufacturing Company, Amesbury Flannel Manufacturing Company, Amesbury Wool and Cotton Manufacturing Company, Salisbury Woolen Manufacturing Company, and several individuals.§

The business of the nail company was probably near its end at this time, and the buildings, land, machinery, water privileges, etc., were sold at auction, for twenty-one thousand dollars, to Pickering Dodge, esq., of Salem, July 13, 1825.¶ This property was situated on both sides of Powow river, and included twenty-eight of Perkins' nail machines, the rolling-mill that had lately been rebuilt, an island in the river, etc. The directors at this time were Pickering Dodge, Benjamin Dodge and Joshua Ward, jr.

The old nail factory was sold by Mr. Dodge to the Salisbury Woolen Manufacturing Company Oct. 18, 1825,¶ who converted it into a weaving room.

* Essex Registry of Deeds, book 190, leaf 44.

† Essex Registry of Deeds, book 183, leaf 149.

§ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 233, leaf 46.

|| Essex Registry of Deeds, book 238, leaf 243.

¶ Essex Registry of Deeds, book 239, leaf 298.

WILL OF JOHN THORNE.

The following nuncupative will of John Thorne was sworn to 4: 6 mo: 1646. The original deposition, of which the following is a copy, is filed in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 53.

Salem the 27 of July: 1646:

wee whoues names are heare vnderwritten beinge present with John Thorne in the time of his Sicknes and at that time when the sayd John waf in his perfect memory doe testifie that wee heard him say theafe woards vinfitt that hee did giue unto Ann: Pallgrau all his Estate of mony. goods. aparell. & debtt out of which sayd aparell it waf the will of the sayd John that John Jackson Junio^r: should haue his best Hatt and further moure it was his will that James Thomas should haue fomthinge out of his Estate if the said Ann: Paulgrau fo pleafeth.

witnes ou^r Hands:

The marke of H Elisabeth Harwod

The marke of V Margaret Jackson

The mark: of E Elisabeth Efticke

ABBOT NOTES.

Mary Abbott, resident in Andover, married Jonathan Barker of Andover Jan. 26, 1728.

Thomas Abbott of Andover published to Mary Wright of Woburn Nov. 13, 1728.

Hannah Abbott of Andover married John Lane of Bedford March 16, 1732.

Elizabeth Abbott married Asa Foster, both of Andover, Oct. 26, 1732.

Abigail Abbot of Andover married John Kidder of Charlestown May 13, 1734.

Henry Abbott of Andover married Samuel Kimball of Haverhill Dec. 21, 1776.

Elizabeth Abbott married Timothy Clark Dec. 25, 1739.

Anne Abbott, resident in Andover, married Joseph Gage of Bradford Sept. 12, 1740.

Mary Abbot married Joseph Chandler Oct. 4, 1742.

—Andover town records.

THE COMET.

The Comet! he is on his way,
And singing as he flies;
The whizzing planets shrink before
The spectre of the skies.

Ah, well may regal orbs turn blue,
And satellites turn pale,—
Ten million cubic miles of head!
Ten billion leagues of tail!

And what would happen to the land,
And happen to the sea,
If in the bearded devil's path
Our earth should chance to be?

O. W. H.

EARLY COMETS.

The first comet to appear in the heavens of New England, of which there is any account, blazed forth from Orion from the ninth to the twenty-second of December, 1652. It was large, and people shuddered when they looked at its beautiful tail of fire. Another appeared from February 3 to March 28, 1661.

The people connected their appearance with some famine, plague or disaster, either as its direct cause or precursor; and the learned men of the times taught the people to fear their approach. When it is considered that some persons are still disturbed at their coming in this very end of the nineteenth century, it is readily understood why the people of the days when superstition was fostered trembled at their appearance. They seemed to be the perfection of instruments to accomplish the burning of the world.

The clergy of New England sought to make the most of this belief and fear, either hypocritically, to simply increase the membership of their churches, or because they shared the common belief and honestly endeavored to have souls prepared for the great change that might come immediately, and without further warning. At these periods many were brought into the fold, and the ordinances and services of the church were more carefully observed.

In the mild winter of 1664-5, another comet appeared. "The great and dreadful comet," as Josselyn called it, was first

seen on the eighth of November. Night after night, the whole winter through, "the great blazing starre" took its position in the southern sky as soon as the stars began to glint in the evening constellations. Its size and extreme brilliancy greatly alarmed the people. Morton said that it was "no fiery meteor caused by exhalation, but it appeared to be sent immediately by God to awake the secure world." Among the events which were believed to have been portended by this comet, according to a writer of the time, were "The great and dreadful plague in England the next summer, the dreadful war by sea with the Dutch, and the burning of London the second year following."

Probably the largest comet ever seen in New England by the English speaking race was the Newtonian comet of 1680. It was first seen at Boston at five o'clock on the morning of Nov. 14, 1680, appearing in the southeastern sky near fourteen degrees in libra and one degree and three minutes southward of the ecliptic. The sky being clear, it appeared at first plainly but in a few moments vanished as day was beginning to dawn. It appeared earlier and earlier in the morning until about December 8, when it could be seen in the evening. It continued to be visible till February 10, when it was beyond the reach of the naked eye. Five hundred and forty years being required to complete its circuit it will not be seen again here until the year 2225. Increase Mather gave a lecture on this comet, saying in his introduction, that "As for this blazing star, which hath occasioned this discourse, it was a terrible sight indeed, especially about the middle of December last, the stream of such a stupendous magnitude as that few men now living ever beheld the like." The governor and council of the Massachusetts Bay colony appointed a general fast, one reason assigned for it in the proclamation being "that awful, portentous, blazing star, usually foreboding some calamity to the beholder thereof," and the greatest strictness was observed by the people in keeping it.

ADAMS GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 66.

181

ISRAEL ADAMS⁵, born in Andover in 1733 or 1734 (?). He was a yeoman and a cordwainer, and lived in Andover. He married Elizabeth Stevens Nov. 20, 1760. They were living in Andover in 1772.

Children, born in Andover :—

- 337—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Nov. 4, 1761.
- 338—II. JOSHUA⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1763.
- 339—III. SAMUEL⁶, b. Nov. 7, 1765.
- 340—IV. ISRAEL⁶, b. Jan. 13, 1768.
- 341—V. ESTHER⁶, b. May 26, 1770.

182

CAPT. JOHN ADAMS⁵, born in Andover July 3, 1735. He was a cordwainer by trade, and lived in Andover, where he was a deacon of the North church and a man of influence. He served in the French war, and was an able officer in the Revolution. He married, first, Hannah Osgood Nov. 23, 1758. She died Oct. 22, 1771, aged fifty-six; and he married, second, Hannah Thurston of Rowley, June 24, 1773. She died Jan. 22, 1774, aged thirty-two; and he married, third, Mary Holt May 21, 1776. He died June 27, 1813, aged seventy-seven; and she died Nov. 9, 1829, at the age of eighty-nine.

Children, born in Andover :—

- 342—I. HANNAH⁶, b. July 26, 1760; d. Aug. 30, 1763.
- 343—II. SARAH⁶, b. July (or August) —, 1762; d. Sept. 2, 1763.
- 344—III. JOHN⁶, b. about 1766. *See below (344).*
- 345—IV. ISAAC⁶, b. April 25, 1767; studied at Harvard college with class of 1789, but did not graduate. He became a physician, and practiced medicine in Newburyport. He subsequently also entered into trade, and made several voyages as master of a vessel, finally removing his home to Michigan.

185

DAVID ADAMS⁵, born in Andover May 2, 1742. Lived in Dracut, cordwainer, in 1778, and probably removed to Methuen soon after. He married, first,

Abiah Ordway of Methuen May 1, 1766. She died July 29, 1776; and he married, second, Martha Marsh before or in 1778. She died April 9, 1812; and he died April 19, 1815, at the age of seventy-two.

Children :—

- 346—I. SARAH⁶, b. May 19, 1767; d. Nov. 13, 1801.
- 347—II. JAMES⁶, b. Nov. 19, 1768; d. Feb. 13, 1790.
- 348—III. DAVID⁶, b. April 6, 1771; d. Jan. 21, 1813.
- 349—IV. ABIAH BROWN⁶, b. Sept. 8, 1773; d. Feb. 13, 1790.
- 350—V. DANIEL⁶, b. Oct. 17, 1775; lived in Boxford; m. Sophia Kimball of Boxford Oct. 24, 1805; and had children. He d. March 2, 1828, aged fifty-two; and she d. Nov. 24, 1868.
- 351—VI. JOHN M.,⁶ b. Jan. 18, 1779; d. April 25, 1815.
- 352—VII. PATTY⁶, b. Nov. 24, 1781.
- 353—VIII. ROBERT⁶, b. Nov. 13, 1783.

187

JOHN ADAMS⁵, born in Rowley Sept. 9, 1749. He lived in Rowley, in that part now Georgetown. He married Molly Brocklebank of Rowley Dec. 12, 1776.

Children, born in Rowley :—

- 354—I. BETTY⁶, b. Aug. 23, 1778.
- 355—II. HEPHZIBAH⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1780.
- 356—III. PATTY⁶, b. Feb. 19, 1782.

199

ISRAEL ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Sept. 14, 1746. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town until 1783, when he removed to Rowley. He married Elizabeth Adams (191) of Rowley (pub. July 30, 1775).

Children, born in Newbury :—

- 357—I. ISRAEL⁶, b. in 1776; d. young.
- 358—II. ISRAEL⁶, b. Feb. 11, 1780.

201

BENJAMIN ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Aug. 20, 1752. He was a yeoman, and lived in the West parish of Newbury until about 1793, when he removed to Rowley, in that part now Georgetown, and lived in the house of his wife's father that stood in what is now the southern end of Nelson avenue. There he lived until the house was burned about 1800. He was familiarly known in his new home as "New-

town Ben," as he came from the West parish of Newbury, which was then called New-town. He married Judith Adams (109) of Rowley Dec. 7, 1772, and succeeded to her father's farm.

Children:—

- 359—I. MATTHEW^g.
- 360—II. — (son)^g.
- 361—III. — (dau.)^g.
- 362—IV. — (dau.)^g.

207

CAPT. STEPHEN ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Feb. 5, 1741-2. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Bartlett Dec. 8, 1761; and died before Nov. 25, 1793, when administration was granted upon his estate. She survived him, and died, his widow, in West Newbury, Oct. 17, 1826.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 363—I. DAVID^g, b. July 12, 1762; was a yeoman; removed from Newbury to Walpole, N. H., in 1799; and d. before 1827.
- 364—II. SARAH^g, b. Dec. 19, 1764; living, unmarried, in 1827.
- 365—III. CALEB^g, b. April 5, 1767; d. before 1827.
- 366—IV. JUDITH^g, b. April 9, 1770; living in 1828.
- 367—V. ELIZABETH^g, b. June 28, 1775; m. Ezra Adams (245).
- 368—VI. ENOCH^g, b. March 3, 1778; lived in Newbury in 1799.
- 369—VII. HANNAH^g, b. Nov. 27, 1780; unmarried in 1827.
- 370—VIII. STEPHEN^g, b. April 22, 1782; d. young.
- 371—IX. STEPHEN^g, b. June 3, 1784; m. Mary Jaques of Newbury Jan. 27, 1814.

210

ABRAHAM ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury May 13, 1748. He was a yeoman and blacksmith; and lived in Newbury until about 1793, when he removed to Boscawen, N. H., where he was a husbandman in 1799. He married Mary Brickett Nov. 18, 1768.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 372—I. SUSANNAH^g, b. Dec. 24, 1768.
- 373—II. JOSEPH (twin)^g, b. May 1, 1779.
- 374—III. HANNAH (twin)^g, b. May 1, 1779.
- 375—IV. TOPPAN^g, b. Oct. 13, 1786.

216

DANIEL ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury April 27, 1760. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Hannah Poor of Newbury May 24, 1779. He died before May 7, 1791, when his widow Hannah married Silas Moulton of Newbury.

Child:—

- 376—I. ENOCH^g, b. Dec. 12, 1779; living in 1799.

220

PAUL ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury April 12, 1758. He was called a yeoman till 1785, then a blacksmith till 1791, and subsequently a miller. He lived in his native town; and married, first, Miss Hannah Ilsley of Newbury April 30, 1785. He married, second, Hannah G. Keniston Feb. 28, 1803; and died in the summer of 1833. His wife survived him.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 377—I. JERUSHA^g, b. Feb. 25, 1787; living, unmarried, in 1833.
- 378—II. RUTH^g, b. June 8, 1793; living, unmarried, in 1833.
- 379—III. HANNAH^g, b. March 8, 1795; living, unmarried, in 1833.
- 380—IV. JANE^g, b. June 10, 1797; m. — Granger before 1833.
- 381—V. CAROLINE^g, b. May 24, 1799; probably d. young.
- 382—VI. ASA^g, living in 1833.
- 383—VII. JOHN JONES^g, living in 1833.
- 384—VIII. MARY^g, m. — Dennis before 1833.
- 385—IX. REBECCA B.^g, m. — Perkins before 1833.
- 386—X. SENECA^g, living in 1833.
- 387—XI. THOMAS H.^g, living in 1833.
- 388—XII. PAUL^g, living in 1833.

221

DANIEL ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Nov. 15, 1760. He was at first a yeoman and cordwainer, but after 1789 a miller. He lived in Newbury; and married, first, Ednah Noyes of Newbury Nov. 26, 1788. She died in Newbury Feb. 14, 1799, at the age of forty; and he married, second, Sarah Peirce of Newburyport (pub. May 1, 1800).

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 389—I. SYLVIA^g, b. Nov. 12, 1789.
- 390—II. MOODY^g, b. June 17, 1791.
- 391—III. SARAH^g, b. Nov. 25, 1794.

- 392—IV. AARON⁶, b. Sept. 16, 1796.
 393—V. EDNA⁶, b. Aug. 13, 1798.

223

SIMEON ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Aug. 27, 1765. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Sarah Little of Newbury April 13, 1790.

Child:—

- 394—I. CLARISSA⁶, b. Jan. 27, 1791, in Newbury.

226

ASA ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Oct. 14, 1772. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Dolly Morse of Newbury July 1, 1795; and was living there in 1799.

Child:—

- 395—I. RICHARD⁶, b. Jan. 23, 1796, in Newbury.

227

EBENEZER ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury July 19, 1776. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married Edna Adams (247) of Newbury Sept. 3, 1798.

Child:—

- 396—I. LOIS⁶, b. April 10, 1799, in Newbury.

231

GEORGE ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Sept. 23, 1768. He lived in Newbury; and married, first, Elizabeth Adams (225) of Newbury Oct. 27, 1792; and, second, Hannah Thorla Dec. 18, 1838.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 397—I. GEORGE⁶, b. May 5, 1793.
 398—II. MOODY⁶, b. Jan. 4, 1795; d. Sept. 1, 1798.
 399—III. NANCY⁶, b. Nov. 11, 1796.

244

MOSES ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Oct. 10, 1770. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Phebe Jewett of Rowley May 16, 1793; and, second, Marcy Lunt of Newbury Dec. 26, 1811.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 400—I. PHEBE⁶, b. March 19, 1794.
 401—II. RICHARD⁶, b. May 27, 1795.
 402—III. MOSES⁶, b. Feb. 12, 1797.
 403—IV. HARRIOT⁶, b. Dec. 26, 1798.

245

EZRA ADAMS⁵, born in Newbury Jan. 31, 1773. He lived in Newbury; and married Elizabeth Adams (363) of Newbury Jan. 14, 1796.

Child:—

- 404—I. MIRA⁶, b. Sept. 3, 1797, in Newbury.

261

HENRY ADAMS⁶, born in Newbury Feb. 15, 1741. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury. He married, first, Sarah Dole (pub. Nov. 7, 1767); second, Sarah Pulsipher of Ipswich Nov. 30, 1786; and, third, Hannah Severance of Kingston, N. H., May 3, 1799. He died Aug. 30, 1837, aged ninety-six.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 405—I. ALSEE⁷, b. May 22, 1768.
 406—II. JUDITH⁷, b. Feb. —, 1770.
 407—III. PHEBE⁷, b. Sept. 2, 1772; probably pub. to Nathaniel Currier of Newbury April 18, 1795.
 408—IV. HENRY⁷, b. Dec. 21, 1774. *See below* (408).
 409—V. —CH (dau.)⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1776.
 410—VI. ESTHER⁷, b. July 22, 1779.
 411—VII. JOSEPH⁷, b. Aug. 12, 1783; living, 1793.
 412—VIII. ANNA⁷, b. Sept. 9, 1787; probably d. young.
 413—IX. POLLY⁷, b. Jan. 6, 1788; bapt. in Ipswich May 24, 1789.
 414—X. ABRAHAM⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1791; bapt. in Ipswich June 3, 1792.

265

DANIEL ADAMS⁶, born in Newbury Nov. 24, 1756. He was a yeoman, and lived in his native town. He married, first, Elizabeth Colby Dec. 25, 1777; and, second, Mary Lord of Ipswich Jan. 14, 1787. He died March 21, 1843, aged eighty-six.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 415—I. LOVEY⁷, b. April 12, 1778.
 416—II. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1779; d. young.
 417—III. DANIEL⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1787.
 418—IV. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1791.
 419—V. JOSEPH⁷, b. Sept. 7, 1797; d. young.
 420—VI. JOSEPH⁷, b. Dec. 9, 1799.

273

JACOB ADAMS⁶, born in Newbury July 17, 1764, was a teamster. He married, first, Elizabeth Hidden Oct. 22, 1789.

She died July 26, 1817, aged fifty-five; and he married, second, Hannah Bartlett Dec. 4, 1817. She died Aug. 23, 1832, aged fifty-eight. Mr. Adams was lame, walking with two canes the last few years of his life, and died Oct. 28, 1850, aged eighty-six.

Children:—

- 421—I. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Nov. 26, 1793; d. Sept. 23, 1794.
422—II. MARY E.⁷, b. June 2, 1806; d. Sept. 10, 1806.

275

SMITH ADAMS⁶, born in Newbury Feb. 22, 1771. Cooper. He married Hannah Bray of Newburyport Oct. 5, 1794; and died March 10, 1831, aged sixty. She died Dec. 29, 1841, at the age of seventy.

Children:—

- 423—I. AARON BRAY⁷, b. Oct. 24, 1796, in Newbury; merchant; and m., first, Betsey (Brown), widow of Philip Clark, May 14, 1837. She d. May 13, 1840, aged forty-seven; and he m., second, widow Mary M. (Dutton) Cheever June 20, 1841. He d. May 5, 1869; and she d. May 18, 1892, aged eighty-six. He had children.
424—II. HANNAH⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1798, in Newbury; m. Capt. Seward Lee June 23, 1831; and d. July 10, 1854, aged fifty-five.
425—III. MARY H.⁷, born Nov. 2, 1800; and m., first, William Coker April 7, 1836. He was a ship-carpenter; and d. April 21, 1851, aged fifty-six. She m., second, her brother-in-law, Capt. Seward Lee, June 11, 1855. He was a sea-captain; and d. April 22, 1871, aged seventy-six. She d. Feb. 5, 1886, at the age of eighty-five.
426—IV. WILLIAM BRAY⁷, b. June 16, 1803; cooper; and m., first, Martha Morse, June 16, 1825. She d. Nov. 5, 1825, aged twenty; and he m., second, Ann Atkinson Stanwood Dec. 3, 1826. He d. Dec. 13, 1849; and she d. Jan. 7, 1879, aged eighty-one. He had three children.
427—V. CHARLES⁷, d. Oct. 21, 1805, in Newburyport; lived in Newburyport; m. Sarah Noyes Nov. 26, 1826; and d. Aug. 15, 1877, aged seventy-one. She d. Nov. 24, 1894, aged ninety-one. They had nine children.

- 428—VI. ALMIRA⁷, b. Aug. 7, 1808; m. Capt. Eleazer P. Short May 15, 1837; and d. Aug. 7, 1873. He was a sea-captain; and d. Aug. 7, 1870, aged sixty-three.
429—VII. SMITH⁷, b. June 26, 1811; m., first, Elizabeth Jane Hoague Nov. 30, 1837; and, second, widow Emma (Currier) Post Nov. 7, 1859.

335

SAMUEL ADAMS⁶, born in Bradford Sept. 12, 1767. He married Peggy Harriman of Rowley Aug. 23, 1792. She was drowned in Bradford, where they lived, June 2, 1809. He died there July 27 (28?), 1825.

Children, born in Bradford:—

- 430—I. ISAAC⁷, b. Dec. 14, 1793.
431—II. PEGGY⁷, b. March 16, 1795.
432—III. SALLY⁷, b. Oct. 14, 1797.
433—IV. ENOCH⁷, b. May 27, 1799.
434—V. SAMUEL⁷, b. July 6, 1802.
435—VI. HANNAH⁷, b. Dec. 2, 1804.

344

MAJOR JOHN ADAMS⁶, born in Andover about 1766. He was a yeoman; and lived in Andover. He served in Shay's Rebellion. He married Dorcas Faulkner Dec. 8, 1789. She died in Andover Sept. 23, 1837, aged seventy-one; and he died there Sept. 28, 1839, at the age of seventy-three.

Children, born in Andover:—

- 436—I. JOSEPH H.⁷, b. March 21, 1790; "colonel"; president of Mutual Marine Insurance Company, Boston; and lived in Boston. He had several children.
437—II. HANNAH⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1791; m. Daniel Appleton of Haverhill, of the Appleton publishing house of New York city.
438—III. MARY H.⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1793; m. Nathaniel Lord, jr., esq.
439—IV. CHARLOTTE⁷, b. May 29, 1796; m. Isaac Osgood.
440—V. ISAAC⁷, b. Oct. 27, 1798; d. Oct. 27, 1801.
441—VI. LOUISA⁷, b. Dec. 28, 1803; m. Jonathan Leavitt.
442—VII. SARAH ANN⁷, b. Feb. 2, 1806; m. Rev. Asa D. Smith.
443—VIII. EMALINE OSGOOD⁷, b. Jan. 31, 1808; d. March 21, 1810.
444—IX. JOHN OSGOOD⁷, b. Sept. 3, 1811; probably d. young.
445—X. MARTHA⁷, m. Rev. John Clancy.

408

HENRY ADAMS⁷, born in Newbury Dec. 21, 1774. He was a joiner; and settled in Newburyport. He married Sarah Jaques of Newbury Dec. 27, 1798. She died in Newburyport Nov. 14, 1807.

Child:—

446—1. SAMUEL PEARSON⁸, b. Nov. 19, 1799, in Newbury.

WILL OF RICHARD BARTHOLOMEW.

The following letter of Richard Bartholomew was proved as his will 4 : 6 mo : 1646. This is copied from the original on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 54.

Boston the 6^o : 11^o 45

Brother Henry

heerein Cloffed is anotte of whatt estatte I have shiptt wth mee & whatt is here oweinge to : mee wth whatt I owe in England wth is all I owe in the world as I know off : these things only the bills of ex^o I have Configned to m^r. Edward Shrimpton in London hee is y^e braffiers bro at Boston : to him I haue wrighte y^t in Cafe god should not bringe mee to London y^t hee would vs these goods pay my debts & returne y^e Remaynder to you : I should have bine glad to have seene you before I went, butt if god should not returne mee againe but take me away by death : my desier is if the returns of these goods Come to yo^r hand : that they may be thus dispooffed of : viz To yo^r two children 40^{lb} apeece to my bro willms 3 Children 20^{lb} apeece to my mother if liveinge 10^{lb} to my m^r. Gearringe beinge very poore : 10^{lb} & the remaynder of my estatte bee it whatt will more or lesse all that is mine I desier may be equally devided betweene o^r bro Thomas : Abraham & Sister Sara, only what Jacob Barney owes to mee I giue it to him, butt for any other debts house ground &c deuide as before, this is my desier & that I would haue done if god shall please to take mee away : I desier to Cast my self only uppo him & to rest myself only in the armes of his mercy in Christ Jesus intreatinge of him to stay my soule there in the worst howers even in

death itself, vnto him I leaue you with yo^rs to gather wth myself & all his and rest : yo^r faythfull and Lovinge Brother :

Richard Bartholmew.

WILL OF JOSEPH MORSE.

The will of Joseph Morfe of Ipswich, dated 24 : 2 : 1646, was proved in court at Ipswich 29 : 7 : 1646. The original instrument has not been found, and the following is a copy of the original record in Ipswich deeds, book I, leaf 18.

The foure & twentieth day of the second month Anno Dm 1646 I Joseph Morfe of Ipswich in New Engl : Planter doe make & ordayne this my laft will & Testament (revoking all other form wills by me made : Item I give vnto Dorothy my loving wife my howse & lott & out howses bought of Thomas Dorman. alsoe || my howse || & lott of about six acres bought of the widow Perkins, one Cow, and alsoe the wholl bedd & bedding that I lye vpon standing in the hall. Item I give vnto my sonne Joseph Morfe my best cloake Item I give to my daughter Hannah my great bible which I vse. Item I give to my wife Docter Prestons works & m^r. Dykes betides her owne bibles the one greater & the other smaller & one felling axe & one broad howe. Item I give vnto my sonne John Morfe my other howse & out howsing with the lott containing about two acres. and alsoe to John my sonne a lott of six acres of two acres toward toward the North west and to my sonne John my lott of ten acres neare Egipt River & to John one yearling heiffer. Item I give vnto John Morfe all my apparrell vngiven & one yard of mufk coloured broad cloth Item I give to John Morfe the || wholl || bed and all the bedding helyeth on standing in the parlour & one paire of sheets & a pillow beere Item I give all my Tooles vngiven to my sonne John Morfe. Item I give to my sonne John my barne with the ground thereto belonging bought of Francis Jordan. I give to my sonne John all my marsh containyng about five acres onely allowing vnto my wife the one halfe

of the graffe growing vpon it from yeare to yeare during her life My will is alsoe that John shall have halfe of the graffe from yeare to yeare that may be mowen vpon the lott given to my wife'onely pviding that this shall not hinder her either from felling or breaking it vp Alsoe my will is likewise that the Cropp that shall arise of all my ground planted or sowed this yeare shall be equally divided betweene my wife & my sonne John the charges of the same equally borne by them Item I give to my wife the two first payments for keeping the herd Item I give to my sonne John the last pay for the herd keeping I apoynt Dorothy my wife to be sole executrix to this my last will And in witnesse that this is my deed I have herevnto fet my hand & seale in the p'fence of these witnessses here vnder written.

witnesse

Roger Lanckton Joseph Morfe
the mke of william Gudderfon
James Chute.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 49.

Jan. 4, 1657, Isaac Cosens of Boston and Ann (her mark A) his wife, for £30, convey to Edward Clarke of Haverhill 5 acres of planting land at east end of Haverhill, bounded by Jn° Clement and grantee. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary little-Hale. Ack. by both before John Endicott, governor, 19: 1: 1657.

Richard North of Salisbury, husbandman, for £60, to be paid by Henry True and Robert Pike, both of Salisbury, conveys to Henry True, house and lot, bounded by Edward ffrench, Abraham Morrill, and the green; also, 6-acre planting lot, bounded by Henry Browne, Rodger Eastman, and boggie meadow; also, 10-acre planting lot, bounded by Thomas Carter, Richard Goodale and Pawwaus river; also, 4 acres of meadow, bounded by John Ilsley, John Rolfe, and little river; also, 4 acres of salt marsh, bounded by Mr. Mondey, a dead creeke and John Clough; also, 4 acres of salt marsh in the Bareberrie meadows, bounded by William Allin and

Abraham Morrill; also, my sweepage at the beach; all in Salisbury, 19: 2: 1657. Wit: Edward ffrench, Richard Wells and Willia ffieild. Ack. by grantor and his wife Urseline before Thomas Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, April 19, 1658.

Josiah Cobham of Boston, clothier, for 50s., conveys to Sammuell Pore of Newbury, planter, 3 acres of salt marsh in Bareberrie meadow in Salisbury, bounded by a great pond, 12: 2 mo: 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, sen., and Tho: Bradbury, jun. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner for Salisbury, 12: 2 mo: 1658.

Jn° ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, for money received of Mr. Hall of Salisbury, conveys to William Pilsberie of Newbury, husbandman, 3 acres of salt marsh in Salisbury bought of Mr. Hall, bounded by a great creek and Abraha Morrill, 8: 1 mo: 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and mark M B of Mary Bradbury. Ack. before Thomas Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, 8: 1 mo: 1658.

Edward ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, for 50s., received of Mr. Sam: Hall of Salisbury, conveys to William Pilsbery of Newbury, husbandman, 3 acres of salt marsh in Salisbury, near the black rocks at ye river's mouth, opposite marsh of John ffrench, 8: 1 mo: 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and mark M B of Mary Bradbury. Ack. before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, 8: 1 mo: 1658.

John Wheelwright of Hampton conveys to Jn° Redman of Hampton, smith, 33 acres of upland, bounded by Robert Page, Thomas Nudd (sometimes Tho: Moulton's), river, Christofer Palmer, Nathaniell Boulter, Henry Dowe, William ffieild, and Henry Moulton, 10: 6 mo: 1654. Wit: Sam: flogg and Steven Samborne. Ack. before Willi: Estow and Jeffery Mingay, commissioners of Hampton.

Christopher Batt of Boston, tanner, for £14, conveys to Richard Ormsby of Salisbury, planter, 60 acres of great plain by Mr. Batt's hill in Salisbury, bounded by Mr. Henry Mondey and Mr. ffancis Doue, May 28, 1655. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Josiah Cobham. Mrs. Ann

Batt surrendered dower before Tho: Wiggin 5: 7 mo: 1656.

Edw: Rishworth receipts for legacy in will of Susanna Leader, of Robert Smithe of Hampton, ex'r, April 14, 1658. Wit: Robert Tuck and John Samborne. Attested by the witnesses before Tho: Wiggin 19: 2: 1658. Also, of some other money due to him from said goodwife Leader.

Samuel Dalton signs a similar receipt 12: 2: 1658.

Henry Elkins, Henry Roby, widow Mary Wedgwood (her ¶ mark) and Samuel Dalton sign similar receipts 19: 2: 1658. Wit: Sam: Dalton and Willi: Maston. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 19: 2: 1658.

John Wedgwood of Hampton conveys to Robert Smithe of Hampton 5 acres in marsh of the little ox common, (some time in the hands of Edw: Colcord), bounded by John Huggins, Thomas Philbrick, John Samborn and William ffieild; also, 5 acres (being part of the 10 acres sometime in the hands of Willi: ffuller) in said marsh, bounded by Thomas Chase (now in the hands of Elizabeth Chase), river, and Tho: Marston, June 20, 1653. Wit: Anthony Stanian and Sam: Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 20: 4: 1653.

Thomas Macy of Salisbury, planter, for £10, conveys to Abraham Morrill of Salisbury, blacksmith, meadow granted to me in the new meadows by Salisbury, and bought of Edward Cottell and Vallentine Rowell, bounded by Phillip Challis, May 6, 1658. Wit: Tho: hayne and Tho: Bradbury. Ack. by grantor and his wife Sarah Macy, before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner of Salisbury, May 7, 1658.

Deposition of William Buswell, that, in 1655, he served an execution on estate of Mr. Sam: Winsley, sen., who said he had no goods but land, and sent his son Ephraim as his agent to show him the land, and chose Josiah Cobham for his appraiser, the deponent choosing Andrew Greely; that the land contained 23 acres, and adjoined Abraham Morrill's. Sworn to before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner for Salisbury, 12: 2 mo: 1658. This was to

satisfy a fine imposed by the county court for selling strong waters. Josiah Cobham and Andrew Greely also made oath. The order to constable of Salisbury from Sam: Hall, treasurer for Norfolk county, to collect the fine, dated 28: 12: 1655, is recorded. William Buswell was constable, and his return is recorded. The land was on the great neck. These documents were ordered to be recorded at the request of Rob: Pike.

Jan. 4, 1657, Isaac Cosens and wife Anne (her A mark) of Boston convey to John Heth of Haverhill house and lot of five acres, bounded by John Clement and Theophilus Satchwell; also, 6 acres of meadow at ye east meadow, bounded by Richard Littlehale; also, two acres of commonage; all in Haverhill. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Edward Clarke. Ack. by both before Jo: Endicott, governor, 19: 1: 1657-8.

Andrew Greely of Salisbury, shoemaker, for £6, 5s., conveys to Edward ffrench ½ of a 40-acre lot of upland on south side of Batt's hill in Salisbury April 1, 1654. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Richard Ormsby. Ack. by grantor and his wife Mary before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner for Salisbury, 17: 3: 1658.

Edward ffrench of Salisbury, tailor, for £27, conveys to Richard Ormsby of Salisbury, planter, 20 acres of upland in Salisbury (being ½ of a division of land belonging to John Sanders sometimes of Salisbury, yeoman, and bought of him by Andrew Greely, shoemaker), near Batt's hill, Aug. 18, 1657. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Andrew Greely. Ack. by grantor and his wife Ann before Tho: Bradbury, commissioner for Salisbury, 17: 3: 1658.

Thomas Wheelwrite, late of Wells, appoints "my welbeloved brother in law m^r Edward Richworth of York," a general attorney for himself and also a sub-attorney for his father Mr. John Wheelwrite, Jan. 20, 1656. Wit: Nic: Shapleigh and Richard Tucker. Attested by the witnesses' oath in court July 7, 1658.

Sept. 6, 1658, will of Robert Clements of Haverhill. Bequeaths to my wife house

and lot for her life, then to my children's children that are in New England; money in the hands of John Howchins for repairing the house, etc.; what is due to me from Mr. Dumer; money in the hands of Mr. Cooke of Boston; etc. To my son Job Clement. To my son Robert, rent due to me in England. To my three sons John, Abraham and Daniell. To Mr. Ward, our minister, £5. My sons Moses Pingrin, Abraham Morrill and John Osgood, ex'rs. Wit: Bartholemew (his $\overline{\text{GH}}$ mark) Heath and William White. Proved in court at Hampton, 1658.

Inventory of Robert Clement's estate in New England. He died Sept. 29, 1658. Amount, about £500 (including a grist-mill). Appraised by Trist: Coffyn and Willi: White. The three ex'rs attested it by oath 6: 8 mo: 1658; M. P. & J. O. making oath before Robert Pike.

Thomas Macy of Salisbury, for money paid about four years ago by John Gore of Roxbury, lately deceased, conveys to Rodah Gore, his widow and executrix, $\frac{1}{3}$ of the saw-mill and house and 3 acres at new town in Salisbury, bounded by Pawwaus river and land of Richard Currier; also, 14 acres, bounded by Joseph Peasley and Pawwaus river; also, 7 acres, bounded by Thomas Barnard and common; also, 20 acres of meadow, bounded by Merrimack river, William Sargent, and Mr. Winsley's island; also, 15 acres of meadow, Aug. 20, 1658. Wife Sarah Macy is to release dower. Capt. Waldern's mill, Docter's island, at Pascattaquack, and Crispin Hooper of Boston, merchant, are mentioned. Wit: Edw: Raufon and Amos Richifon. Ack. before Jo: Endecott, gov., 19: 6: 1658.

March 17, 1657-8, Job Clements of Dover and his wife Lidia (her \neg mark) convey to Mr. Joseph Jewett of Rowley house and 9-acre lot in Haverhill; also, 4 acres of planting land, bounded by Richard Littlehale and John Clements; also, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres of meadow; also, 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres meadow; also, 3 acres in Spickett meadow; also, 7 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres of upland at little river, bounded by Hugh Sharratt; also, 20 acres of upland over against Shawshin; also, 4

acres of upland, bounded by Mr. Warde, river and great hill; also, six acres of "acomodacons." Wit: Richard Littlehale and Robert Hesltine. Ack. before Brian Pendleton and Richard Waldern June 29, 1658.

March 17, 1657-8, Job Clements of Dover mortgaged to Joseph Jowett of Rowley 110 acres of upland in Dover, bounded by James Raulins, common, Richard Ketal and great river; also, 40 acres in the back river lots, Grantor mentions his two eldest children by his first wife, the children being under age. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Robert Hesltine.

Inventory of estate of Eman: Hilliar of Hampton, late deceased. Real estate, 104 acres of land, £60; personal, £118 13s. 6d.; total, 178 £13s. 6d. Debts are due from Giles fifeild, Nat: Batcheller, James ffilbrick, Abraham Pirkins, and Sam: ffogg. Appraised by Robert Tuck, Jn^o Samborn and Henry Dowe Nov. 19, 1657. Affirmed by Elizabeth Hilliar, widow.

Tristram Coffyn of Salisbury conveys to Sam: Gile of Haverhill house and 8-acre lot, etc., in Haverhill, I bought of Joseph Merrie, lately in the possession of George Goldwyer, 1648. Wit: Tho: Macy and James Davis, jr. Ack. in court at Hampton, 1648.

Ed: Rishworth of York, in behalf of Mr. Tho: Wheelwrite, and Thomas Leader (his σ mark) of Boston, heirs and assigns of Susana Leader of Hampton, lately deceased, conveys to Thomas Deerborn of Hampton house and land, and 10 or 12 acres of marsh in little ox common, Oct. 23, 1657. Wit: Richard Tucker and Miles Thomson. Ack. by E. R. before Abraha Preble and Edward Jonson March 23, 1657; and by T. L. before Tho: Wiggin April 15, 1658.

Henry Green of Hampton conveys to John Godfrey of Hampton a 5-acre lot, bounded by William Godfrey, way, Natt: Boulters; cow commonage; and 14 acres of salt marsh, sometime Tho: Ward's, bounded by Richard Swaine and Mr. Husie's farm, April 9, 1658. Wit: Abraham Drake and John Redman. Ack. in court at Hampton 6: 8 mo: 1658.

James Wall of Exiter conveys to Nicolas Smithe of Exiter my now dwelling house in Exiter and barn and land Sept. 8, 1658. Wit: John Gillman and Elizabeth Gillman (her X mark). Ack. [before Bryan Pendleton?] in court at Hampton Oct. 7, 1658.

Inventory of estate of William Swaine of Hampton, lately deceased. Real estate, £70; personal, £67 4s.; total, £137 4s. House and land and commonage. Appraised Nov. 18, 1657, by Robert Tuck, John Samborne, Sam: Dalton and W: Marston (his F mark). Sworn to by Prudence Swaine, widow of the deceased, 12: 2 mo: 1658, before Tho: Wiggin.

William Payne of Boston acquits Tho: Philbrick, sen., of Hampto of all debts Sept. 30, 1656. Testified to by James filbrick in court at Hampton 5: 8 mo: 1658.

Will of Jefferie Mingay of Hampton, dated June 4, 1658 (apparently nuncupative). Goodman Mingay gave Eliakim Wardall land and marsh bounded by Mr. Staniells, a share in cow common and one in ox common, and to Goodwife Mingay, wife of testator. Jonathan Thing is mentioned. Sworn to by Anthony Tayler and Phillip his wife, in court at Hampton, 5: 8 mo: 1658.

Inventory of estate of Jefferie Mingay of Hampton, lately deceased. Real estate, £135; personal, £183 5s.; total, £318 5s. Had house, etc. Appraised July 2, 1658, by Tho: Coulman, Sam: Dalton, Tho: Marston and mark O of Anthony Tayler.

Thomas filbrick, jr., of Hampton, planter, conveys to my loving father Thomas filbrick of Hampton my house and lot in Hampton, sometime William Samborn's, bounded by John Browne, Willi: fifeild; also, 3 acres of fresh meadow, bounded by Henry Saywood; also, 3 acres of plow ground in east field, also, one share of commonage, 3: 3: 1658. Ack. in court at Hampton 5: 8 mo: 1658.

Inventory of estate of John filbrick. Real estate, £36; personal, £36; total, £72. House, land and commonage. Sworn to by Willi: fifeild and Moses Cox before Tho: Wiggin.

William Allin (his A mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter, conveys to John Ilsley of Salisbury, barber, my now dwelling house, barn, land and commonage in Salisbury, bounded by John Coles, Richard Goodale, sen., Tho: Bradbury, 28: 4: 1652. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and John Eaton. Wife Ann Allin consents 16: 8: 1856. Ack. before Josiah Cobham and Rich: Wells, commissioners of Salisbury.

Henry Ambrosse of Charlstowne, house carpenter, conveys to John Ilsley of Salisbury, barber, house, barn and 10 acres of upland in Salisbury, bounded by Andrew Greely, Richard Wells, John Sanders, the green and highway to ye hoghouse; also, commonage, 28: 9: 1653. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Josiah Cobham. Wife Susanah Ambross also releases 16: 8: 1656. Ack. before Josiah Cobham and Richard Wells, commissioners of Salisbury.

Nathaniell Batcheller of Hampton conveys to William Moulton of Hampton 5 acres of upland, sometime Mr. Hussies, in east field in Hampton, which I bought of Steven Samborne sometime of Hampton, Aug. 1, 1655. Wit: Samuell Dalton and Mehetable Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 15: 1: 1658-9.

Dec. 10, 1658, William Marston, sen., of Hampton, to John Marston of Hampton my now dwelling house, part of barn, and 10 acres of land, bounded by Robert Page, William Marston, jr., and meeting-house green; also, 6 acres of salt marsh, bounded by Thomas Levitt, Jasper Blake and Rodger Shaw; also, 6 acres of meadow, bounded by Thomas Nudd; also, 6 acres of meadow in the possession of William Marston, jr.; and 3 shares in cow common and one in ox common. Wit: Willi: Marston and Samuell Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 15: 1: 1658-9.

Feb. 21, 1658, Job Clements of Dover, tanner, and his wife Lidia, convey to Daniell Ela of Haverhill, tanner, barn and $\frac{1}{4}$ acre of land given him by Haverhill. Wit: Abraham Whitiker, Hugh Sharratt and James fiske. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Phebe Abbot married Solomon Martin June 5, 1783.

Lucinda Abbot married Asa Farnum Dec. 2, 1784.

John Abbot, 5th, married Ruth Lovejoy May 29, 1788.

Phebe Abbot died Aug. 11, 1775, aged twenty-eight.

Hannah, wife of John Abbot, 5th, died Aug 27, 1749, aged twenty-one.

Hannah Abbot died Jan. 8, 1788.

—*Andover town records.*

Nathaniel Abbot of Beverly, mariner, 1771.

John Abbott of Manchester, planter, and wife Christian convey land in Marblehead Oct. 9, 1694.

James Abbot came to Salem from Vincanton, Eng., about 1650.

John Abbot of Salem, shoreman, and wife Ann (Anna, 1738) convey land to his son Robert Abbot of Salem, shoreman, 1728.

John Abbot of Marblehead, fisherman, Dec. 11, 1684, when he buys a house and lot in Marblehead.

Capt. John Abbot of Salem, 1714.

Nathaniel Abbot of Newbury, baker, 1782.

Widow Mary Abbot of Marblehead, granddaughter of John Reed of Marblehead, 1783.

Benjamin Stevens, jr., of Andover, yeoman, executor of Nehemiah Abbot, jr., innholder, deceased, 1785.

Nehemiah Abbot, jr., of Salem, gentleman, 1793.

—*Registry of Deeds.*

William Gray of Marblehead, tailor, offered a reward of six dollars, Sept. 30, 1768, for the recovery of goods stolen from his store the preceding Sunday evening. Among the articles stolen was "a blue Ratteen Surtout Coat," a broadcloth coat, three Holland shirts, and two pair of white hose. He suspected that a tailor, named Michael Mahoaney, was concerned in the robbery.—*Essex Gazette*, Oct. 4, 1768.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word. Answers are solicited.

148. Wanted, parentage of Hannah Adams, who married, March 13, 1679, Isaac Wellman of Lynn End (now Lynnfield), Mass.

Malden.

J. W. W.

149. Information is desired concerning any person bearing the name of Thoms, or Thomes, particularly before the Revolution.

ROBT. S. THOMES.

Cumberland Centre, Me.

150. Whom did Capt. Samuel Hart of Lynn (now Lynnfield) marry? Sarah Endicott?

M. A. P.

Lynnfield.

151. Wanted, ancestry of William, Charles W., and Betsey Hart, probably born in some Massachusetts back town between 1760 and 1772, and settled in Weare and Dunbarton, N. H., about 1786. The Weare history says that Jacob Carr, whom Betsey married, came from Haverhill, Mass. Compensation for a satisfactory record of ancestry with proof.

JAMES MORRISON HART.

Manchester, N. H.

152. Wanted, place of burial of Bixby Abbot, referred to on page 39, March *Antiquarian*. He died in 1813.

Boston.

DESCENDANT.

ANSWERS.

22. Susanna Eastman who married Thomas Wood in 1693, was probably daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Haddon) Eastman, who was born in Salisbury Nov. 11, 1674.—*Ed.*

134. Daniel Boardman was son of Thomas Boreman of Ipswich, who was made freeman, 1634-5. See Boardman Genealogy, published in 1895.—*Anon., Boston.*

[Thomas Boreman was a cooper by trade, and a deputy to the general court in 1636. He died early in 1673. His widow Margaret died Nov. 25, 1679.—*Ed.*]

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

QUAKERISM ON NANTUCKET SINCE 1800. *By Henry Barnard Worth.* Nantucket, 1896. Paper; 8vo.; 38 pages. This is the first bulletin of the Nantucket Historical Association.

EXERCISES IN COMMEMORATION OF MAJOR CHARLES FROST on the 200th anniversary of his Massacre by the Indians, Sunday, July 4, 1697. Eliot, Me., 1897. Paper; 4to.; 46 pages. These exercises were under the auspices of the Eliot Historical Society.

CLAUDE JEAN ALLONEZ, "The Apostle of the Ottawas" and the Builder of the First Indian Missions in Wisconsin. *By Rev. Joseph Stephen LaBoule.* Milwaukee, 1897. Paper; 8vo.; 29 pages. Price, 25 cents. This is one of the Parkman Club publications; and relates to the early life of Allonez and his labors in the Lake Superior region.

REUNION OF JOHN WHITE'S DESCENDANTS, 1897. Haverhill, 1898. This is the report of the reunion held at Salem Wil- lows Sept. 1, 1897. It also contains a sketch of Mrs. Mary Rowlandson, and a half-tone cut of "Redemption Rock" in Princeton, where John Hoar feasted the savages before he treated with them for Mrs. Rowlandson's freedom.

TIMOTHY WHITE PAPERS, 1725-1755. With an historical introduction by Myron Samuel Dudley. Nantucket, 1898. Paper; 8vo.; 96 pages. This is the second bulletin of the Nantucket Historical Association. Rev. Timothy White was a native of Haverhill; and after his service at Nantucket engaged in business in Haverhill, where he died Feb. 24, 1765. Two illustrations are given, the "North Vestry," formerly the meeting-house built in 1711; the other, a floor plan of the church. Some church records, baptisms, etc., are included. Price \$1.00.

THE BAY COLONY: A Civil, Religious and Social History of the Massachusetts Colony and its Settlements from the Land-

ing at Cape Ann in 1624 to the Death of Governor Winthrop in 1649. *By William Dummer Northend, LL.D.* Boston, 1897. The scope of this book of Mr. Northend's is fully given in its title. The subject is treated in a new manner, bringing out of obscurity the essential difference and relative importance of the early settlements of Massachusetts. It is complete, accurate, and written by one who writes after years of research and study of the subject. Published by Estes & Lauriat, Boston, at \$2.00. Cloth; gilt top; small 8vo.; 349 pages; with portraits of Governor Winthrop and Oliver Cromwell.

HISTORY OF THE KIMBALL FAMILY IN AMERICA, FROM 1634 TO 1897, AND OF ITS ANCESTORS THE KEMBALLS OR KEMBOLDES OF ENGLAND. *By Leonard A. Morrison and Stephen P. Sharples.* Boston, Dammell & Upham, 1897. Two volumes; 8vo.; cloth; 1278 pages; illustrated. Price, \$6.00.

This is a great and meritorious work, arranged with a good system, and conscientiously and understandingly compiled. The combination of the biographical with the genealogical matter makes it an ideal family history.

While the volume principally concerns the descendants of Richard Kimball of Ipswich, there are also given the family of Amos Kimball of Vergennes, Vt., descendants of Phineas Kimball of West Fairlee, Vt., the Kimballs of York county, Me.; descendants of Nathan Kimball, descendants of Caleb Kimball of Chester, N. H., the Kimballs of Meredith, N. H., and the Kembles of Boston. Much English matter is also given.

The illustrations consist of fifty-four plates, one of which is a beautifully emblazoned Kimball coat of arms, and another is a map showing the homes of the English Kimballs. There are five portraits on steel, and fifty-six in half-tone, besides other cuts.

The index occupies one hundred and twenty-six pages of fine type, and is commendably complete.

4

NATHANIEL ADAMS³, born about 1641. He was made a freeman May 27, 1674. He was a husbandman; and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton) on his father's farm, which he inherited. He married Mercy Dickinson of Rowley June 30, 1668. He died in Ipswich April 11, 1715; and she died ("Mary Adams an antient widow") Dec. 12, 1735.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 18—I. NATHANIEL³, b. July 11, 1670. *See below (18).*
- 19—II. THOMAS³, b. June 14, 1672. *See below (19).*
- 20—III. MERCY³, b. April 1, 1674; d. June 13, 1674.
- 21—IV. SARAH³, b. July 19, 1675; m. Walter Fairfield of Wenham before 1707; and d. between 1717 and 1719.
- 22—V. WILLIAM³, b. June 22, 1678; probably d. young.
- 23—VI. MERCY⁴, b. March 18, 1679-80; m., first, John Smith of Ipswich Feb. 4, 1702-3. He d. May 20, 1713, aged thirty-six; and she m., second, Arthur Abbott of Ipswich Sept. 18, 1716. She d. Sept. 11, 1733; and Mr. Abbott d. June 16, 1767.*
- 24—VII. SAMUEL³, b. June 29, 1682. *See below (24).*

7

SAMUEL ADAMS², was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich, being a commoner there in 1707. He married Mehitable Norton Dec. 20, 1664, and was perhaps living in Ipswich in 1730. She was living in 1684.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 25—I. MEHITABLE³, b. Oct. 27, 1665; m. John Osborne of Ipswich Oct. 11, 1685.
- 26—II. MARY³, b. Oct. 20, 1667.
- 27—III. SAMUEL³, b. Dec. 26, 1670; yeoman; and was living in Ipswich in 1743.
- 28—IV. WILLIAM³, b. Jan. 26, 1672-3; yeoman; and was living in Ipswich in 1720.
- 29—V. SARAH³, b. June 12, 1676.

11

SIMON ADAMS³, born about 1656; was a soldier in the Narragansett campaign. He was a weaver; and lived in Ipswich. He

married Hannah ———; and died in Ipswich Oct. 17, 1723. His widow died there May 6, 1727.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 30—I. SARAH⁴, m. Henry Russell of Ipswich (pub. 11:8:1713); and was living in 1723.
- 31—II. HANNAH⁴, b. Jan. 18, 1691-2; m. John Gammage of Ipswich May 23, 1728; and d. March 10, 1753. He d. April 25, 1753.
- 32—III. SIMON⁴, b. Oct. 20, 1694; d. of small pox, in Ipswich, Dec. 24, 1721.
- 33—IV. DANIEL⁴, b. Nov. 26, 1697; was a weaver and yeoman; lived in Ipswich; and d. Nov. 26, 1773, probably having never married.

13

JOHN ADAMS³, born in Ipswich March 11, 1667-8, was a miller and yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Hannah Treadwell of Ipswich May 22, 1690; and d. March —, 1717-8. She died, his widow, in Ipswich Oct. 23, 1733*.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 34—I. HANNAH⁴, b. April 25, 1691; m. Jonathan Waite of Ipswich (pub. Sept. 11, 1725). He d. July 6, 1761.
- 35—II. SARAH⁴, m. Samuel Gardner of Salem (pub. March 21, 1719).
- 36—III. JOHN⁴, b. about 1700. *See below (36).*
- 37—IV. ABIGAIL⁴, m. Thomas Brown of Wenham (pub. June 25, 1727).
- 38—V. MARY⁴, m. Daniel Choate of Ipswich Feb. 26, 1727-8. He was a cordwainer.
- 39—VI. PRISCILLA⁴, b. 23:9:1712; m. Nathan Chapman of Ipswich Dec. 26, 1734.

15

ACHELAUS ADAMS³, born in Ipswich. He was a soldier at York, Me., in 1695. He was a yeoman, and lived in Newbury until 1721, when, having become a mariner, he removed to Salisbury. He is called "of Newbury" in 1718; "of Amesbury," 1719; "late of Newbury, now of Salisbury," 1721; "of Newbury," 1729-30 to 1744; and kept inns in both Newbury and Salisbury. He married, first, Sarah March March 18, 1697-8. She died in Newbury March 4, 1717-8, aged forty-two; and he married, second,

*This corrects and supplements *The Essex Antiquarian*, volume I, page 141.

*Did she marry, secondly, Joseph Ayers before 1753?

widow Sarah Green of Salisbury March 4, 1718-9. He married, third, Mary, widow of James Pearson of Newbury April 20, 1742. He died in 1753; and his widow survived him. He conveyed his house and land in Newbury to his son Stephen in the winter of 1740-1. He made his will May 24, 1753; and it was proved Sept. 27, 1753.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 40—I. SARAH⁴, b. Jan. 22, 1698-9; m. Ephraim Wadleigh of Salisbury June 28, 1720; and was living in Salisbury in 1770. He was first a miller, and afterward a yeoman.
- 41—II. MARY⁴, b. Oct. 29, 1701; m. Israel Morrill of Salisbury April 19, 1720; and was living in 1733.
- 42—III. JOHN⁴, b. Oct. 11, 1704. *See below* (42).
- 43—IV. ELIZABETH⁴, b. May 29, 1707; m. Samuel Swett, jr., Aug. 5, 1730; and probably d. before 1753.
- 44—V. SAMUEL⁴, b. April 29, 1710. *See below* (44).
- 45—VI. STEPHEN⁴, b. March 14, 1712. *See below* (45).
- 46—VII. ARCHELAUS⁴, b. Nov. 21, 1714. *See below* (46).
- 47—VIII. NATHANIEL⁴, b. June 29, 1717; d. Sept. 1, 1717.

18

NATHANIEL ADAMS³, born in Ipswich July 11, 1670. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Abigail Kimball of Ipswich Jan. —, 1693-4; and died Aug. 31, 1736. She died, his widow, May 30, 1755.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 48—I. NATHANIEL⁴, b. March 1, 1694-5; d. in Boston Oct. 25, 1712.
- 49—II. WILLIAM⁴, b. Nov. 26, 1696. *See below* (49).
- 50—III. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Dec. 6, 1699; m. William Goodhue of Ipswich (pub. Nov. 28, 1718); and lived in Ipswich. He was a yeoman. She d. Sept. 10, 1764; and he d. April 17, 1765.
- 51—IV. CALEB⁴, b. Feb. 13, 1701-2. *See below* (51).
- 52—V. MERCY⁴, b. Feb. 25, 1703-4; m. Thomas Savory of Bradford (pub. Aug. 10, 1723).
- 53—VI. ROBERT⁴, b. Oct. 14, 1705.
- 54—VII. ANNA⁴, b. March 25, 1707-8; m. John Woodman of Newbury (pub. Nov. 7, 1725).
- 55—VIII. ELIPHALET⁴. *See below* (55).

- 56—IX. MARY⁴, b. 8: 6: 1714; m. Thomas Lamson, jr., of Ipswich (pub. Aug. 11, 1732); and lived in Ipswich. He was a yeoman; and d. Aug. 31, 1751.

19

THOMAS ADAMS³, born in Ipswich June 14, 1672. He was a husbandman; and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton). He married Bethiah —; and died in Ipswich Oct. 24, 1729. She died there ("the widow Adams") Jan. 12, 1742.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 57—I. BETHIAH⁴, b. Oct. 21, 1694; d. in Ipswich June 26, 1710, aged fifteen.
- 58—II. SARAH⁴, b. April 29, 1697; m. Josiah Bishop of Ipswich Feb. 7, 1717.
- 59—III. THOMAS⁴, b. Aug. 31, 1699. *See below* (59).
- 60—IV. JOSEPH⁴, b. Nov. 12, 1702. *See below* (60).
- 61—V. LYDIA⁴, b. Dec. 16, 1704; m., first, Benjamin Woodbury of Ipswich Feb. 12, 1722-3; second, Rice Knowlton, jr., before 1729.
- 62—VI. ELIZABETH⁴, b. June 22, 1707; m. Peter Lamson of Ipswich April 18, 1728.
- 63—VII. BENJAMIN⁴, b. April 22, 1710; living in 1731.
- 64—VIII. CHARLES⁴, b. 29: 4: 1712; lived in Ipswich; m. Mary Perkins of Wenham Oct. 30, 1733.
- 65—IX. BETHIAH⁴, bapt. 8: 6 mo: 1714; probably d. young.

24

SAMUEL ADAMS³, born in Ipswich June 29, 1682. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton) on his father's farm, one-half of which his father deeded to him upon his marriage. He married Mary Burley of Ipswich (published April 28, 1706); and died in Ipswich Aug. 13, 1747. She died at Worcester March 5, 1772, aged eighty-four.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 66—I. MARY⁴, b. July 27, 1708; m. Abner Stow of Grafton (then known as "plantation of Hananamipoa in Sutton") June 27, 1733. He d. Dec. 8, 1783.
- 67—II. SARAH⁴, b. March 2, 1709-10; m. James Whipple, jr., of Ipswich Jan. 9, 1728-9; lived in Grafton; and d. Nov. 22, 1759. He d. Feb. 18, 1759.
- 68—III. SAMUEL⁴, b. Jan. 19, 1710-1. *See below* (68).

- 69—IV. NATHANIEL⁴, b. 16: 9: 1712; weaver; m. Martha Emerson of Ipswich Feb. 1, 1746-7; lived in Ipswich until about 1758, and then removed to Worcester, where he died.
- 70—V. ANDREW⁴, b. May 29, 1715; lived in Grafton; m., first, Elizabeth Hunt of Concord Oct. 15, 1741, and had seven children. She d. at Grafton Aug. 9, 1770; and he m., second, Mrs. Sarah Torrey of Mendon May 30, 1771.
- 71—VI. JAMES⁴, bapt. April 14, 1717, in the Hamlet parish; lived in Sutton; m. Elizabeth Dane of Ipswich April 6, 1742, and had ten children. He d. in Sutton Aug. 4, 1804.
- 72—VII. JOHN⁴, bapt. Sept. 13, 1719, in the Hamlet parish; d. young.
- 73—VIII. JOHN⁴ (twin), bapt. June —, 1722, in the Hamlet parish; lived in Sutton; m. Mary Hunt of Concord Oct. 31, 1745.
- 74—IX. ELIZABETH⁴ (twin), bapt. June —, 1722, in the Hamlet parish; m. — Dane before 1747.
- 75—X. JONATHAN⁴, b. in 1722; yeoman; lived in Ipswich until after 1748, and removed to Shrewsbury.
- 76—XI. EUNICE⁴, bapt. Nov. 1, 1724; m. George Andrews of Ipswich (pub. March 28, 1747).

36

JOHN ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich about 1700. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Phebe Burnham of Ipswich (pub. May 1, 1725); and died Nov. 28, 1729. She married, secondly, Nathaniel Cross of Ipswich (pub. May 12, 1732).

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 77—I. LUCY⁵, bapt. Dec. 25, 1726; d. in Ipswich Jan. 19, 1737-8, aged eleven.
- 78—II. EUNICE⁵, b. Jan. —, 1728-9; m. Isaac Smith of Ipswich (pub. Dec. 14, 1744).

42

JOHN ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Oct. 11, 1704. He was a joiner and husbandman, and lived in Newbury until 1737, when he sold out and removed to Littleton. He afterward lived in Acton and Chelmsford,* and returned to his native town in 1753. He married Alice Piper (pub. in Ipswich Aug. —, 1725).

*It may have been his son John who was the husbandman of Chelmsford in 1755 and 1756.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 79—I. JOHN⁵, b. Oct. 29, 1726; perhaps lived in Chelmsford.
- 80—II. JONATHAN⁵, b. Jan. 19, 1728-9.
- 81—III. ARCHELAUS⁵, b. April 23, 1731; d. in Newbury Sept. 23, 1731.

44

SAMUEL ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury April 29, 1710. He lived in Salisbury; and was a joiner until about 1750, when he became a shipwright. He married Elizabeth Bagley of Amesbury June 27, 1734; and died in Salisbury May 16, 1767, aged fifty-seven. She died in Salisbury, his widow, Nov. 1, 1795, aged eighty.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 82—I. JACOB⁵, b. March 28, 1735; d. Aug. 29, 1753, aged eighteen.
- 83—II. ARCHELAUS⁵, b. Oct. 23, 1736; (of Salisbury, yeoman, 1771?).
- 84—III. HANNAH⁵, b. Oct. 20, 1738; m. Jacob Stevens, jr., March 10, 1764; and was living in 1772.
- 85—IV. SAMUEL⁵, b. Sept. 29, 1740; d. Sept. 9, 1741.
- 86—V. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Aug. 13, 1742; m. Enoch Smith before 1771, when they were living in Poplin, N. H. He was a yeoman; and both were living in Poplin in 1798.
- 87—VI. MARY⁵, b. June 3, 1747; m. Phineas Sanborn before 1771, when he was an innholder in Hawke, N. H.
- 88—VII. ANNA⁵, b. May 25, 1750; d., unmarried, in Salisbury, Sept. 28, 1785, aged thirty-five.
- 89—VIII. SARAH⁵, b. Dec. 24, 1754; m. Josiah Batchelder of Andover, N. H., before 1785. They were living in Andover in 1798.
- 90—IX. MEHITABLE⁵, b. April 8, 1756.

45

STEPHEN ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury March 14, 1712. He was a yeoman; and lived in Newbury. He married Mary —. Administration was granted on his estate July 9, 1753. His widow Mary married, secondly, Jeremiah Pearson, jr., of Newbury Jan. 20, 1756.

Children, born in Newbury:—

- 91—I. MARY⁵, b. Nov. 14, 1740; m. Abraham Weed Oct. 14, 1756.
- 92—II. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Oct. 11, 1742; d. at the age of about sixteen. Administration was granted on her estate May 14, 1759.

46

ARCHELAUS ADAMS⁴, born in Newbury Nov. 21, 1714. He lived in Salisbury; and was a joiner and shipwright. He married Mercy Dow April 28, 1737; and died in Salisbury Jan. 1, 1783. His widow, Mercy, died there Sept. 25, 1784.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 93—I. SARAH⁵, b. Jan. 19, 1737-8; m. John Merrill, jr., Jan. 23, 1755; and d. at the age of ninety.
- 94—II. MARY⁵, b. July 13, 1739; m. Ebenezer Tucker Dec. 5, 1758.
- 95—III. BETSEY⁵, b. June 21, 1742; m. Joseph Flanders, jr., of Greensboro', Vt., Aug. 21, 1760.
- 96—IV. ZILPHA⁵, b. Nov. 11, 1743; m. Jonathan Ring July —, 1770.
- 97—V. JOSEPH⁵, b. April 19, 1745. *See below* (97.)
- 98—VI. SAMUEL⁵, b. Nov. 5, 1747; d. Feb. 23, 1748.
- 99—VII. SAMUEL⁵, b. Jan. 13, 1749. *See below* (99.)
- 100—VIII. ABIGAIL⁵, b. June 18 (July 16?), 1752; m. — Stevens.
- 101—IX. MERCY⁵ (twin), b. June 14, 1755; d. young.
- 102—X. ARCHELAUS⁵ (twin), b. June 14, 1755. *See below* (102.)
- 103—XI. STEPHEN⁵, m., and had two children.
- 104—XII. MERCY⁵, b. Feb. 16, 1759.

49

WILLIAM ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich Nov. 26, 1696. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Mary Warner of Ipswich (pub. Dec. 31, 1715). They were both living in Ipswich in 1771.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 105—I. MARY⁵, b. 19: 3: 1717; m. William Whipple April 11, 1738.
- 106—II. ABIGAIL⁵, b. 28: 12: 1719; m. Joseph Bolles, 3d, of Ipswich (pub. June 23, 1744).
- 107—III. WILLIAM⁵, bapt. March 25, 1722; yeoman; lived in Hamilton; m. Mary —; d. in Hamilton Dec. 17, 1797, aged seventy-five.
- 108—IV. NATHANIEL⁵, bapt. May 21, 1727. *See below* (108).
- 109—V. SARAH⁵, bapt. July 20, 1729; m. Jacob Low of Windham (pub. June 22, 1750).
- 110—VI. JOHN⁵, b. July —, 1731, in Hamlet parish; husbandman; and m. Mary Lamson of Ipswich (pub. July 20, 1754). They were living in Ipswich in 1765 and 1767; and in Moultonboro', N. H., in 1777 and 1787.

51

CALEB ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich Feb. 13, 1701-2. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich. He married Esther Brown of Ipswich Feb. 3, 1730-1; and died in the Hamlet parish in Ipswich Oct. 21, 1783, aged eighty-one.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 111—I. CALEB⁵, bapt. Feb. 27, 1731-2. *See below* (111).
- 112—II. ESTHER⁵, bapt. July 15, 1733; m. Moses Cummings of Ipswich (pub. Nov. 2, 1754).
- 113—III. GEORGE⁵, bapt. Feb. 9, 1734-5. *See below* (113).
- 114—IV. —⁵, bapt. Dec. 5, 1736.
- 115—V. MARY⁵, bapt. March 4, 1738-9.
- 116—VI. NATHANIEL⁵, yeoman; and lived in Ipswich in 1771.

55

ELIPHALET ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich. He was a yeoman; and lived in the Hamlet parish in Ipswich. He married Anna Morse of Newbury April 16, 1730.

Children, born in the Hamlet parish:—

- 117—I. SARAH⁵, bapt. April 30, 1732.
- 118—II. ANNA⁵, bapt. Jan. 27, 1733-4.
- 119—III. MOSES⁵, bapt. Dec. 21, 1735.
- 120—IV. AARON⁵, bapt. March 19, 1737-8. *See below* (120).
- 121—V. —⁵, bapt. March —, 1739-40.
- 122—VI. JOHN⁵, bapt. Feb. —, 1741-2. *See below* (122).

59

THOMAS ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich Aug. 31, 1699. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton). He married Deborah Knowlton of Ipswich April 17, 1722; and died in 1765. His will was made March 19, 1750; and proved March 25, 1765. His widow married, secondly, William Wigglesworth of Hamilton Feb. 6, 1770.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 123—I. THOMAS⁵, b. Feb. 15, 1722-3. *See below* (123).
- 124—II. EPHRAIM⁵, bapt. Oct. 18, 1724, in Ipswich-Hamlet; his father gave him land in New Ipswich, N. H., on which he settled; m. Lydia Kinsman of Ipswich April 6, 1749; and d. March 26, 1799. Yeoman.
- 125—III. EZEKIEL⁵, b. about 1725. *See below* (125).

- 126—IV. BENJAMIN⁴, bapt. Aug. 4, 1728, in Ipswich-Hamlet; settled in New Ipswich, N. H.; m. his cousin Priscilla Adams (128) April 18, 1751; and d. May 5, 1815. Yeoman.
- 127—V. JOSEPH⁵, b. Nov. —, 1733, in Hamlet parish; and d. May —, 1734.

60

JOSEPH ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich Nov. 12, 1702. He was a cooper and yeoman, and lived in Ipswich until 1732, when he removed to Concord, returning to Ipswich late in life. He married, first, Priscilla Warner of Ipswich, Jan. 10, 1727-8. She died in Concord Jan. 6, 1734; and he married, second, Dorothy Merriam of Concord Nov. 4, 1736. He died May 10, 1790; and she died, from a fall, July 25, 1791.

Children:—

- 128—I. PRISCILLA⁵, b. Jan. 3 (2?), 1728-9, in Ipswich (Hamlet parish); m. her cousin Benjamin Adams (126) April 18, 1751, in Concord; and d. in New Ipswich, N. H., Feb. 19, 1791.
- 129—II. LYDIA⁵, b. Oct. 16, 1730, in Ipswich (Hamlet parish); d. July 3, 1731, in Ipswich.
- 130—III. MARY⁵, b. May 5, 1733, in Concord; d. Sept. 9, 1733.
- 131—IV. DOROTHY⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1737, in Concord; d. April 10, 1766.
- 132—V. RUTH⁵, b. Jan. 14, 1739, in Concord; m. Peter Fletcher of New Ipswich Sept. 8, 1761; and d. April 28, 1816. He d. April 11, 1812.
- 133—VI. MARY⁵, b. March 14, 1742, in Concord; m. Isaac Appleton of New Ipswich April 24, 1760; and d. May 22, 1827. He d. Feb. 25, 1806.
- 134—VII. BETHIAH⁵, b. June 3, 1744; d. Sept. 30, 1753.
- 135—VIII. MERCY⁵, b. Jan. 14, 1747, in Concord; m., first, Benjamin Pollard of Lincoln April 21, 1768. He d., and she m., second, Jonas Whiting. She d. in Norway, Me., Aug. 12, 1815.
- 136—IX. LYDIA⁵, b. Aug. 22, 1750; m. Joseph Chandler of Concord April 28, 1774; and d. Dec. 10, 1829. He d. Jan. 19, 1813.

68

SAMUEL ADAMS⁴, born in Ipswich Jan. 19, 1710-1. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton)

on the farm of his father, who willed it to him. He married Sarah Treadwell of Ipswich (published March 25, 1738); and died in Ipswich Aug. 26, 1757. She was living in Ipswich, his widow, in 1765.

Children, baptized in Ipswich-Hamlet:

- 137—I. SARAH⁵, bapt. Sept. 23, 1739; published to Capt. John Whipple, 3d, of Ipswich April 23, 1767.
- 138—II. SAMUEL⁵, bapt. May 16, 1742. See below (138).

97

JOSEPH ADAMS⁵, born in Salisbury April 19, 1745. He was a shipwright, and lived in his native town until about 1792, when he probably removed to Salisbury, N. H. He married Mary Currier of Amesbury (published Aug. 13, 1768); and died in 1803.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 139—I. BETTY⁶, b. July 3, 1769.
- 140—II. JOHN⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1771.
- 141—III. MEHITABLE⁶, b. May 7, 1774.
- 142—IV. JOSEPH⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1776.
- 143—V. JAMES⁶, b. Sept. —, 1779.
- 144—VI. WILLIAM⁶, b. May 26, 1782.
- 145—VII. ARCHELAUS⁶, b. Jan. 8, 1785.

99

SAMUEL ADAMS⁵, born in Salisbury Jan. 13, 1749. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salisbury. He married Anna — about 1771. She died in Salisbury Feb. 8 (9?), 1794, aged thirty-nine, and he survived her.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 146—I. BETTY⁶, b. July 13, 1772.
- 147—II. SAMUEL⁶, b. Feb. 11, 1774.
- 148—III. BETTY⁶, b. Feb. 18, 1776.
- 149—IV. WILLIAM⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1778.
- 150—V. NANNA⁶, b. Nov. 26, 1780.
- 151—VI. SARAH⁶, b. April 9, 1783.
- 152—VII. SALLY⁶, b. April 9, 1785.
- 153—VIII. STEPHEN⁶, b. Jan. 16 (26?), 1787.
- 154—IX. POLLY⁶, b. Sept. 16, 1789.
- 155—X. PETER⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1791.

To be continued.

NOTES.

William Tarr, son of Jacob Abbot, baptized at Sandy bay June 22, 1788.

Lucy, daughter of James and Patty Abbot, baptized at Sandy bay Aug. 22, 1790.

—*Rockport church records.*

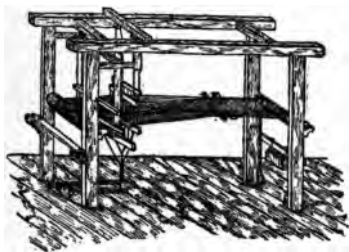
THE OLD WEAVER.

In the low-ceiled ancient room,
 Silently, thoughtfully, sadly,
 Weaving the threads of warp and woof,
 The old weaver sits at his loom.
 To left, to right, the shuttle flies,
 And the web is thickly woven;—
 How steadily the pattern grows
 Under his ever watchful eyes!
 His day of weary labor past,
 The old man thinks, in life's great loom,
 From all his mingled joys and tears
 What pattern shall appear at last;
 Believing that he weaveth still
 Directed by the Father's will.

S. P.

EARLY WEAVING.

The ingenious looms of the present time were not in existence in the early days of our country's history. The Indians wove various articles from different substances; and the English settlers brought with them from the home-land the hand-loom. Until 1733, this was the only machine in use anywhere for this purpose. Below is a picture of the hand-loom of the seventeenth century.



HAND-LOOM.

The yarn or threads were first wound on numerous little bobbins, not shown in the cut, and then came the "warping." This consisted of the threads running lengthwise of the loom, their number depending upon the width of the web or article to be woven and their closeness. This was done in a "warping frame" made for that purpose; or, directly on the "beam" of the loom.

The treadles, by a simple device, raised every other one of the threads of the

warp, and pulled down those remaining. Then the weaver took the shuttle in one of his hands and threw it through the warp where the threads were thus opened. The shuttle contained a bobbin on which had been wound the woof thread.

By a mechanical arrangement the woof thread was pressed against that which had next preceded it. The position of the warp threads was then reversed by the treadles, and the shuttle thrown through the warp in the opposite direction. These movements were repeated with every thread.

The process of hand weaving was slow, to be sure, though really faster than it seemed. In this tedious manner our forefathers turned their homespun threads into dress goods. The cloth was generally woven plain; the earliest variation found being the simplest, that is, stripes and plaids. Before the close of the eighteenth century weavers had become so accomplished in operating the hand-loom that they wrought fine, artistic articles, some of which are extant today, preserved by the descendants of those that produced them as specimens of the domestic handiwork of early days.

Cotton, woolen and linen were woven into cloth, either alone or in combination with each other. Cotton and wool were sometimes woven together, as they are still. Linen and wool were also united, forming the "linsey-woolsey" of those days. Until the Revolution cotton was not used as extensively as wool and linen. Linen was much used in the manufacture of table and bed linen as well as for apparel.

Besides cloth for apparel and table and bed linen, sail cloth, bed ticking and handkerchiefs were woven.

The weaving was done so thoroughly that the "homespun" of our fathers seemed almost imperishable.

Only the wealthier and larger families owned looms; and they were generally operated by their own members. The looms were often used, however, by the professional weaver, who travelled about

the region periodically, semi-annually or annually, in spring or fall, or both. Such weavers boarded and lodged with the family for whom they were weaving until they had made all the cloth necessary for the use of the family for the next six months or year. They would then move on to the family to whom they were next engaged. Happy their advent! for they were bearers of news and gossip, which were then greatly relished because of the difficulty of their acquirement in the days before newspapers became common, and social intercourse was limited.

Another class of professional weavers were those that owned looms and operated them at their own homes, the material being brought to them. These probably constituted the larger class of weavers. Some of them in later times owned several looms and hired help in weaving.

BANCROFT IMMIGRANTS.

BY MARY A. PARSONS.

Farmer, followed by Savage, gives Lt. Thomas Bancroft as son of John Bancroft, who came over in the *James* in 1632. The following relates to the passengers on board the *James*. "The names of such men, women and children wch are to passe to New England to be resident there uppon a plantation have tendered and taken the oath of allegiance according to y^e Statute." In the list are the names of John and Jane Barcroft. Both Barcroft and Bancroft are names common in England, and the name is spelled both ways.

John Bancroft was of Lynn, and died, it would seem, in 1637. Newhall, in his history of Lynn, mentions among the newcomers in 1640, "Thomas Bancroft (Lieut.)," and adds "son of widow Bancroft." This may have been an inference only, derived from Farmer.

In 1638 the widow Bancroft received a grant from the town of Lynn of one hundred acres of land, but no other record has been found of the title being in her name. On the other hand Thomas

Bancroft was found living on a hired farm near Lynn End (now Lynnfield) in 1655, or thereabouts, while at various periods deeds show that he bought land, particularly a farm of sixty acres "near Beaver Dam," in that part of Lynn which is now Lynnfield, in 1670.

If his mother had received a grant of land would there not be some evidence of his sharing it, instead of this negative evidence of his having no part or parcel in her property?

This farm of sixty acres was bounded on the northeast by Isaac Hart's land; and land of Mr. Holyoke is mentioned as contiguous to it.

An original deed in the possession of a descendant, dated 1673, shows that Isaac Hart bought the five hundred acres granted by the town of Lynn to Mr. Thomas Willis, and the name "Willis meadow" remains with us to this day. This opens the interesting question as to whether some of the grants of 1638 might not have remained unplaced till after Lynn End was given in 1639, for the names of Mr. Thomas Willis, Mr. Holyoke and Henry Collins, who also owned land in Lynn End, all occur on the first page of the old book recording the grants from which Mr. Newhall copies in his History of Lynn (page 171).

The name of Thomas Bancroft appears in Dedham, Mass., records in 1647, when he was married. One authority, Allen, states that he came to Dedham in 1640. In 1648, he was admitted townsman. In 1652, he removed to Reading, as records show, and afterwards to Lynn End, where he died in 1691.

But what became of the widow Bancroft of Lynn?

We find at Southampton, L. I., upon the records, Nov. 19, 1644, a petition presented "for the quiet and peaceable enjoyment of the lot betwixt them which formerly was granted unto widow Bancroft was granted and consented unto," etc., closing with the words "three years after the tyme y^e was by the sayd widdow Bancroft given unto them."

Was the above equivalent of the one hundred acre grant at Lynn? Did the town of Lynn have the right to make such a grant in Long Island? Undoubtedly numbers of persons did go thither from Lynn. From the Documentary History of New York we find this relating to the town of East Hampton, L. I.: "It is very evident from the records that some of the original thirty-five settlers and purchasers removed from Lynn in Massachusetts; and tradition informs us they came from several of the towns on the sea coast to the eastward of Boston."

Gov. Winthrop in his Journal, and Gov. Hutchinson in his History of Massachusetts (page 88), mention that, in 1640, a number of families removed from Lynn to the west end of Long Island, and bought land, etc., "but getting into some quarrel with the Dutch they removed to the east end, and settled at Southampton."

It is claimed therefore that the "widow Bancroft" was the widow of John of Lynn, and that John, Thomas and Anna Bancroft of the Connecticut river towns of Windsor and Enfield were probably her children, for they have been shown to be brothers and sister.

The sister of Hon. George Bancroft, the historian, was the wife of John Davis, governor and United States senator. The ancestry of this couple was compiled by their son Horace Davis, member of congress. He gives the earliest New England ancestor of his mother thus: "Lt. Thomas Bancroft of Reading, immigrant; born about 1622; perhaps the Thomas Bancroft mentioned in records of Cheadle, England, as baptised 10 Feb., 1622."

Savage and others identify him with Thomas, son of John and Jane Barcroft of Lynn, 1632-1638, but there is no evidence of such connection, on the contrary there is reason to think the Lynn Barcrofts were another family, and emigrated to Connecticut before 1648."

Additional testimony exists in the fact that two versions of the beginning in New England of the family give Thomas as

the founder. One, and perhaps both of these show evidence of considerable age. In one, data are given as if 1776 was the time of writing.

In Wyman's "Genealogy and Estates of Charlestown" there is a reference to "Thomas Bancroft of Dedham, Reading and Lynnfield."

Thomas Bancroft, a native of Swarkestone on the Trent, Derbyshire, who printed in London a volume of epigrams in 1639, says of his brother John Bancroft:—

"You sold your land the lighter thence to go
To foreign coasts yet (fate would have it so)
Did ne'er New England reach, but went with them
That journey toward New Jerusalem."

As this is supposed to be poetry we must make allowance for poetic license; still, it is rather a stretch to say this of a brother who had lived five years on the "foreign coasts."

May this John possibly have been the father of John of Lynn, Roger of Cambridge, and Thomas of Dedham?*

SETTLEMENT OF TOPSFIELD.

The following are two votes of the general court in reference to the settlement of Topsfield:—

At A Generall Court held at Bostone the 3^d of September: 1643.

Whereas at the Court holden at Bostone the 4th of the seventh month fixteen hundred thirtie & nine there was certaine land lying neere Ipfuich River Granted for a village either to some of the Inhabitants of Salem, or some of the Inhabitants of Ipsuich, whoe haue farmes neere vnto the said land, to be Injoyed by those who first settled a villag there, they both ppounding for it together, howfoever the order mentioneth only Salem, Inhabitants &c. for as much as the Said Inhabitants of Ipsuich have for neer this two yeares procured & maintained, one to dispencc the

*This article is compiled from material furnished by Mr. John M. Bancroft of Bloomfield, N. J.

word of God unto them, which they intend to continue, It is therefore Ordered & graunted, that m^r John Endecott & the Said Inhabitants of Ipswich viz: m^r Bradstreete, m^r Symonds, m^r whittingham, m^r william Paine, m^r Robert Paine & such other of Ipswich or Salem as they shall affociate, to themselves, shall have the liberty to settle a village neere the said River of Ipswich as it may be most convenient for them, to which the afforesaid land shalbe long, viz: all that which lyeth neere the Said River (not formerly graunted to any Towne or pson) Provided that yf any of the Inhabitants of Salem whoe have farmes neere vnto the Said land now Granted, shall haue liberty for one year next coming to Joyne the Said village & to have their equall, & proportionable priuillidge in the same, And whereas m^r Bradstreet hath liberty graunted him to take his farme of five hundred Acres in the next covenyent place that is fitt for a farme to that w^{ch} is Graunted to m^r John Endecott (which may prove p^rjudiciall to y^e s^d village), it is therefore ordered y^t the sd m^r Bradstreet shall have liberty to take s^d farme of five hundred Acres in any other place not yet Granted to any Towne or pson, nor p^rjudicial to any plantation, made or to be made, which when he hath foe done & manefested the same to this Court, his aforesd Graunt shall forth with be voyd, & the Said land shall be long to the village before mentioned to be disposed of by the Inhabitants there of for the good of the whole, and yf Salem & Ipswich shall not agree before the next Court about a pcell of meddow, now desired by Salem to be to Wenham as the Court shall determin it: That this a true copie taken out the Generall Court book of Records, after two large interlines in y^e: 14: line:

Atestes Edward Rawfon Seret^r.

This is a true copie compared with that Copie in file in Salem Court Records.

ateste Hillyard Veren Cleric.

This is a true copie comp^d with that copie on file in Salem Court Records

ateste Hillyard Veren Cleric.

—*Massachusetts Archives, volume 112, leaf 7.*

The second vote is as follows:—

Voted 20th 8th m^o 1643.

Whereas att the Court holden att Boston the 4th of 7th month 1639 there was certaine land lyeing neere Ipsw^{ch} Ryver graunted for a village, eith^r to some of the Inhabitants of Salem, or some of the Inhabitants of Ipsw^{ch}, whoe have ffarmes neere vnto the 1st Land, to be enioyed by those, whoe first fetled a village there, they both ppounding for it togeath^r, however the order mencons onely Salem Inhabitants. And forasmuch as the sd, Inhabitants of Ipsw^{ch} have for neere theis two yeares pcured & mainetayned one to diffence the word of god unto them, w^{ch} they intend to contynue. It is therefore ordered & hereby graunted that || m^r || John Endicott & the 1st Inhabitants of Ipsw^{ch} vz: m^r Bradstreet m^r Symons m^r whittingham m^r willm Payne & m^r Robt Payne, & such oth^r of Ipsw^{ch} or Salem as they shall affociate to themselves, shall have liberty to settle a village neere the sd Ryver of Ipsw^{ch}, as it may be most convenient for them, to w^{ch} the afores^d Land shall belong vz. all that w^{ch} lyes neere the 1st Ryver (not formly graunted to any Towne or pson) pvided that any of the Inhabitants of Salem whoe have ffarmes neere vnto the 1st land nowe graunted, shall have liberty for one yeare nexte coming to ioyne with the 1st village & to have their equall & pporconable priuillidge in the same. And whereas m^r Bradstreete hath liberty graunted him to take his ffarme of 500 acres in the next convenient place that is fitt for a ffarme to y^t w^{ch} is graunted to || m^r || John Endicott w^{ch} may prove a p^rvidice to the sd village It is therefore ordered that the sd m^r Bradstreet shall have liberty to take his sd ffarme of 500 acres in any other place not yet graunted to any Towne or pson || nor — || w^{ch} when hee hath foe done forthwth be voyde, & the sd Land shall belonge to the village before menconed to be disposed of by the Inhabitants thereof for the good of the whole & if Salem & Ipswich shall not agree before the next Court about a pcell of meadow now de-

fired by Salem to be the — then the Court shall determine it.

—*Massachusetts Archives, volume 112, leaf 10.*

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

Continued from page 68.

ISAAC ANNIS of Bradford; descriptive list of enl. men, raised agreeable to resolve of June 9, 1779; Capt. Gage's co., Col. Johnson's reg.; age, 18 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 2 in.; complexion, dark; enl., 9 mos.; received at Springfield July 16, 1779, by Capt. Christopher Marshall.

ISAAC ANNIS of Bradford; priv., Capt. Sewall's co., Col. Sprout's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Oct. 31, 1779, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, Capt. J. Pray's co., Col. Sprout's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Oct. 16, 1780; reported, died Oct. 16, 1780.

JACOB ANNIS of Andover (West parish); return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780, dated June 18, 1781; enl., 3 yrs. or during war.

JACOB ANNIS of Newbury; return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. April 23, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

JOHN ANNIS of Newburyport; Capt. Moses Greenleaf's co., Col. Benjamin Tupper's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 10, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; reported, taken prisoner July 7, 1777, at Hubelton.

JOHN ANNIS of Andover; descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for 6 mos., agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780; age, 16 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, ruddy; arrived at Springfield July 2, 1780, marched to camp July 2, 1780, under command of Capt. Phineas Parker.

JACOB ANNIS of Andover; priv., Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex co. reg.; enl. Oct. 3, 1779; dis. Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo., 10 dys., at Castle Island, under Maj.-gen. Hancock.

JOHN ANTHOINE of Marblehead; drummer, Capt. William Bacon's co., Col. John Glover's (21st) reg.; muster roll dated

Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 19, 1775; service, 2 mos., 18 dys.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Camp at Cambridge, Dec. 26, 1775.

JOHN ANTHONY of Marblehead; drummer, Capt. Bacon's co., Col. Glover's reg.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775].

MARK ANTHONY of Newbury; priv., Capt. Jacob Gerrish's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 1, 1775; service, 3 mos., 8 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 30 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 27, 1775; reported, a servant.

JAMES ANTONE of Marblehead; priv., Capt. John Selman's (8th) co., Col. John Glover's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 26, 1775; service, 1¼ mos., 1 dy.; *also*, co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 9, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Marblehead, Jan. 3, 1776.

SAMUEL APEE of Salem; return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. Feb. 14, 1781; enl., during war.

MICHAEL APPELBEE of Marblehead; serg., Capt. Samuel Trevett's co., Col. Richard Gridley's (artillery) reg.; muster roll dated June 21, 1775; enl. May 12, 1775; service, 1 mo., 12 dys.

JOSEPH APPLEBY of Rowley; priv., Capt. Daniel Lane's co., Col. Brooks' (7th) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 28, 1778, to Dec. 31, 1779.

BENJAMIN APPLETON of Ipswich; corp., Capt. Elisha Whitney's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic, and again on May 1, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 4 dys. on first alarm, 16 dys. on second alarm.

CLEVER (OLIVER?) APPLETON of Ipswich; priv., Capt. David Low's co. of volunteers, 3d Essex co. reg.; enl. Sept. 30, 1777; marched Oct. 2, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 1 mo., 30 dys., at the Northward, and in guarding Gen. Burgoyne's troops to Prospect Hill, under command of Maj. C. Smith.

DANIEL APPLETON of Haverhill (also given Newbury); priv., Lt. Israel Bartlett's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7 dys.; *also*, Capt. Jeremiah Putnam's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg.; enl. July 20, 1779; dis. Jan. 1, 1780; service, 5 mos., 17 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; *also*, Capt. Thomas Mighill's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's reg.; enl. July 18, 1780; dis. Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos., 4 dys.; enl., 3 mos.; co. raised to reinforce Continental Army.

JONATHAN APPLETON of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Daniel Rogers' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 dys.

JOSEPH APPLETON of Ipswich; corp., Capt. Daniel Rogers' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4 dys.

JOSEPH APPLETON, JR., of Ipswich; corp., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg.; return of men in service April 17, 1775; *also*, Capt. Wade's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 21 dys.; reported, ordered to Mystic April 19, to Salem April 20, to Ipswich April 21, thence to headquarters at Cambridge; *also*, Capt. Wade's co. of Provincials; marched to Cambridge June 5, 1775; *also*, serg., Capt. Wade's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 10, 1775; service, 11 weeks, 5 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; reported, dis. Sept. 18, 1775; age, 35 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775.

OLIVER APPLETON of Ipswich; priv., Capt. David Lowe's co. of volunteers, Maj. Charles Smith's (Essex co.) reg.; enl. Sept. 30, 1777; dis. Nov. 7, 1777, at Cambridge; service, 40 dys., under Gen. Gates guarding Gen. Burgoyne's army at Prospect Hill and in Northern department; *also*, Capt. Jeremiah Putnam's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg.; enl. July 15, 1779; dis. Jan. 1, 1780; service, 5 mos., 21 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; *also*, serg., Capt. John Robinson's co., Col. William Turner's reg.; enl. July 15, 1781;

dis. Dec. 1, 1781; service, 4 mos., 20 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; co. raised in Essex co. for 5 mos. service.

THOMAS APPLETON of Ipswich; priv., Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. John Baker's (3d Essex co.) reg.; return of men in service April 17, 1775; *also*, Capt. Elisha Whitney's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, from Ipswich Hamlet to Mystic; service, 4 dys.; *also*, Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 21 dys.; marched to Mystic April 19, to Salem April 20, to Ipswich April 21, thence to headquarters at Cambridge May 1, 1775; service at Cambridge, 16 dys.; *also*, Capt. Wade's co. of Provincials; marched to Cambridge June 5, 1775; *also*, Capt. Wade's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 10, 1775; service, 11 weeks, 5 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 29 yrs.; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Dec. 21, 1775; *also*, return of men enl. into Continental Army from 3d Essex co. reg., dated Feb. 17, 1778; joined Capt. Billy Porter's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, pay abstract for subsistence money from date of enl., Jan. 22, 1777, to time of arrival at Bennington, 62 dys.; marched March 12, 1777; *also*, serg., Capt. Porter's co., Col. Tupper's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 5, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; reported, transferred to invalid corps at Boston; *also*, Lt. Ephraim Minot's corps of invalids; pay roll for June-Sept., 1778, dated Boston; *also*, Lt. Osgood Carlton's co., Col. Lewis Nichols' reg. of invalids; muster rolls for Aug., Sept. and Oct., 1779, dated Boston; *also*, Capt. McFarland's co. of invalids; stationed at Boston; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780.

WILLIAM APPLETON of Haverhill; descriptive list of men enl. from Essex co. for 9 mos. from the time of their arrival at Fishkill, June 18, 1778; Capt. Marsh's co., Col. Johnson's reg.; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 5 in.; complexion, light; *also*, priv.,

Capt. Richard Titcomb's co., Col. Nathaniel Wade's reg.; enl. July 3, 1780; dis. Oct. 10, 1780; service, 3 mos., 21 dys.; enl., 3 mos.; co. raised to reinforce Continental Army.

SAMUEL ARBUCKELL of Beverly; Capt. John Low's co., Col. Mansfield's (later Hutchinson's) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, July 1, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 12, 1775; service, 2 mos., 25 dys.

SAMUEL ARBUCKLE of Beverly: corp., Capt. Joseph Williams' co., Col. John Groaton's (2d) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 6, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779.

SAMUEL ARBUCKLE of Beverly; priv., Col. Sheldon's reg. of light dragoons; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 16, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; *also*, return of men enl. into Continental Army, dated Jan., 1781; enl. March 16, 1780, by Serg. Pike; joined 2d reg. light dragoons; enl., during war.

SAMUEL ARBUNCLE of Beverly; return of men enl. into Continental Army from 3d Beverly co., Essex co. reg., dated Feb. 13, 1778; joined Capt. Williams' co., Col. Groaton's reg.; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, corp., Major's co., Col. Groaton's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Feb. 6, 1780.

SAMUEL ARBUNILE of Andover; list of men enl. into Continental Army [year not given].

EDWARD ARCHBALD of Marblehead; ens., Capt. William Lee's co.; return of officers of companies who made choice of John Glover for colonel; reported, not included among those approved for commissions June 22, 1775; *also*, 2d lt., Capt. John Glover's co., Col. John Glover's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 19, 1775; service, 2 mos., 17 dys.; *also*, ens.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; *also*, capt.-lt., Col. Lamb's (artillery) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Dec. 31, 1780; *also*, return dated Boston, Jan. 16, 1779; *also*, return dated Morristown, Jan. 29, 1780; *also*, capt.-lt., Capt. Joseph Thomas' co.,

Col. John Lamb's (2d) reg.; muster rolls for Feb., March and April, 1781, dated West Point; enl. Jan. 1, 1777; reported, on command at Verplanck's Point, in April, 1781.

JOHN ARCHER of Salem; descriptive list, dated June 15, 1780, of officers and crew of the ship "Junius Brutus," commanded by Capt. John Leach; age, 15 yrs.; stature, 4 ft., 5 in.; complexion, dark.

JOHN ARCHER of Newbury; descriptive list of men raised to reinforce Continental Army for 6 mos., agreeable to resolve of June 5, 1780; age, 28 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, light; arrived at Springfield July 14, 1780; marched to camp July 14, 1780, under command of Capt. Hancock; *also*, list of men raised for 6 mos. service and returned by Brig.-gen. Paterson as having passed muster, in a return dated Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780; *also*, pay roll for 6 mos. men raised by Newburyport for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched July 8, 1780; dis. Dec. 5, 1780; service, 5 mos., 11 dys.

MICHAEL ARCHER of Ipswich; descriptive list of enl. men; Capt. Remick's co., Col. Joseph Vose's (1st) reg.; birthplace, Derry, N. H.; age, 24 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, light; hair, light; enl. April 7, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, priv., Capt. Timothy Remick's co., Col. Vose's reg.; list of men tried by court marshal; tried May 30, 1781, by regimental court martial, Lt. Foot, president, for repeatedly absenting himself from the company without leave; sentence, 100 lashes; *also*, muster rolls for June and July, 1781, dated Phillipsburgh; *also*, muster roll for Aug., 1781; *also*, muster roll for Sept., 1781, dated Peekskill; *also*, muster rolls for Oct. and Nov., 1781, and Jan. and Feb., 1782, dated York Hutts; reported, at New Windsor Hospital in Oct., Nov. and Dec., 1781.

STEPHEN ARCHER of Salem; descriptive list, dated June 15, 1780, of officers and crew of ship "Junius Brutus," commanded by Capt. John Leach; age, 40 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 7 in.; complexion, dark.

To be continued.



ABBOT NOTES.

Hannah Chandler was of Roxbury and not of Andover at the time of her marriage with George Abbot¹ (page 35, volume I).

The "old red house," frontispiece of the March (1897) number, was built by John Abbott², and not by Timothy Abbott as stated on page 37. John's² son John³ added to it. This "old red house" was near the South church. The garrison house of Timothy Abbott was on the top of the hill near the present residence of his descendants, and it was taken down many years ago, probably in the third generation. The sight was across the street from the present residence of S. H. Bailey, whose wife is a lineal descendant and heir to the estate. There is some reason to believe that a garrison house with additions is still standing at the foot of the hill on an estate bought by Philemon Chandler in the third generation, and if not one of the garrisons of the Ballard family may turn out to be the first house built by Timothy Abbott, who moved up the hill to the estate purchased from his brother William's heirs before their removal to Connecticut.

Hannah Abbott³ (No. 42, page 36), who married Abiel Holt, is said to have died in Windham Feb. 11, 1751; and he married, secondly, the next year, Sara Downer, who died in Wellington, Conn., in 1784.

Sarah Abbot³ (No. 69, page 37) was born on the fifteenth of some month late in 1701; and her sister Elizabeth Feb. 1, 1714.

Mary Abbott⁴ (No. 105, page 39) married, first in 1742, Joseph Chandler, who died in 1745, and she was published to Isaac Blunt the next year.

Zerviah, wife of Jonathan Abbot³ (No. 46, page 41), died in 1768, at the age of eighty.

Nathan Abbot⁴ (No. 182, page 41) adopted his nephew Nathan Abbot⁵ (No. 391), who succeeded to the estate, it now being owned by Mr. Witham from Marblehead.

Isaac Abbot⁴ (No. 107, page 62) had a daughter Olive baptized July 9, 1758.

Jeremiah, Amos and Joshua, three of the sons of Dea. Nathan Abbot⁵ (No. 391, page 98), removed to Dexter, Me. They engaged in the manufacture of woollens very early in history of such business in America, and in Dexter founded the firm now known as Amos Abbott & Co., famed for honest work of high grade. Their plant is probably the oldest mill in this country remaining in the same family for successive generations.

Capt. Abel Abbott⁶ (No. 555) married first, Sarah Abbott; and, second, Mary Jones. Jeremiah (No. 557) married Lucy Safford. Amos (No. 559) married Mehitable Safford. Joshua (No. 561) married, first, Lydia Abbott; and, second, Mary Baker. The first wives of Abel, Paschal and Joshua were sisters, and first cousins of their husbands. Sarah Abbott⁶ (No. 558) married Abiel Russell, brother of her brother Nathan's wife. Lydia Abbott⁶ (No. 562) married Dea. Thomas Kendall of Skowhegan, Me., and Tewksbury, Mass.

Caleb Abbot⁵ (No. 427, page 100) married Debora, daughter of Nathan Ames of Groton, and widow of Henry Gray Baker of Andover. Their daughter Clarissa married Rev. Ebenezer Poor of the Home Mission field, and survives him with her mental faculties in full vigor at the age of ninety-four, residing in Andover.

—C. H. Abbott, Andover.

Nehemiah Abbot³ (No. 16, page 104) had a daughter Elizabeth baptized Dec. 22, 1695. His daughter Mary was baptized Nov. 5, 1693.

Nehemiah Abbot (No. 35, page 105)* was married May 18, 1744, and his daughter Elizabeth was baptized May 19, 1745.

Dea. John Abbot⁴ (No. 38, page 105)* had other children than those given, who

*This Nehemiah was probably son of John⁴ baptized as above March (29?), 1724; and the Johns,⁴ Nos. 34 and 38, are probably the same, John's date of death being perhaps Nehemiah's (No. 35).

were baptized as follows: Mercy, April 19, 1719; Jacob, Aug. 28, 1720; Abigail, March 18, 1722; Nehemiah, March (29?) 1724; Elizabeth, Nov. 10, 1728; Martha, Feb. 14, 1731.

—*Topsfield church records.*

Abigail Abbot (No. 72, page 105) lived in Linebrook parish, and while teaching school in Byfield died very suddenly July 1, 1781, aged twenty-six, and was buried at Linebrook.—*Byfield church records.*

David Abbot of Topsfield baptized in 1727.

Ann Abbott, daughter of Jacob, baptized March 1, 1718-9.

—*Rowley church records.*

WILL OF FRANCIS LIGHTFOOT.

The will of Francis Lightfoot of Lynn, dated Dec. 10, 1646, was proved in the Salem quarterly court Dec. 29, 1646. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 57.

Dat: Linn Decemb: 10: 1646

The Last will, & testimone off francis Lightfoote in pfect memorye though weake in bodye.

I Doe bequeathe vnto my Brother John Lightfoote, off London, in cafe hee bee Livinge, or his children Lawfullye begotten off his bodye, y^e sum off one ponde when ever it shall bee Demanded, & I Defyre y^t all good meanes maye be vfed to giue them Know Lidge off it

2lye: I Bequeath to my sister Ifabell Lightfoote Liuinge in Linckhornshire in ffrestone neare ouLde Bostone, one ponde, & Doe Defyer shee maye haue notis off it, as soone as conveniently maye bee.

3lye: I Bequeath to mye Brother Pell, one ponde.

4lye: I Bequeath to Samuell Cocket ffine shillings.

5lye: I Bequeath to Hannah Pell: ffine shillings.

6lye: I Bequeath, to Darytye whiting, one Lambe.

7lye: I Bequeath to ELifabeth whit- ing, one Lambe.

8lye: I Bequeath to Samuell Cobit, one, Lambe.

My will is to make my wife Executo^r off all my Lands, & goods vndespofed off

I Owe to James Axe ffor tending mye sheepe y^e Sumer tyme: with y^e month Octob, & one weeke: in November, one-lye in pte off payment I haue payde vnto him nineteen groats: & eLeven pence, I owe him alfoe ffor y^e winter Beffore

Ite: To M^r. George Burrell 00—09—06.

Ite: To Goodm: Mansfeilde when hee hath Careyed three Loades off wood more ffor mee 00—10—00.

Ite: To Allinn Bread I owe: 0—05—2.

Dew to mee ffrom Samuell Bennit 0—19—4

Ite: ffrom Hugh Alley 0—2—one peck off indion corne.

Ite: ffrom Edward Irefonn 0—3—0.

It: ffrom John witt Dew to mee in p^rsent monye 0—0—4—0

francis lightfoote Nathaniel Handforth
ffrancis borrell Andrew Mansfeild.

I Likewife Doe Depute my Brother Handforth & my Brother Pell as overfeers.
Andrew Mansfeild.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

153. Wanted, the maiden surname of Jane ———, who married Joshua Bennett, probably in Marblehead, and the dates of birth of his children, Rachel, Deborah and Eliza. Perhaps Jane's name was Bridge. There was a famous school kept by some of the family in Salem or Marblehead.
W. T. E.

Boston.

154. Who were the parents of James Bailey, born in 1722; married Rachel Berry; lived in Newburyport, Falmouth, and Haverhill, N. H.; and died in Peacham, Vt., 1807, aged 85? A. B. L.

Lawrence.

155. Wanted, parentage of Mary Cram, who married Dea. Jonathan True, and resided in Coventry, Vt. J. G. C.
Boston.

156. Can some one tell something more of Christopher Batt who transfers property at Salisbury in 1654, mentioned on page 148 of September (1897) *Anti-quarian*? Did he have a son Paul?

Elmira, N. Y.

T. A. W.

157. Wanted, names of the children of the sons of George Burroughs, who was executed in Salem, as a wizard, in 1692. F.

Boston.

158. Is there a record of the marriages performed by Rev. Samuel Lang of Portsmouth, N. H., 1761? L. A. L.

Brookline.

ANSWERS.

34. The querist is evidently mistaken in his statement that Hannah Peabody married Daniel Andrew of Salem Feb. 12, 1701-2. It was Elizabeth, daughter of Capt. John Peabody of Boxford, that married Daniel Andrew on that date.—*Ed.*

118. Samuel Bradford, who married Mary Taylor in Middleton in 1743, was grandson of William Bradford of Beverly. William's father was probably Robert Bradford,¹ who was born about 1626, and lived in Beverly, where he died Jan. 13, 1706. He was a farmer of some means, and probably removed hither from Boston about 1668. He was living in Beverly in 1670. He was undoubtedly father of William Bradford,² who was born about 1640. William² lived in Beverly; married Rachel, daughter of John Rayment of that town, Nov. 14, 1676; and died there June 15, 1717. His estate was quite small. Among their children was a son William,³ born in Beverly in 1686, being baptized Oct. 3, of that year; who was at first a weaver, then a seaman, and on removing to Boxford again took up

weaving. He lived in Beverly until 1721, when he removed to Boxford, and from thence, in 1743, to Middleton, where he died in 1760 or 1761. He married Grace, daughter of Andrew Elliott of Beverly, Dec. 23, 1707. Among their children was Samuel Bradford,⁴ born in Beverly in 1720, being baptized May 8, of that year. Samuel⁴ was a housewright, and was living in Middleton as late as 1761. He is the subject of this query.—*Ed.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE SCOTCH ANCESTORS OF WILLIAM MCKINLEY, PRESIDENT OF THE UNITED STATES. *By Edward A. Claypool.* Paper; 12 mo; 45 pages; portrait; Chicago, 1897. This little pamphlet shows that President McKinley is of the thirty-second generation in descent from MacDuff who killed Macbeth. Price 25 cents, to be had of the author at Chicago.

THE ANCESTRY OF LYDIA FOSTER, WIFE OF STEPHEN LINCOLN, OF OAKHAM, MASS. *By John E. Morris.* Paper; 8 vo.; 26 pages; Hartford, 1898. Mrs. Lincoln's ancestry is traced back to John Foster, Ralph Tompkins, Thomas Aborne, Benjamin Wilkins, Daniel Baxter, Nathaniel Felton, Rev. Samuel Skelton and John Horn, all of Salem, Mass., Godfrey Sheldon of Scarborough, Me., John Parlin, William Hartwell and Obadiah Wheeler, all of Concord, Mass., and Samuel Stratton of Watertown, Mass.

THE HISTORICAL COLLECTIONS OF THE TOPSFIELD HISTORICAL SOCIETY. Vol. III. 1897. This is the third annual volume of the collections of the society, and contains a historical sketch of the Methodist church, with pictures of its meeting-houses; biography of Rev. Anson McLoud, with portrait; deaths in Topsfield, 1658-1800; Topsfield town records, 1684-1699; The Howlett mills and the Hobbs family; treason of Lt. John Gould; etc., making a book of 179 octavo pages. Each member of the society is entitled to a copy of this volume.



Job Brocklebank house. This house is still standing. It was owned by Ebenezer Boynton, husbandman, March 25, 1726, when he sold the house and other buildings and thirty-seven and one-half acres of land to Jonathan Bradstreet of Rowley, husbandman, for three hundred and fifty pounds. Captain Bradstreet conveyed the farm to John Spofford of Rowley, gentleman, March 21, 1739, for a thousand pounds. Mr. Spofford sold out to Joseph Nelson, who conveyed the place to Moses Hale, jr., of Newbury, gentleman, for two hundred and forty

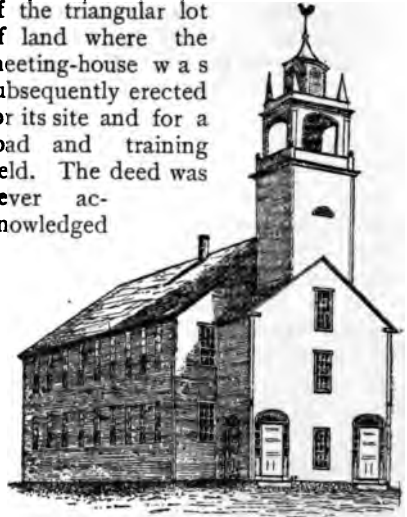


JOB BROCKLEBANK HOUSE.

pounds, Aug. 12, 1743. Mr. Hale lived on the farm until his death, in 1776. He probably removed here because he was brother to Mrs. Chandler, wife of the pastor of the church, who lived adjoining. June 20, 1785, Nathaniel Hale and Joseph Hale of Newbury, probably heirs of the late owner of the farm, conveyed the house, barn and land to John Tenney of Rowley, cordwainer, for three hundred and fifty pounds. Mr. Tenney sold out to Job Brocklebank April 2, 1799; and the place has since remained in the Brocklebank family.

Meeting house. Capt. Jonathan Bradstreet was owner of the farm above mentioned in 1732, when he conveyed to the parish the southwest corner of it (at the *) for the site of the first meeting-house in the parish, it having been built there and raised June 5, 1729. The residence of David Brocklebank now occupies the site. The lot was so small that horse sheds were built upon Captain Bradstreet's adjoining land; and when the parish schoolhouse

was built in 1739 it occupied a corner of the homestead adjoining the church. The horse sheds and schoolhouse were standing there in 1743, and were excepted in the deed of the farm from Nelson to Hale. At the time of the erection of the meeting-house Richard Boynton was living in the rear of this farm on the Long Hill road, and Captain Bradstreet gave him and other families living on that road the privilege to cross his land to meeting. This was done by laying out the lane that now exists there. The meeting-house occupied this site until 1769, when the old South meeting-house was erected at the junction of the roads as shown on the map. May 24, 1768, Solomon Nelson signed a deed to the Second parish of the triangular lot of land where the meeting-house was subsequently erected for its site and for a road and training field. The deed was never acknowledged



OLD SOUTH MEETING-HOUSE.

or recorded. May 3, 1800, he gave a new deed of the same. In this he also conveyed to the parish land sufficient to make the curve of the street where the Catholic church stands. The meeting-house was raised July 5, 1769, and occupied the site for upwards of a hundred years. The cut shows the meeting-house as it appeared originally; great wings being added on each side about fifty-five years ago.

Solomon Nelson house. This house stood on the site of the house lately owned and occupied by Humphrey Nelson, and was the parsonage. Francis Brocklebank conveyed the farm of twenty-seven acres with a house thereon to Rev. James Chandler, the first pastor of the church, for one hundred and ninety pounds, July 31, 1732. The next year, Mr. Chandler erected a new house and

lot in 1800, probably having been given to him by his father Solomon Nelson. The cut shows the house as it now appears.



SOLOMON NELSON HOUSE.

barn upon the place. He died in 1789, devising the farm to the parish; and the parish committee conveyed it to Solomon Nelson Feb. 3, 1790. Mr. Nelson lived here, and died Oct. 1, 1821. He was succeeded by his son Stephen Mighill Nelson. April 4, 1825, the house was destroyed by fire; and the owner immediately erected the present house upon the same site.



NATHANIEL NELSON HOUSE.

Nathaniel Nelson house. Nathaniel Nelson was in possession of this house and



PAUL NELSON HOUSE.

Paul Nelson house. This is the residence of M. G. Spofford, the cut showing it as it now appears. It was owned by Dudley Tyler July 5, 1765, when he conveyed it, with barn and twenty acres of land, to Solomon Nelson (who had been living in Andover), a tailor, for one hundred and sixty pounds. Solomon Nelson, jr., was an innholder here in 1773. In 1800, this property was called Solomon's son Paul's, though his father did not deed it to him until July 17, 1811. In the last named deed was included a small lot of land where the Catholic church stands; and there Paul had a store.



JOHN PILSBURY HOUSE.

John Pilsbury house. William Perley of Rowley, cordwainer, conveyed this farm of fifty-seven and three-quarters acres of land and house and barn to John Pilsbury (who was living in the David Tenney house), blacksmith, April 7, 1795, for four hundred and sixty-one pounds and nine-

teen shillings. Mr. Pilsbury died in 1797; and his heirs sold twenty-two acres off the western corner of the farm, with the buildings, to Asa Bradstreet of Rowley, blacksmith, Jan. 2, 1819, for nineteen hundred and fifty dollars. On June 2, 1824, Mr. Bradstreet sold the place, with all the buildings except the blacksmith shop, to John B. Savory, who instituted a tavern there. The engraving shows the house as it originally appeared. It stood in front of the Pentucket house, fronting on the square. When the tavern was established the old house was moved back and turned around with the back toward North street, and the present front portion of the Pentucket was added to it, the old house forming an L. Thus it has since remained.

David Tenney house. Jonathan Harri- man, jr., of Rowley, yeoman, for one hundred and ninety pounds, conveyed to John Pilsbury of Rowley, blacksmith, this house and other buildings and the lot April 17, 1783. Mr. Pilsbury carried on the trade of a blacksmith here for a number of years, and then sold the place, with the house, barn, etc., for one hundred and sixty-five pounds, to David Tenney of



DAVID TENNEY HOUSE.

Rowley, shoemaker, April 6, 1795. The next day Mr. Pilsbury purchased the Perley place across the street, as above stated, and removed thither, pursuing his trade in a shop there. This house was moved, in 1872, about a quarter of a mile up the street, and is now the house occupied by the family of the late Charles L. Smith. The engraving shows it as it appeared just before its removal. The old site is now occupied by the store of Dennis Donoghue.

William Dole house. This is the house occupied by Mrs. Stephen S. Dow near the railroad crossing. Amos Jewett of Rowley, for one hundred and seventy-five pounds, conveyed this house, barn and lot to William Dole of Rowley Nov. 30, 1793. Mr. Dole removed to Haverhill,



WILLIAM DOLE HOUSE.

where he was a chaise maker, and Jan. 2, 1804, conveyed the premises to John Brown of Rowley, yeoman. Mr. Brown sold it to Paul Stickney of Rowley Dec. 9, 1806, together with the privilege of using the well which was situated on the lot on the opposite side of the road which he had, on the day of his purchase, sold to David Tenney. The place subsequently came into the possession of Samuel Brocklebank, who lived here. He conveyed it, April 1, 1865, to his daughter Mrs. Betsey E. Dow, who still lives in the house. She then moved it round front to the street, changed the roof from a gambrel to a pitch roof, and took down the old chimney, erecting two new ones. The cut shows the house as it originally appeared, corner to the street, with its gambrel roof.

Samuel Burbank house. Before 1768, an old house stood in West Main street, facing Central street, the west end occupying that portion of the site of the present Phoenix building as is included in the town clerk's office. Eleazer Burbank, yeoman, owned it, and was living here March 1, 1768, when, for forty pounds,

he conveyed the house, barn and lot to his son Samuel Burbank. Samuel was a carpenter, and immediately after his purchase took the house down, and erected a new one on the same site, the next year. Mr. Burbank died Feb. 4, 1777; and for many years his widow Mehitabel occupied a part of the house as her right of dower. In 1832, she leased it to Joseph Little, Henry Pettingill's and William H. Spofford's shops being then standing upon a part of the lot, which was excepted in the lease. During the last days of its existence, on the eastern half of the front of the house an addition had been built, in which Robert McQuestion conducted a store. Soon afterward Mr. Little took the house

where it is now known as the Morgan house. A year later, Mr. Clark sold a quarter of an acre off the southeastern



JOHN BROCKLEBANK (CLARK) HOUSE.



SAMUEL BURBANK HOUSE.

down and used much of the lumber in the erection of the Phoenix building. The pump at the corner of the Phoenix building is in the old well which in the early days occupied a position in the front yard, but which in the change of street lines has been brought into the street.

John Brocklebank (Clark) house. This house stood where the late T. G. Elliot resided, Main street being at its back and the front of the house facing Library street. John Brocklebank owned it in 1800, and sold the house and the whole lot of land as shown on the map to Daniel Clark, cordwainer, for five hundred dollars, March 17, 1803. Library street was then a corduroy road that Mr. Brocklebank had made across his swamp. In 1844, the house was moved to the corner of Central and Library streets,

corner of this lot to Enoch Dresser of Rowley for the site of his house which he built immediately.

Centre Schoolhouse. The old Centre schoolhouse stood where the soldier's monument stands, the schoolhouse lot running back to the present house lot of John Hale. The house was about twenty-five feet wide and thirty long, facing the south; and because it was painted the old fashioned red color it became known as the old red schoolhouse. During the last years of its existence it was not used for a public school. Occasionally a private school occupied it awhile; and religious services were often held there, entertainments and lectures also being given. It finally went to ruin, and was taken down in 1840.



CENTRE SCHOOLHOUSE.

John Brocklebank house. In 1800, what is now Central street was a lane leading past John Brocklebank's house to Asa Chaplin's. It became a town road about 1810. Dea. Samuel Brocklebank conveyed to his son John Brocklebank this part of his farm and the buildings April 7, 1714; and John resided here. It descended from John to John, who conveyed the buildings and land to his son John May 9, 1815; and, Aug. 15, 1832,

the son conveyed the estate to Joseph Little. The ancient house came into the possession of Mrs. George W. Boynton,



JOHN BROCKLEBANK HOUSE.

who took it down about 1880, and erected a new house upon the same site.

Benjamin Wallingford house. Benjamin Wallingford owned and lived in this house in 1800. He died in 1805, and his heirs sold the estate to Nathaniel Nelson March 5, 1819. The house was



BENJAMIN WALLINGFORD HOUSE.

taken down in 1838; and that of Mr. Picket was erected upon the same site. In the latter years of its existence the front door was on the opposite side of the house in the field.

Benjamin Adams house. This house stood in what is now the southern end of Nelson avenue, and was twenty-five feet long and twenty wide. This farm was the range of lots in the three thousand acres known by the letter G, containing thirteen lots in all, and running from the Andover road to Rock pond. These lots were bought of the various owners by Capt.

Abraham Adams of Newbury from 1721 to 1723; and, Aug. 27, 1740, he conveyed them to his son William Adams, who erected this house, in which he resided. William Adams died in the winter of 1765-6. The farm came into the possession of the deceased's son-in-law Benjamin Adams of Newbury, and he came here and lived. The house was destroyed by fire in 1800, and Mr. Adams removed to New London, N. H. Nov.



BENJAMIN ADAMS HOUSE.

29, 1800, he conveyed the place to Nathaniel Nelson, whose descendants have occupied the premises ever since.

Moses Boynton house. How old this house is has not been determined. Richard Boynton may have lived in it. He died on Christmas day, 1732; and his son Nathan Boynton was the next occupant. He died April 25, 1766; and the estate descended to his son Moses Boynton.



MOSES BOYNTON HOUSE.

ton. Moses spent his entire life upon this farm. After his death, which occurred Jan. 19, 1823, the house was occupied by his family for many years. The illustration shows the house as it now appears.

THE SMUGGLERS.

In the old provincial days,
Before the Revolution,
Yankees smuggled in the goods
That came across the ocean.

They broke the laws of England,
Claiming freedom from the crown,
And punished most severely
The informers in each town.

We glory in the rebels
And the conflicts with their foes,
And stretch every nerve to prove
That their blood within us flows.

INFORMERS OF SMUGGLERS.

For several years before the American Revolution actually burst into open war, the provincials were ill-disposed to allow English goods to enter our ports, paying the heavy duties which parliament exacted from the colonists. This led to much popular smuggling.

Two cases in which information of such illegal entry was given to the British custom officers have come to the notice of the writer in the files of the *Essex Gazette*, the only local newspaper of the time. The year was 1768. The first relates to Salem, and the account is as follows :—

SALEM, September 13. One Row, a Custom-House Waiter, on Wednesday last, by informing an Officer of the Customs that some Measures were taken on board a Vessel in this Harbour, to elude the Payment of certain Duties, engaged the Attention of a Number of the Inhabitants, who determined to distinguish him, in a conspicuous Manner, for his Conduct in this Service. Between the Hours of Ten and Eleven, A. M. he was taken from one of the Wharves, and conducted to the Common, where his Head, Body and Limbs were covered with warm Tar, and then a large Quantity of Feathers were applied to all Parts, which, by closely adhering to the Tar, exhibited an odd Figure, the Drollery of which can easily be imagined.——The poor Waiter was then exalted to a Seat on the Front of a Cart, and in this Manner led into the main Street, where a Paper, with the Word *Informers* thereon, in large Letters, was affixed to his Breast, and another Paper, with the same Word, to his Back. This Scene drew together, within a few Minutes, several Hundred People, who proceeded, with Huzzas and loud Acclamations, through the Town; and when arrived at the Bounds of the compact Part, opened to the Right and Left, when the Waiter, the confused Object of their Ridicule, descended from his Seat,

walked through the Crowd, and having received the strongest Assurances that he should, the next Time he came to this Place, receive *higher* Marks of Distinction than those which were now conferred upon him, went immediately out of Town.

We hear, that the above-mentioned Row went directly to Boston, and having laid an Account of his Conduct and Treatment before a certain Board, was amply rewarded for his Faithfulness.*

The second incident relates to Newburyport. A Frenchman, named Francis Magno, gave notice of a smuggling vessel to the officers of the customs at Portsmouth, and this so enraged the people of Newburyport that when he arrived there he was seized, together with a citizen of Newbury, who was with him about the time the information was given, and both were tarred and feathered. The following were the accounts given of it in the contemporary *Essex Gazette* :—

SALEM, September 20.

We hear that on last Saturday se'nnight two Informers, an Englishman and Frenchman, were taken up by the Populace at Newbury-Port, who tarred them and feathered them; but being late they were hand-cuffed and put into custody until the Sabbath was over: Accordingly, on Monday Morning, they were again tarred and rolled in Feathers, then fixed in a Cart with Halters, and carried through the principal Streets of the Town, to the View of the Gallows, but what further we do not hear.*

SALEM, September 27.

In the last Papers it was mentioned that an Englishman and a Frenchman had been ill used at Newbury-Port for making Information against a Vessel there: Since which the Englishman has complained to Authority of his ill-Treatment, at the same Time cleared himself by the Deposition as under, besides some Evidences that may hereafter appear.

Joshua Vickery of Newbury, Ship-Carpenter, declares in Substance as follows, viz.:

That on Saturday the tenth of September current, he was in a riotous Manner assaulted in the King's High-Way in Newbury-Port, seized and carried by Force to the public Stocks in the said Town, where he sat from three to five o'Clock in the Afternoon, most of the Time on the sharpest Stone that could be found, which put him to extreme Pain, so that he once fainted:—That he was afterwards taken out of the Stocks, put into a Cart and carried thro' the Town with a Rope about his Neck, his Hands tied behind him until the Dusk of the Evening, during which Time he

* *Essex Gazette*, Sept. 13, 1768.

* *Essex Gazette*, Sept. 13-20, 1768.

was severely pelted with Eggs, Gravel and Stones, and was much wounded thereby; he was then taken out of the Cart, carried into a dark Warehouse, and hand-cuffed with Irons, without Bed or Clothing, and in a Room where he could not lay strait, but made the Edge of a Tar-Pot, serve for a Pillow, so that when he awoke the Hair was tore from his Head; he was confined to this Place the whole of the Lord's Day, with a Guard that prevented any of his Friends visiting him, excepting his Wife, who with Difficulty obtained Liberty to speak to him:—On Monday the 12th in the Forenoon he was taken out, and the Rioters upon their being well satisfied of his being innocent of what was laid to his Charge, compelled him only to lead a Horse Cart about the Town, with Francis Magno therein, who was stripped naked, tarred, and then committed to Gaol for Breach of the Peace.

ESSEX, ff, September 12, 1768.

THEN Jothua Vickery of Newbury, *personally appeared before me the Subscriber and made solemn Oath, that he never did directly or indirectly make or give any Information to any Officer of the Customs nor to any other Person either against Capt. John Emmerly, or any other Man whoever; that he was no ways concerned with Francis Magno in his Information, nor ever wrote one Line for the said Francis, on that Account, nor ever knew of the said Information until Saturday last.* Sworn by me

JOHN BROWN, *Just. Pacis.*

The Suspicion that Vickery was concerned in the Information arose from his going to Portsmouth on some Business, and took the Frenchman with him, the said Frenchman seeing the vessel coming into Harbour, and having had a previous Difference with the Master or Owner, gave Information when he go[t] to Portsmouth.--- He declared repeatedly, that Mr. Vickery was not concerned with him in the information.*

The following news-item of a few weeks later shows more fully the feeling between the authorities and colonists:—

We hear from Marblehead, that last Saturday Capt. Grandy arrived there, after a tedious Passage, from Lisbon; having met with a Misfortune, was obliged to put into Halifax to water; the Vessel had scarcely anchored, but was boarded by the Officer of the Customs, who carried the Vessel to a Wharf, and, after having trenced and spitted his Salt, searched the Chetts, &c. Finding nothing to condemn the Vessel, tampered with the Sailors; and used the Master very scurilously, by threatening to imprison him, and lay him under Bonds, altho' he had no contraband Goods on board; and when after a Detention of two Days, the Master demanded his Vessel, they threatened to unload her; but finding their Threats

had no Effect, endeavoured to persuade him to leave his Vessel; which when they could not prevail on him to do, delivered her to him.--- These Circumstances sufficiently shew, not only the infamous Arts used to distress the fair Trader, but the base Dispositions of a Set of hungry Miscreants, whose only Aim seems to be to enrich themselves, by distressing honest Trade, under Pretence of securing the Revenue; such Instances of Oppression, tho' countenanc'd by those in Office, ought, however, to be made public, and the Actors in such dirty Scenes treated with the Contempt they deserve from every honest Man.*

WILL OF MICHAEL SALLOWES.

The will of Michael Sallowes of Salem, dated 14 : 9 : 1646, was proved in court at Salem, 31 : 10 : 1646. The following is a copy of the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 61.

The last will and testam^t of michall Sallowes of Salem bearing date the 14th day of the nienth month Anno : 1646

I michall Sallowes sicke in bodie but in pfect memorie do make this my last will and testam^t in manner and form following viz. my debts paid and my funeral expences discharged doe out of those goods w^{ch} god hath gyuen vnto [me?] dispose of them after this manner fift I gyue vnto micha Sallowes my youngest sonne the sune of eight pounds for & towards the educacon of the said micha and doe defyre that Georg Emerie John Jackfonne and Jefferie Mafsey will dispose of the said micha and of the some afforsaid for the welfarr of the aforesaid micha Sallowes, Itm I gyue and bequeath vnto Martha Sallowes my daughter the some of six pounds twoo pillow beeres a mortar & a Jug pott wth my ernest defyer that the said John Jackfonne shall bring vp the said martha and improue the said six pounds for my said daughters best advantage. Itm for the remainder of my estate my will is it be equallie divided amongst the rest of my Children viz. Thomas Sallowes, Robert Sallowes & John Sallowes & Samuell Sallowes my sonnes and to Edward wilfome my sonne in law.

* *Essex Gazette*, Sept. 20-27, 1768.

* *Essex Gazette*, Nov. 8-15, 1768.

by equall porcons And for the better
pformance of this my will & testam^t I
doe apoint for my executo^r Edward wil-
fon my faid fonne in law & Robt Sallowes
my fonne & for ouerfeers of this my will
I doe defyre the aboue faid Georg Em-
erie John Jackfon & Jefferie mafsey in
witnes whereof I haue herevnto put my
hand the day & yeare aboue written

In the prefence of

Georg Williams	his
his \forall mark	michaell Ω Sallowes
John Tucker	mark
Jefferie mafsey	
Georg Emery	

DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM ADAMS OF IPSWICH.

Continued from page 92.

102

ARCHELAUS ADAMS⁵, born in Salisbury
June 14, 1755. He was a cordwainer,
and lived in his native town until about
1790, when he settled in Salisbury, N. H.,
becoming a husbandman. He married
Hannah Osgood Jan. 4, 1781; and died
in Salisbury, N. H., in 1828.

Children, born in Salisbury:—

- 156—I. MARCY⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1781.
- 157—II. AARON⁶, b. Feb. 2, 1787.
- 158—III. ROBERT⁶, b. March 14, 1789.

108

NATHANIEL ADAMS⁵, baptized in Ips-
wich May 21, 1727. He lived in the
Hamlet parish in Ipswich; and married
Ruth Bolles of that place (published Dec.
2, 1757). He died Aug. 27, 1779, aged
fifty-two.

Children, born in Hamlet parish:—

- 159—I. NATHANIEL⁶; clothier; and lived in
the Hamlet parish, 1796.
- 160—II. JOSIAH⁶. *See below (160).*
- 161—III. JOHN⁶. *See below (161).*
- 162—IV. BETTY⁶, bapt. May 13, 1770; d. April
17, 1773, aged three.
- 163—V. OLIVER⁶, bapt. Oct. 11, 1772; m.
Mary Fuller May 5, 1801; and d.
in Ipswich May 25, 1838, aged six-
ty-five.

- 164—VI. ELIZABETH⁶, bapt. Feb. 5, 1775;
lived in Beverly in 1800 with Madam
Babbidge, who kept a private
school, Betty being assistant; and
about 1843 she lived in Hamilton,
dying soon after, unmarried.

- 165—VII. IRENE⁶, bapt. Aug. 24, 1777.

III

CALEB ADAMS⁵, baptized in Ipswich
Feb. 27, 1731-2. He was a yeoman, and
lived in Ipswich. He married, first, Han-
nah Lamson of Ipswich (published March
2, 1754). She died soon after her mar-
riage; and he married, second, Margaret
Davison of Wenham (published Dec. 24,
1757). He was living in Ipswich in 1771.

Children:—

- 166—I. MARY⁶, living in 1764, being then
under fourteen.
- 167—II. HANNAH⁶, b. Oct. 9, 1766; d. April
12, 1780, aged thirteen, and was
buried in Haverhill.

III

GEORGE ADAMS⁵, baptized in Ipswich
Feb. 9, 1734-5. He was a house-carpen-
ter, and lived in the Hamlet parish in
Ipswich. He married Elizabeth Rogers
of Ipswich June 27, 1757.

Children:—

- 168—I. ESTHER⁶, b. about 1760; d. in Ham-
ilton, unmarried, March 5, 1798,
aged thirty-seven.
- 169—II. HANNAH⁶, bapt. June 18, 1769, in
Topsfield; probably pub. to Abijah
Wilkins of Amherst July 19, 1794.

120

CAPT. AARON ADAMS⁵, baptized in the
Hamlet parish, Ipswich, March 19, 1737-
8. He lived in Amesbury until about
1772, when he removed to Henniker,
N. H. He married Betty —.

Children:—

- 170—I. GIDEON⁶, b. Aug. 28, 1764, in Ames-
bury; m. Lucy —; and lived in
Henniker. They had nine children.
- 171—II. MOSES⁶, b. Dec. 2, 1766, in Ames-
bury; lived in Henniker. James,
known as "Master Adams," was
his son.
- 172—III. WILLIAM⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1769, in
Amesbury; lived in Henniker; m.,
first, Mary Hanaford, who d. July
2, 1807; and, second, Polly Wood
of Harvard, Mass., who d. April 20,
1841. He d. Jan. 6, 1851.

- 173—IV. STEPHEN⁶ (twin), b. March 15, 1774, in Henniker; d. Aug. 30, 1777.
 174—V. JAMES⁶ (twin), b. March 15, 1774, in Henniker; d. Sept. 4, 1777.
 175—VI. AARON⁶, b. July 10, 1777, in Henniker.
 176—VII. GEORGE⁶, b. Aug. 21, 1784, in Henniker; lived in Henniker; m. Olive Alexander March 6, 1806; and d. March 3, 1852. They had eight children.
 177—VIII. BETSEY⁶, b. in 1786, in Henniker; m. Moses Pressey March 14, 1811.

122

JOHN ADAMS⁵, baptized in the Hamlet parish, Ipswich, Feb. —, 1741-2. He married Mary —, and lived in Ipswich.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 178—I. ABNER⁶, bapt. Nov. 1, 1761.
 179—II. ISAAC⁶, bapt. Feb. 10, 1765.
 180—III. AARON⁶, bapt. Jan. 11, 1767.
 181—IV. DAVID⁶, bapt. May 7, 1769.

123

THOMAS ADAMS⁵, born in Ipswich Feb. 15, 1722-3. He was a yeoman, and lived in Ipswich. He married Elizabeth Brown of Ipswich (published April 14, 1744); and died between Jan. 28 and April 6, 1790. His wife survived him.

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 182—I. DEBORAH⁶, b. May 1, 1745; probably d. young.
 183—II. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Dec. 5, 1746; m. Daniel Appleton of Buxton (pub. June 29, 1776); and d. Sept. 5, 1832. He d. March 14, 1836.
 184—III. HANNAH⁶, b. Feb. 10, 1749; was probably of Hamilton, spinster, 1794.
 185—IV. ABIGAIL⁶, b. Sept. 21, 1750; m. Thomas Ross of Salem (or Gilmanton, N. H.) Nov. 26, 1771; and d. before 1790.
 186—V. BETHIAH⁶, b. Dec. 12, 1752; m. Samuel Brown of Wenham March 7, 1775; and was living in 1790.
 187—VI. LUCY⁶, b. Nov. 1, 1754; m. William Brown, 3d, of Ipswich Feb. 10, 1778; and was living in 1790.
 188—VII. SARAH⁶, b. Jan. 15, 1756; probably d. young.
 189—VIII. THOMAS⁶, b. Sept. 2, 1757; yeoman; m. Anna Porter April 19, 1783; and d. in Gilmanton, N. H., May 6, 1844. He was living in Gloucester in 1790.
 190—IX. MOSES⁶, b. about 1759. *See below* (190).

- 191—X. LYDIA⁶, living in 1790.
 192—XI. MARY⁶, m., first, Ephraim Smith Sept. 27, 1781; he d., and she m., second, William Price of Gilmanton, N. H.; and was living in 1790.

125

EZEKIEL ADAMS⁵, born in Ipswich about 1725. He was a yeoman, and lived in Hamilton, conveying his homestead to his son Isaac in 1788. He married Judith Preston of Beverly (published Feb. 9, 1748-9). She died in Hamilton Aug. 28, 1793, aged sixty-nine; and he died there Dec. 15, 1793, aged sixty-eight.

Children, born in Hamlet parish, Ipswich:—

- 193—I. EZEKIEL⁶. *See below* (193).
 194—II. ISAAC⁶, mariner and yeoman; lived in Hamilton, 1788 and 1790.
 195—III. STEPHEN⁶. *See below* (195).
 196—IV. NEHEMIAH⁶, bapt. April 16, 1769.
 197—V. BENJAMIN⁶, bapt. July 16, 1780.
 198—VI. ASA⁶, bapt. April 23, 1780; probably pub. to Miss Margaret Perry of Manchester Sept. 17, 1796.

138

SAMUEL ADAMS⁵, baptized in Hamlet parish, Ipswich, May 16, 1742. He was a yeoman; and lived in Ipswich (in that part now Hamilton) on his father's farm. He married Jemima Whipple (published Dec. 6, 1766).

Children, born in Ipswich:—

- 199—I. HANNAH⁶, m. Isaac Dodge of Hamilton Nov. 8, 1787.
 200—II. SAMUEL⁶, bapt. Nov. 12, 1769. *See below* (200).
 201—III. MARTHA⁶, bapt. Sept. 1, 1771.
 202—IV. JOHN⁶, bapt. April 16, 1775; lived on his father's farm in Hamilton; and d. April 30, 1863. He had six children, one of whom was Silsbee Adams, who succeeded him on the farm.
 203—V. BETSEY⁶, bapt. June 20, 1779; d. in Hamilton April 7 (8?), 1796, aged sixteen.

160

CAPT. JOSIAH ADAMS⁶, born in Hamlet parish, Ipswich; was a master-mariner; and lived in Salem. He married Sarah Towne of Boxford Oct. 16, 1788. He was taken sick at Baltimore, and died. Administration on his estate was granted Sept. 27, 1796.

Child :—

- 204—I. SARAH⁷, b. Dec. 5, 1790, in Ipswich; m. her cousin, Capt. John Adams (206).

161

DEA. JOHN ADAMS⁶, born in Hamlet parish, Ipswich; was a tailor; and lived in Salem, where he was a deacon of the Tabernacle church for twenty-five years. He married Miss Susanna Hayward of Salem Aug. 3, 1786; and she died April 7, 1826, aged sixty-six.

Children :—

- 205—I. JOSEPH⁷, lived in Salem; hardware dealer.
206—II. JOHN⁷, b. Sept. 17, 1789; captain; lived in Topsfield; m. his cousin, Sarah Adams (204), about 1814; and she d. April 9, 1841. They had twelve children.
207—III. ——— (dau.)⁷, m. ——— Hanson of Salem.
208—IV. SAMUEL⁷, lived in Boxford and Middleton.

190

MOSES ADAMS⁶, born in Ipswich about 1759. He was a cabinet-maker, and lived in Beverly, carrying on business for a while with Adams Smith. He married Sarah Hubbard of Ipswich Aug. 14, 1784; and died Oct. 7, 1796, aged thirty-seven. She married, secondly, John Wallace, a merchant of Beverly, May 12, 1799.

Children, born in Beverly :—

- 209—I. OLIVER⁷, bapt. Oct. 2, 1785.
210—II. SARAH⁷, bapt. May 27, 1786; was at school in 1797; and d. about that time.
211—III. OLIVER⁷, bapt. July 20, 1788.
212—IV. POLLY⁷, bapt. March 27, 1791; was alive in 1799.
213—V. MOSES⁷, bapt. Dec. 28, 1794.

193

EZEKIEL ADAMS⁶, born in Hamlet parish, Ipswich, lived there, being a cordwainer. He married, first, Sarah Whipple Jan. 14, 1773, who died Nov. 9, 1786, aged thirty-eight; second, Anna ——— before 1789; and, third, Miss Lucy Whipple of Hamilton Jan. —, 1795.

Children, born in Hamlet parish :—

- 214—I. ——— (dau.)⁷ (twin), b. Oct. 31 (or Nov. 5 (4?), 1786; d. Nov. 9 (8?), 1786.

- 215—II. ——— (son)⁷ (twin), b. Oct. 31 (or Nov. 5 (4?), 1786; d. Nov. —, 1786.

195

STEPHEN ADAMS⁶, born in Hamlet parish, Ipswich; was a cooper and yeoman, and lived in Hamilton, probably removing to Jaffrey, N. H. He married Sarah Bennett, in Ipswich, Sept. 25, 1770.

Children, born in Ipswich :—

- 216—I. STEPHEN⁷, bapt. Oct. 27, 1771. (Nehemiah, son of Stephen Adams, born in Hamilton Jan. 27, 1798.)
217—II. REUBEN⁷, bapt. Dec. 27, 1772.

200

SAMUEL ADAMS⁶, baptized in Ipswich Nov. 12, 1769. He was a cordwainer and yeoman, and lived in Hamilton. He married Miss Lydia Lamson of Hamilton Feb. 4, 1794.

Children, born in Hamilton :—

- 218—I. SAMUEL⁷, lived in Hamilton.
219—II. MARY⁷, m. John Smith of Hamilton.
220—III. HANNAH⁷, m. Samuel Patch of Hamilton.
221—IV. BETSEY⁷, d., unmarried.
222—V. CYNTHIA⁷, d., unmarried.
223—VI. SALLY⁷, m. Arza Brown.

ABBOT NOTES.

John Abbot married Anna LeCroix Oct. 29, 1725, in Salem.

Daniel Abbot married Widow Elizabeth Crowell, both of Salem, Oct. 20, 1727.

Mary Abbot of Salem married Matthew Renough of Marblehead Nov. 26, 1728.

Daniel Abbot published to Mary Nichols, both of Salem, Sept. 25, 1731.

Benjamin Abbot married Elizabeth Liscomb, both of Salem, Oct. 19, 1740.

Margaret Abbott married Joseph Silsbey, both of Salem, Jan. 25, 1743-4.

Stephen Abbot married Mary Crow, both of Salem, Sept. 24, 1769.

John Abbot married Hannah Hall, in Salem, June 25, 1796.

Robert Abbot married Hannah Leach Sept. 17, 1761.

Miss Eliz^a. Abbot married Capt. Henry Tibbetts, both of Salem, Dec. 30, 1784.

—Salem town records.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 84.

Sept. 4, 1658, William Symons (his \mathcal{C} mark) of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth (her \mathcal{C} mark), for money paid to Mr. Joseph Jouett of Rowley, convey to George Browne of Haverhill $1\frac{1}{2}$ acres in east meadow, bounded by Joseph Peasley and Daniell Lad; also, $1\frac{1}{2}$ acres in pond meadow, bounded by George Brown and Thomas Sleeper. Wit: Richard Littlehale, Tho: Eaton, Joseph Jewett and Willi: White. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 12: 2 mo: 1659.

June 27, 1657, Joseph Peasley of Haverhill and his wife Mary (her $\times\times$ mark) convey to Thomas Sleeper of Hampton my house in Haverhill and 5-acre lot; also, $2\frac{1}{2}$ acres in pond meadow, and five commonages. Wit: Richard Littlehale and James Davis, sen. (his $<$ mark). Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Nov. 25, 1658, Willi: Symons (his \mathcal{P} mark) of Haverhill and his wife Elizabeth (her \mathcal{C} mark), for money paid to James Davis, sen., of Haverhill, convey to Mr. Joseph Jewett of Rowley 4 acres of upland, bounded by Jn^o Williams, jr., Mr. Joseph Jewett and Thomas Sleeper. Wit: Willi: White and George Browne. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Nov. 25, 1658, William Symons (his \mathcal{P} mark) and Abraham Whiticker, both of Haverhill, convey to Mr. Joseph Jewett of Rowley land said Symons bought of James Davis, sen., of Haverhill, except part he sold to said Jewett and 3 acres of meadow to George Browne. Wit: Willi: White and George Browne. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Rodger Shaw discharges Henry Green of a bill. Wit: John Andrews and Nathaniell Batcheller. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Appraisal (at request of Capt. Tho: Wiggin) of estate at Quamscooke belonging to ye Shrewsberie men, by Robert Page (his A mark), Henry Dowe and Lt. Christopher Hussie, nearly 3 miles square of rough and wet swamp, good for but little,

and some upland in ye wilderness. Personal estate, all live stock, £128. Sworn to by R. P. and C. H. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

George Martyn (his M mark) of Salisbury, blacksmith, conveys to Henry Browne of Salisbury, shoemaker, 10 acres of upland in Salisbury, bounded by Richard Currier, Willi: Allin, common and Merrimack river, April 16, 1657. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Richard Ormsby. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Henry Browne assigns above instrument to Richard Currier of Salisbury April 15, 1659. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and William Sargent. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

William Barnes (his \neg mark) of Salisbury, house carpenter, conveys to Edward Cottle of Salisbury, husbandman, 3 acres of salt marsh in Salisbury, bounded by Steven fflanders, Rodger Eastman and Merrimack river, 29: 7: 1658. Wit: Tho: adbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Edmond Elliott (his M mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveys to Edward Cottle of Salisbury, husbandman, 3 acres of marsh in Salisbury, near Merrimack river's mouth, bounded by Rodger Eastman, 29: 7: 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Phillip Crumell. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Samuel Getchell (his u mark) of Salisbury, planter, for 30s. in boards after the new mill begins to saw, conveys to Edward Cottle of Salisbury, husbandman, 3 acres of marsh in Salisbury, towards Merrimack river's mouth, bounded by Steven fflanders and Edward Cottle, 29: 7: 1658. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Edward Cottle (his II mark) of Salisbury, planter, for £8, conveys to William Chandler of Nuberie, cooper, four lots of marsh in Salisbury of 3 acres each, towards ye Merrimack river's mouth; one lot being formerly Willi: Barnes', bounded by Steven fflanders and Rodger Eastman; another lot being formerly Edward

Elliott's; and the other lots (one being that of Sam: Getchell) bounded by Steven fflanders and Jn^o Ilsley, 18: 12: 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, William Pile, Richard Ormsby and Richard Goodale. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659. Wife Judeth Cottell releases dower 8: 2 mo: 1662.

William Marston, s'r (his E mark), of Hampton, for £20, conveys to John Cram of Hampton 4 acres of meadow in Hampton, bounded by Robert Tuck, Anthony Stanian, and "upland neare to Gowges wigwam;" also, 6 acres of marsh in Hampton, south side of ye ffalls river, bounded by James Wall and Thomas Coleman, Oct. 5, 1658. Wit: Samuell Dalton and Mahetable Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 14: 1: 1648.

John Severans of Salisbury, planter, for £17, conveys to Rodger Eastman of Salisbury, carpenter, 14-acre planting lot in Salisbury, bounded by John Ilsley, Oct. 20, 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury, s'r, and Tho: Bradbury, jr. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Rodger Shaw of Hampton, husbandman, for £12, conveys to Anthony Stanian of Hampton, planter, 40 acres of marsh in Hampton, bounded by Mr. John Wheelwrite and Christopher Hussie, Nov. 15, 1658. Wit: Tho: Bradbury and Joshua Perce. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Edward Cottle (his II mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveys to Thomas Macy of Salisbury, clothier, two acres in new meadows in Salisbury, bounded by George Martyn and Tho: Macy. Wit: Abraham Morrill and Richard Ormsby. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Thomas Macy assigns above deed to Abraham Morrill 15: 2: 1659. Wit: Edward Colcord and Tho: Bradbury. Ack. in court at Salisbury 12: 2 mo: 1659.

William Sargent of Salisbury conveys to John Wooding of Salisbury upland in Salisbury, bounded by William Osgood, Abraham Morrill and Pawwaus river, 15: 2: 1659. Wit: Tho: Bradbury. Ack. in court 12: 2 mo: 1659.

John Woodine assigns above deed to Abraham Morrill April 15, 1659. Wit: William Sargent and Phill: Challis. Ack. in court 12: 2 mo: 1659.

Henry Dow, sen., of Hampton, with consent of his wife, gives to his son, Henry Dowe, jr., house and barn I bought of Tho: Sleeper, and 100 rods of land adjoining, with a share of ye ox-common and a share of ye cow-common that I bought of Tho: Sleeper; also, 6 acres of planting ground in east field at the farther end of my twelve acres, April 16, 1659. Wit: Henry Moulton and John Moulton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 16: 2: 1659.

Henry Green of Hampton, miller, conveys to Isaac Pirkins of Hampton 7 acres of upland lying beyond the falls river near the house of Isaac Pirkins, bounded by Mr. Wheelwrite, 16: 4: 1652. Wit: Abraham Pirkins and Willi: ffeild. Ack. 14: 1: 1658.

Moses Cox of Hampton, planter, conveys to Rodger Shaw of Hampton, husbandman, one acre of upland in Hampton near grantee's house, March —, 1658. Wit: John Samborne and William Samborne. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin April 12, 1658.

Mr. Timothie Dalton, teacher to the Church of Christ at Hampton, conveys to said church and town of Hampton my house and 20-acre lot, bounded by the meeting-house green, Rodger Shaw and Richard Swaine; 4 acres of meadow on Tayler's river; 10 acres of meadow, bounded by Rodger Shaw, Jeffery Mingay, Thomas Levitt and Tayler's river; 3 acres of upland sometime James Davis', bounded by William ffullar; also, three shares in cow-common and one in ox-common; reserving a life interest in said house and land, Dec. 28, 1657. Wit: Samuel Dalton and Joseph Merey (his 7 mark). Ack. by grantor and his wife Ruth before Tho: Wiggin April 12, 1658.

Sam: Winsley, sen., releases Nathaniell Boulter of Hampton of all debts April 28, 1656. Wit: Abraham Pirkins and Jefferie Mingay.

Will of Henry Dowe of Hampton, being sick. Bequeaths to wife Margerite my house and lot of ten acres; six acres of meadow at the springs; one share of cow-common; three cows; etc. Bequeaths to my son Henry Dowe the planting ground in the east field; 17 acres of marsh; one share in cow-common and one in ox-common; the remainder of my cattle; etc. Son Henry Dowe, executor, Bequeaths to my son Joseph, under age, £30; to my son Daniell and to my daughters Mary and Hannah, all under age, £5 each; and to my sons Thomas and Jerime, both under age, £5 each. After my wife's death the house and lot of 50 rods, sometime Thomas Sleeper's, to go to my son Joseph, if my executor pleases, and pays to my five youngest children £5 each. Dated 16: 2: 1659. Wit: Robert Page (his Δ mark) and Sam: Dalton. Proved by both witnesses 4: 8 mo: 1659.

Inventory of estate of Henry Dow, sen., of Hampton, deceased April 25, 1659. Taken May 19, 1659, by Robert Page (his Δ mark), William Godfrey (his m mark) and Henry Roby. Amount: real estate, £104; personal estate, £89 4s. 6d.; total, £193 4s. 6d.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Hannah Abbot married John Chandler Oct. 15, 1747.

John Abbott married Hannah Wright Dec. 31, 1747.

Jesse Abbot published to Sarah Scales Sept. 2, 1765.

Jesse Abbot, 3d, published to Phebe Chandler Oct. 28, 1765.

Elizabeth Abbot married Benjamin Frye, jr., June 16, 1767.

Widow Lydia Abbot of Andover published to Abraham Sheldin of Reading Dec. 4, 1774.

Nathaniel Abbot published to Phebe Town, 1783.

—*Andover town records.*

Mathue Abdie, 1653.—*Salem court files.*

Dea. John Abbot (No. 38, page 105) married Susanna Neland July 11, 1751.

Mehitable Abbot (No. 112, page 107) married Joshua Burpee April 13, 1784.

Bethiah Abbot (No. 114) was published to Josiah Parsons Sept. 5, 1795.

John Abbot (No. 69) married Sarah Perkins Oct 11, 1774.

George Jewett Abbot,* son of George (No. 71, page 105) and Mehitable Abbot, born June 10, 1778.

Thomas Abbot (No. 4, page 103) married Dorothy Swan 30: 5: 1655.

—*Rowley town records.*

Nathaniel Abbott married Mehitable Collins Feb. 15, 1749-50.

Hannah Abbot married Elijah Fowler, jr., July 3, 1786.

—*Salisbury town records.*

Jacob Abbot married Abigail Frazer, both of Newbury, Jan. 7, 1716-7.

Samuel Abbot married Mary Coker Feb. 14, 1757.

Phebe Abbot published to John Chase, 3d, both of Newbury, March 24, 1780.

—*Newbury town records.*

Children of Nathaniel and Phebe Abbot: Nathaniel, born Oct. 24, 1785; Nehemiah, born Nov. 4, 1788; Sarah Kimball, born Sept. 29, 1791, and Phebe, born Oct. 19, 1795.—*Manchester town records.*

Thomas Abree had an apprentice in 1644.

Thomas Abree was of Salem in 1647.

—*Salem quarterly court records.*

John Absley was a witness to a Marblehead deed in 1704.—*Registry of deeds.*

Hannah Abbot³ (No. 50, page 37, *Antiquarian* for 1897) married Col. John Lane, as on page 74 (*Antiquarian* for 1898). She died in Bedford, Mass., April 22, 1769, aged seventy-three.—*Rev. James H. Fitts, Newfields, N. H.*

*George Abbot, a youth, died March 26, 1796, aged eighteen.—*Rowley, West parish, church records.*

A SALEM GRANT.

11th of the 11^{mo} 1635

Granted by the freeman of Salem the day and yeare above written, unto m^r. Townfend Bifhop of the Same his heires and Afsignes for ever, one ffarme conteyning three hundred Akres, Butting upon m^r. Endicotts ffarme on the Eafte: And foure hundred poles in length, and Six Score poles in bredth, that is to fay fix fcore and foure pole att the weft end, and one hundred and fixteene poles att the eafte end, bounded by the water between the ffarme of the executo^r of m^r. Skelton and him att the Northeafte Corner of his ffarme, And hath there allowed from m^r. Endicotts ffarme Eight Akres for an highway, is bounded againe att the South-west Corner by the brooke. provided alwayes y^t in Cafe of Sale the Towne of Salem to have the firft proffer of that before any other

John Endicott Roger Conant
Thomas Gardner Jeffery Mafsey
Edmund Battor

This is a true coppie taken out of Salem Town Record p mee John Higgison Recorder to the Select men. Salem June 7. 1678

This is a true coppie taken out of that Coppy left on file In Salem Court Record Atteft Hilliard Verin Clerk.

Copia vera ut testat^r.

Edward Rawson Secret
—*Massachusetts Archives, volume 45, leaf 2.*

 QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

159. Wanted, information concerning Revolutionary soldiers: John Clinton, Salem or Danvers; David Perkins, whose widow Nabby of Topsfield was pensioned, 1838.

J. C. P.

Cooperstown, N. Y.

160. John¹ and Mary (Wilson of Kittery) Bennett died in Wells. Lieutenant David² died in the French War. Joel² married Lydia, daughter of John Perkins of York. In what lines of Bennett, Wil-

son and Perkins families are above-named individuals included?

M. L. D.

Portland, Me.

161. Wanted, ancestry of John Butler and Jane Brookings, who were married April 29, 1807, Newburyport.

Elkins, N. H.

A. H. LAMSON.

162. Wanted, information concerning Samuel Dam, born March 21, 1689, Dover, N. H., and his descendants.

A. H. L.

163. Wanted, ancestry of Joseph Lamson, who married Rachel Sanborn of Hampton Falls, N. H.; also, when and where his birth and death occurred, and names of his brothers and sisters. Would like address of descendants of latter.

A. H. L.

164. Wanted, ancestry of Rachel Tuck, born about 1714, probably in Beverly, married July 17, 1736, in Portland, Me. Second husband, — Buffam.

Haverhill.

JOHN B. CORLISS.

165. Wanted, ancestry of Jonathan Wilson, born Oct. 14, 1742, married Sept. 1, 1766, to Mary Bean. J. B. C.

 ANSWERS.

32. Sally Peabody, who married John Estey Aug. 16, 1804, was daughter of Bimsley Peabody, the second of that name, and Betsey Peabody, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Symonds). She was born June 10, 1780; and died in Derry, N. H., Dec. 28, 1851. Her father, Bimsley Peabody, jr., died at sea, of yellow fever, about 1781. Betsey, her mother, died in Derry Nov. 17, 1848.—*Selim H. Peabody, Chicago, Ill.*

44. Mary Fairbanks, who married Michael Metcalf in 1644, is stated to have been the only daughter of John Fairbanks of Dedham.—*Ed.*

156. Salisbury town records read as follows: "Pall & Barnabas, sons of M^r. Christo: Batt & Ann his wife, were born

18 da: 12 mo. 1642."—*Edward A. Brown, Amesbury.*

156. An account of Christopher Batt may be found in the New England Historic-Genealogical Register for April, 1897. The article has been reprinted in pamphlet form by its author, J. Henry Lea of Bucksport, Me., and is sold for one dollar.

Paul Batt⁶ (Christopher⁵, Thomas⁴, Christopher³, John², ———¹) was born Feb. 18, 1642-3; freeman, Boston, 1673; glazier; married Sarah ———; and died in 1678 (will proved July 26, 1678); children: Paul⁷, who perhaps died young; and Sarah⁷, born in Boston Jan. 18, 1673; married Micajah Torrey of Weymouth, Mass., where descendants still live.—*Samuel P. May, Newton.*

[See also Hoyt's "Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury," page 60.—*Ed.*]

156. Christopher Batt was one of the twelve grantees of Salisbury, and a tanner by trade. He came over in the *Bevis* to Lynn in 1638, aged thirty-seven, with his wife Ann, aged thirty-two, sister Dorothy, and five children. He was one of the prominent men of the town. In 1650 he moved to Boston, where he became a leading merchant, and was accidentally shot by his son Oct. 10, 1661. Many deeds are on record showing numerous transfers of land made by him during his residence in Salisbury. He was a selectman from 1640 to 1650; a commissioner in the Norfolk county courts, and several times representative to the general court.—*John Q. Evans, Salisbury.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

SOME OF NEW YORK'S "FOUR HUNDRED" is the title of a new book written in behalf of dumb animals, and published by The American Humane Education Society.

THE GENEALOGICAL ADVERTISER is the name of a new quarterly magazine of family history published in Cambridge, Mass., by Lucy Hall Greenlaw, at \$1 per

year. The first number, issued in March, contains twenty-four pages.

JOHN ROGERS: A Memory of Dedham, England. This paper, consisting of gleanings from the life of Rev. John Rogers, 1636, by Rev. Augustine Caldwell, was read at Ipswich, Mass., Oct. 15, 1885.

THE FIRST HALF-CENTURY OF THE ESSEX INSTITUTE Commemorated at Salem, March first and second, 1898. Salem, 1898; 100 pp.; 8vo.; illustrated; paper. This is the report of the celebration, supplemented by a list of the present members.

FRANCIS—GOODRICH—BOARDMAN. *By William F. J. Boardman.* Hartford, Conn., 1898. This is a pamphlet of eleven octavo pages, printed for private circulation. It is illustrated by four portraits in half-tone. Genealogical.

AMERICAN COLONIAL TRACTS. The April issue is "A petition of W. C. exhibited to the High Court of Parliament now assembled, for the Propagation of the Gospel in America and the West Indies, and for the Settling of our Plantations there;" etc., 1641. Paper; 8vo.; 12 pp. The May issue is "A Description of New England; or, the Observations and Discoveries of Captain John Smith (Admiral of that Country) in the North of America, in the year of our Lord 1614;" etc. London, 1616. Paper; 8vo.; 40 pp.

A GENEALOGICAL HISTORY OF THE KELLEY FAMILY DESCENDED FROM JOSEPH KELLEY OF NORWICH, CONN. *By Hermon A. Kelley.* Cleveland, 1897. Cloth; sm. 8vo.; pp. 122-xv.; illustrated. This volume of family history is interestingly written. It contains twenty-one portraits and fourteen other engravings; and has foot-note genealogical notices of the Caulkins, Bliss, Reynolds, Backus, Edgerton, Lord, Hyde, Lee, Stow, Paine, Miller, Dean, Faxon, Welles, Buel, Collins, Pease, Thompson, Latham, Harris and Post families. Price, \$2; to be had of the author, Western Reserve Building, Cleveland, Ohio.



.

/



In Memory of
Henry Abbot
the Son of
Cap^t Henry &
M^{rs} Phebe Abbot
who Died Sep^r
the 10th 1770,
Aged 2 Month^s

In Memory of
Henry Abbot
the Son of
Cap^t Henry &
M^{rs} Phebe Abbot
who Died May 19
1776; in the 5 Year
of his age.

In Memory of
Deaⁿ Isaac Abbot
who Departed
this life Aug^t Y^e 9th
A D 1784;
in the 86th Year
of his age.

In memory of
MR. JONATHAN ABBOT^r,
who departed this life
May 31st 1794; in the 80th
year of his age.

*Death thou hast conquerd me,
I by thy dart am slain,
But Christ hath conquerd thee,
And I shall rise a gain.*

Here lyes Buried
the Body of
M^r JOSEPH ABBOT,
Who departed this life
Decem^r the 10th 1766 in y^e
43^d Year of His Age.

In Memory of
JOSHUA ABBOT,
3^d Son of Deacon
ZEBADIAH & M^{rs}
REBECCA ABBOT;
who died
May 20th 1773
Aged 19 Days

In Memory of
JOSHUA ABBOT
4th Son of Deacon
ZEBADIAH & M^{rs}
REBECCA ABBOT;
who died
July 26th 1782
Aged 5 Months
and 25 Days.

In Memory of
M^{rs} LYDIA ABBOT,
The wife of
M^r EPHRAIM ABBOT,
who *Departed* this Life
July 3^d 1788;
in the 37th year
of her age.

ERECTED
In Memory of
M^{rs} LYDIA ABBOT,
the Widow of
Deaⁿ ISAAC ABBOT,
who died Feb ye 28,
1791:
in the 87 Year
of her age.

Here lyes Buried
the Body of M^r
SAMUEL ABBOT
Who departed this
Life Oct^r 29th 1762, in
y^e 66th Year of His Age

Here lyes y^e Body of
M^{rs} MARY ABBOT,
Wife to M^r
SAMUEL ABBOT
Who departed this
Life April 15th 1754 in
y^e 55th Year of Her Age.

In Memory of
Mary Abbot
the *Dau^r* of
Cap^t Henry and
M^{rs} Phebe Abbot
who Died Aug^t 17
1769;
Aged 17 Months.

In memory of
MRS. MARY ABBOT,
the wife of
MR. JONATHAN ABBOT,
who died Aug. 8th 1792
in the 70th year of her age.

*Come living friends see where I lie,
Remember you are born to die
But to prepare for death and Heaven
Is all for which the longest life is given.*

Mary Abbot dau. of
Mr. Jonathan Abbot Junⁿ
& Mrs. Dorcas Abbot
died Jan. 31st 1796
In the 6 year of her age.

*Suffer little Children to come
unto me and forbid them not
For of such is the kingdom of heaven*

In memory of
M^{rs} Patty Abbot, dau.
of Mr. Jonathan & Mrs.
Dorcas Abbot, who died
4 June 1797; in the 13
year of her age

*Affliction sore long time I bore
Physicians was in vain
Till God did please & death did seize
To ease me of my pain.*

Here lyes Buried y^e Body
of M^{rs} PHEBE ABBOT, Wife
to Dea^{con} ISAAC ABBOT.
Who Departed this
Life Dec^{br} 17th 1751, in y^e
36 Year of Her Age

In Memory of
PHEBE ABBOT Dau^{tr} of
M^r ISAAC ABBOT Jun^r
and M^{rs} PHEBE his Wife
Who departed this life
Nov^{br} y^e 8th 1772 in y^e
6th Year of Her Age.

In memory of
Samuel Abbot,
son of Mr. Steven
and Mrs. Mary Abbot,
who was killed by a cart
Augt. the 10. 1769.
Aged 6 years.

*Tho' sudden was the stroke,
Which stopt his vital breath,
He must obey, twas God who spoke
And yield to cruel death.*

In memory of
Samuel Abbot,
son of Mr. Abner
and Mrs. Ruth Abbot
who died Oct. 1st 1793
Aged 18 months 6 days
*Sleep happy babe and take thy rest,
God call'd you home, he thought it
best.*

Here lies the bodies of
SARAH BETSY, HANNAH,
and SARAH ABBOT, Daught^{rs} of
STEPHEN and SARAH ABBOT.
of Salem.

*Hush lovely Babes lie still and rest,
For God hath call'd who thought it best.*

In memory
of
M^r STEPHEN ABBOT
who Departed this
life Nov^r the 8th 1768 :
in the 51st Year
of his age.

*Why do we mourn departing friends?
Or shake at deaths alarms?
'Tis but the voice which J^{es}us sends
To call them to his arms.*

In memory of
Mr. WILLIAM ABBOT,
who died 2 Jan. 1798.
In the 74 year of his
age.

Here lyes Buried
the Body of M^r
ZEBEDIAH ABBOT.
Who departed this life
Sep^r the 9th 1767 in y^e
73 Year of His Age.

Sacred
to the Memory of
Deacon ZEBEDIAH ABBOT
who died Nov^r 24th
1793
Aged 54 Years.

O happy death for him How highly blest
The soul departs and wings its way to rest.
The loss of such a friend we deeply mourn
While he's to bliss supreme by Angles borne.

Here lies Buried
the Body of Benjamⁱⁿ
Ames, son of M^r
Benjamin Ames
Jun^r & M^{rs} Phebe
his wife who
departed this Life
Oct^r 10th 1775. In
the third Year
of his age.

—
In
Memory of
MRS. PHEBE AMES,
the wife of
MR. BENJAMIN AMES J^{nr}
who died 19th June
1798; aged 44 years &
8 months.

*While o'er the grave you walk or weep,
Remember here all flesh must sleep;
Slender's the thread whence life depends
Begins this hour, the next it ends.*

—
Here Lies Buried
y^e Body of M^r
Hezekiah Ballard
Who Departed this
Life Novemb^r 4th
A. D. 1751 O : S.
In the 70 year
of His Age.

—
Here Lyes Buried
the Body of M^r
TIMOTHY BALLARD, jun^r
Who departed this Life
July y^e 12th 1768 in y^e
39th Year of His Age.

—
Here lyes y^e Body of
M^{rs} SARAH BARNARD,
Wife of M^r
JAMES BARNARD
Who departed this life
Sept^r y^e 20th 1769 in y^e
37th Year of His Age

Here Lyes y^e Body of
M^{rs} Ann Blanchard
Wife to M^r Jonathan
Blanchard Who Dec^d
Febru^{ry} 29th 1723 in y^e
65th Year of Her Age

—
M^{rs} Hannah
Blanchard*

—
Here Lyes The Body of
Mr. Jonathan Blanchard
who died October y^e 19th 1742
in His 79th Year of his age.

—
Here Lyes Buried
y^e Body of M^r
JONATH BLANCHARD
Who Departed this
life Febru^{ry} 21st 1748; in y^e
63d †

—
ERECTED
In Memory of
M^r JOSIAH BLANCHARD,
who died April
30th 1790:
in the 50th year
of his age.

—
ERECTED
In Memory of
M^{rs} NELLE BLANCHARD,
the Wife of
M^r. AARON BLANCHARD.
who deceas'd May
ye: 5th 1788
Aged 44 year
& 11 months.

—
In memory of

—
MR. ISAAC BLUNT,
who died 6 Jan. 1798,
In the 85 year of his
age

*Draw near my friends, and take a thought
How soon the grave may be your lot;
Make sure of Christ while life remains,
And death will be eternal gains.*

*Footstone.

†The remainder of the inscription is in the
ground.

In Memory of
 Samuel Boynton
 the Son of
 M^r Thomas & M^{rs}
 Hannah Boynton
 who Died Aug^t 2^d
 1787 : Aged 1 year
 and 9 months

In memory of
 Samuel Boynton,
 son of Mr. Thomas
 & Mrs. Hannah Boyntonⁿ
 who died Janu. 1793,
 Aged 6 months & 3
 days.

Mem
 EMERY CHACE
 who Di
 * 7 I *
 n the 4
 of his age

Here lyes Buried
 y^e Body of M^r
 ABIJAH CHANDLER
 Who Departed this life
 May y^e 6th 1754 in y^e
 34th Year of his Age.

In memory
 of
 M^{rs} HANNAH CHANDLER,
 the wife of
 M^r JOSHUA CHANDLER ;
who departed this Life
 Feb. 14th 1791 :
 in the 56 year
 of her age.

*This stone is much defaced.

Here lies The Body of
 M^{rs} Mary Chandler
 Wife of M^r Thomas
 Chandler & Daughter
 of Deacⁿ Joseph
 Steuens who Departed
 This life Sept^m 27
 A D 1751 O: S
 In the 73 year
 Of Her Age.

Here Lies Buried
 y^e Body of M^r
 Thomas Chandler
 of the 2nd Generation
 In Andover: Who
 Departed this life
 November the 7
 A D 1751
 In y^e 75 year
 Of His Age.

Here lyes y^e Body
 of M^r WILLIAM
 CHANDLER ; who
 Dec^d Octo^{br} 2th
 1727. in y^e 67th
 Year of his Age.

In Memory of M^{rs}
 REBECCA CLARK
 Confort of M^r
 William CLARK
 who died April
 7th 1777 in the 32
 Year of her Age.

In memory of
 Mifs LUCY COGSWELL
 dau. of Mr. SAMUEL &
 MRS. ELIZABETH COGSWELL
 who died 5 Oct. 1798,
 In the 22 year of her
 age.

In Memory of
ABIEL CORY
Son of M^{rs} MARY CORY
who died May y^e 8th 1787
Æt 17.

When blooming youth is snatch'd away
by deaths restless hand
Our hearts the mournfull tribute pay
which pity must demand.

In memory of
LYDIA
who died Jan. 31, 1805. Æt. 41
wife of Mr. Palfry Downing,
Also of 4 of their children
Deborah died June 5, 1790.
Æt. 7 days.
Samuel died June 27, 1798.
Æt. 4 years.
Deborah S. died Jun^e 5, 1800.
Æt. 4 years.
Lydia died June 26, 1806.
Æt. 18 years.

Abiel, Faulkner, son of
Mr. Abiel, and Mrs.
Hannah Faulkner,
died Sept. 1st 1794.
Aged 16 Years.

In memory of
MRS. HANNAH FAULK-
NER wife of MR ABIEL
FAULKNER who died
Nov^r 14th 1789 aged 30.
years.

In memory of
M JOHN FISK Jun^r
son of Mr. JOHN & Mrs.
HANNAH FISK who
died 17 Jan. 1796; in
the 25 year of his age.

In youth I've walk'd the way to death,
Obe'd my God who gave breath,
By me my meates a warning take,
Prepare for death before too late.

HERE LYES BURIED
tHE BODY OF
IOHN FOSTER SON
OF IOHN &
MARY FOSTER WHO
DIED APRIL Y^e 7
1729 IN Y^e FORSt
YEAR OF HIS AGE

dy
* ; Dau^{tr} of
M^{rs} MARY
who departed this
the 7th 1763 in y^e
Year of Her Age.

In Memory of M^r
Obadiah Foster
who Died July Y^e 25
1780; in the 41st Year
of his age

Behold and See as You Pass by
As You are Now So once was I
As I am Now So You must Be
Prepare for Death & Follow Me.

HERE LYES BURIED
the BODY OF
SARAH FOSTER Y^e
WIFE OF WILLIAM^m
FOSTER WHO DIED
NOUEMBER Y^e 6th
IN 1729 IN Y^e
60 FORSt YEAR OF
HER AGE

WILLIAM FOSTER
SON OF IOHN
& MARY FOSTER
WHO DIED
APRIL y^e 16 1729
IN y^e 2nd
YEAR OF HIS AGE

To be continued.

*A part of this stone is gone.

THE DEPARTED INN.

No longer the host hobbles down from his rest
In the porch's cool shadow to welcome his guest,
With a smile of delight, and a grasp of the hand,
And a glance of the eye that no heart could
withstand.

When the long rains of autumn set in from the
west
The mirth of the landlord was broadest and best,
And the stranger who paused, over night, never
knew
If the clock on the mantel struck ten or struck
two.

Oh, the songs they would sing, and the tales
they would spin,
As they lounged in the light of the old-fashioned
inn.

But a day came at last when the stage brought
no load

To the gate, as it rolled up the long, dusty rood.

J. N. Matthews.

FOUNTAIN INN, MARBLEHEAD.

BY SIDNEY PERLEY.

The frontispiece shows the site of the ancient hostelry known as the Fountain Inn, as seen from the water. The house stood in the rear of the fence shown in the centre of the engraving upon a bluff formed by a ledge. Some ninety feet in the rear of the fence another ledge rises almost perpendicularly as high as the house. On this narrow space, now principally green sward, was the house, garden and well. The well is still in use, and visitors can slake their thirst, if they will, from the same depths that travellers of early times were so eager to draw from.

This lot may have been a part of the land of Rev. William Walton, the first minister of the settlement, whose house was near on Pond street, and whose meeting-house stood in the old cemetery nearly where the mariners' monument occupies its commanding site. This little meeting-house was an object by which the hardy mariners of Marblehead steered their craft from far out to sea into Little Harbor as this cove has been called from the first settlement of the town. This was the harbor that was principally used in the early days, and here was the centre of the town, though afterward known as the

north part, the land farther north remaining common until a recent date.

William Bartlett, sen., of Marblehead, yeoman and fisherman, and his wife Sarah, conveyed to their son Nathaniel Bartlett of Marblehead, mariner and innholder, Jan. 7, 1720-1, "a small piece of land where his cellar now is in our orchard before our mansion house at Little Harbor."* Aug. 22, 1723, Nathaniel Bartlett, sen., of Marblehead, shoreman, executor of the will of his uncle Nathaniel Walton, late of Marblehead, deceased, conveyed to his cousin Nathaniel Bartlett, jr., of Marblehead, mariner and innholder, a piece of land on which the deceased's barn and cow-house formerly stood, where the grantee "hath set up a new house."† This was probably the house that became the Fountain Inn.

Nathaniel Bartlett died here, while conducting the tavern, in 1749. His widow Jane married, secondly, a Mr. Jackson, and, Dec. 12, 1750, there was assigned to her, as dower, "the South Easterly end of the Fountain Tavern so called at the north end of the Town with a small piece of Garden of about one pole in breadth lying on the Westerly side of Thomas Bartlett's Land there and all the Land lying at the Southeaft end of the s^d Houfe the whole breadth thereof, with the North-Easterly end of the wood house extending to the middle thereof, (Referving to ly in Common for the free and equal use of all parties concerned, the well belonging to the Homestead, and all the land now lying on the South west of the House at the north end, and all Entry & stareways from the Cellar to the Garret and a pafsage way through the outer Celler Doors and from thence to all parts of the Celler)."

Feb. 9, 1750-1, the remainder of the estate was divided among the heirs, Nathaniel Bartlett of Marblehead, innholder, Mary, wife of Andrew Tucker of Marblehead, mariner, and widow Sarah Prebble. To Sarah Prebble was assigned the northwesterly end of the Fountain

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 39, leaf 15.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 41, leaf 167.

Tavern, so called, situate near Little Harbor, at the northerly end of the town, with the chamber over the entry way with the land there, exclusive of that assigned to the widow, with the easterly part of the tavern.*

March 20, 1750-1, Mrs. Prebble conveyed this part of the premises to Nathaniel Bartlett.†

In 1756, the estate of John Riddan recovered a judgment against the estate of Nathaniel Bartlett, jr., and the whole of the premises (his northwesterly half of the Fountain Inn and his interest in the south-easterly portion). Samuel Rogers was then occupying the premises, his wife being the administratrix of Nathaniel Bartlett's estate. The premises were set off to the Riddan estate in satisfaction of the execution Feb. 9, 1757.§

Oct. 26, 1789, Joseph Hinckley of Marblehead, merchant, and his wife Deborah|| conveyed to Capt. John Patten of Marblehead, mariner, their interest in the Fountain garden and the land thereto adjoining on which the house called the Fountain tavern formerly stood, except a small part thereof, claimed by Mrs. Rogers and others, being bounded in the whole northwesterly by land of Robert Girdler and others, northeasterly by land of John Pedrick, esq., deceased, southeasterly by Little harbor, and southwesterly by a highway.‡ Widow Deborah Bourn of Marblehead conveyed her interest in the estate to Captain Patten Jan. 8, 1792.¶

It appears, therefore, by these instruments that the old tavern was standing in 1757, and was gone before 1789.

The property passed from the Patten estate into the hands of Joshua O. Bowden May 3, 1828;** and in the family of Mr. Bowden the title and possession has since remained.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 94, leaf 263.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 96, leaf 107.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 103, leaf 201.

||Probably an heir of John Riddan.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 154, leaf 179.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 154, leaf 180.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 249, leaf 144.

Pirates still infested the ocean when this old hostelry was in its prime. The people of the village were simple-minded and hospitable, receiving all that came with the same cordiality and with a generosity far beyond their ability. To this isolated fishing port the rovers of the seas sometimes came and lavishly spent their ill-gotten gold.

Here John Quelch, the pirate, took refuge, and with four of his associates was executed at Boston in 1704.

Smugglers, also, it is said, found shelter beneath this ancient roof.

Being the only inn in the town when it was built it enjoyed the prominence thus given to it for several years. It was the resort of mariners when in port, and lively evenings must have made the place attractive and famous. The prominent people of the province resorted hither when they visited the town, and probably many of them spent a night beneath its roof.

The incident which has caused this old inn to be remembered is that relative to Agnes Surriage, a daughter of Edward Surriage, a poor fisherman of the village. Late in the summer of 1742, when she was fifteen, she assisted in doing the work about the tavern. She was very pretty and artless, and possessed of a sweet and musical voice. While she was scrubbing the stairs, her feet bare, a coach drawn by four horses stopped at the door. From the carriage alighted Sir Charles Henry Frankland, then collector of customs at Boston. He was young and fine-looking, and accustomed to the best English society. As he entered the inn he saw the girl, and was greatly impressed by her face, despite the environment of her mean, torn and soiled garments. He called her to him, and gave her some money to buy a pair of shoes.

Frankland visited the town several times as he was superintending the construction of the fort here. The next time he saw the girl her feet were still bare, and he asked her why she had not purchased the shoes. She replied that she had, but kept them for Sunday wear. The extent

of her poverty and need dawned upon him. Lover of the beautiful in everything, he felt the wrong he should do if he failed to better her condition. He asked her if she would like to be educated; to leave that drudgery. He obtained permission of her parents; gave her the advantages of the best schools in Boston; and she became an accomplished lady. They loved each other; and a few years later charges of improper intimacy were made. His family and social pride forbade his marrying one of lowly birth. Boston society refused to longer recognize them; and Frankland bought a tract of land in Hopkinton, where, upon a commanding site, he erected a manor house and laid out beautiful and extensive grounds. At this country seat, he lived, together with Agnes and her family, a life more or less secluded.

Being called to England on business in 1754, Frankland and Agnes sailed for London. English society refused her admission to its circle; and as soon after as possible the couple took a trip through Europe, proceeding to Lisbon, where they entered into the gay, fashionable life of the Portuguese. While pursuing its round of pleasures on the day of the great earthquake of November, 1755, he was riding with a lady to attend a church service, and both were buried beneath the walls of a falling building. The lady and horses were killed, but Frankland was saved. The incident, with all the shock of his narrow escape, brought him to his senses; and while buried beneath the ruins solemnly vowed that he would live a better life.

Agnes, upon the first intimation of the earthquake ran out of her house, where she was alone, into the street, and was saved. Almost wild with excitement, she wandered about the ruins in the streets, and heard Frankland's voice calling for help. She labored with almost superhuman strength to remove the debris that covered him, and at length was rewarded. His wounds were dressed at a house; then he sent for a priest, and Agnes Surriage became the Lady Agnes Frankland.

They returned to England, and on their passage had the marriage rite performed by an English clergyman. The Frankland family in London received her with every mark of esteem, and society of their rank welcomed her.

A short time afterward they returned to Boston, purchased a fine house for their winter home, retaining their beautiful estate in Hopkinton for their summer residence.

Being appointed consul-general of Portugal in 1757, he and his wife resided in Lisbon for several years. In 1763, they returned to Massachusetts, living upon the Hopkinton estate until he removed to Bath, England, when he died in 1768, at the age of fifty-two.

Lady Frankland returned to Hopkinton, where she remained till the breaking out of the Revolution, in the summer of 1775, when she returned to England. While waiting in Boston to sail, from the windows of her residence she watched the battle of Bunker Hill on June 17. Arriving in England, she resided for several years with the Frankland family. She then married John Drew, esq., a wealthy banker of Chichester in Sussex. She died April 23, 1783, aged fifty-five; and in the burial ground of St. Pancras Church, Chichester, there is a long series of epitaphs for the Drews, the one on the end of their altar-tomb being as follows:—

Dame Agnes Frankland,
Relict of
Sir Charles Henry Frankland, Bart.,
and late wife of
John Drew,
died April 23, 1783,
Aged 55 years.

NOTE.

The gravestone inscription of "Daniel O-li-way," in the *Antiquarian*, volume I, page 146, is that of Daniel Ossilloway. It was copied some years ago as "—aniel Osilway."—*Mrs. Harriet N. Jaques, Aurora, Ill.*

AGER FAMILY.

The name of AGER also appears in the early records of the county as *Agur, Auger, Augur, Eager, Egar* and *Eger*.

WILLIAM AGER¹, made freeman May 18, 1631, is the first of the name in the county. Land was granted to him in and by the town of Salem, where he lived, as early as 1636. He and his wife Alice were members of the church in Salem in 1637. His will, dated 3: 1 mo: 1654, was proved in November, 1654. His wife survived him, and probably removed from the town.

Children:—

- 2—I. JOSEPH², living in 1654.
- 3—II. BENJAMIN², bapt. 12: 12: 1636, in Salem. *See below* (3).
- 4—III. JONATHAN², bapt. 10: 9: 1639, in Salem. *See below* (4).
- 5—IV. ABIGAIL², m. — Hibben (Kibben?).

3

BENJAMIN AGER², baptized in Salem 12: 12: 1636, lived in Salem; and died in 1671. He married Ann —, who survived him, and married, secondly, David Phippen June 26, 1672.

Children:—

- 6—I. BENJAMIN³, bapt. Sept. 7, 1671, in Salem. *See below* (6).
- 7—II. THOMAS³, bapt. Sept. 7, 1671, in Salem; lived in Salem; and d. before July 8, 1689.

4

JONATHAN AGER², baptized in Salem 1: 9: 1639. He was a shipwright, and lived in Salem. He married Rebecca Hide 27: 4: 1661; and was living in 1717.

Children:—

- 8—I. HANNAH³, b. 27: 5: 1662, in Salem; m. Robert Stone Aug. 27, 1685; and d. in the spring of 1689. He d. in 1688.
- 9—II. JONATHAN³, b. Jan. 25, 1664, in Salem.
- 10—III. MARY³, bapt. "at age" April 5, 1705, in Salem; "a dutiful daughter;" m. Elias Langsford of Salem, mariner, April 7, 1712.
- 11—IV. RICHARD³, was a shipwright; and lived in Weymouth, Mass., in 1714.
- 12—V. WILLIAM³, bapt. May —, 1692, in Salem.

6

BENJAMIN AGER³, baptized in Salem Sept. 7, 1671, was a shipwright, and lived

in Salem. His will, dated July 8, 1689, was proved in Boston March 2, 1690-1. He married Ann Phippen, who was his widow in 1714:—

Child:—

- 13—I. DANIEL⁴, living in 1689.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

Continued from page 99.

THOMAS ARCHER of Salem; descriptive list, dated June 7, 1780, of officers and crew of the sloop "Race Horse," commanded by Capt. Clifford Byrne; age, 30 yrs; stature, 5 ft., 8 in.; complexion, dark.

JOSEPH ARMSTRONG of Andover (West parish); return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. March 7, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, priv., Capt. Zebulon King's co., Lt.-col. John Brook's (5th) reg.; muster rolls for June, July and Aug., 1781; reported, on command at West Point; *also*, muster roll for Sept., 1781; enl. March 30, 1781; *also*, muster roll for Oct. and Nov., 1781, dated York Hutts; reported, deserted Oct. 21, 1781, at Continental Village; *also*, list of deserters dated West Point, Aug. 18, 1782; age, 35 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 9 in.; complexion, dark; hair, brown; occupation, farrier; deserted Oct. 21, 1781, at Peekskill.

ROBERT ARNOLD of Boxford (also given Byfield); priv., Capt. Richard Peabody's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for travel allowance from Ticonderoga home, in 1776.

THOMAS ARNOLD of Salisbury; priv., Capt. Moses Nowell's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; enl. May 4, 1777; dis. July 4, 1777; service, 2 mos., 9 dys., at Providence, R. I.; *also*, serg., Capt. Samuel Huse's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's reg. of guards; enl. Nov. 10, 1777; dis. Dec. 14, 1778; stationed at Winter Hill; *also*, 2d Lt., Capt. Stephen Jenkin's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's reg.; enl. Oct. 14, 1779; dis. Nov. 22, 1779; service, 1 mo., 20 dys.; regiment detached from militia to reinforce army under Gen. Washington; *also*, Capt. John Robinson's co., Col. William Turner's reg.; enl. July 10, 1781; dis. Dec.

1, 1781; service, 4 mos., 25 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; enl., 5 mos.

DAVID ARRINGTON of Salem; priv., Capt. Richardson's co., Col. Hutchinson's reg.; return of men in service in 1776; enl., 12 mos.; reported, deserted.

JAMES ARRINTON of Salem; Capt. Addison Richardson's co., Col. John Mansfield's reg.: order for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 14, 1775; *also*, corp.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 16, 1775; service, 2 mos., 20 dys.

JOHN ARRINTON of Salem; Capt. Addison Richardson's co., Col. John Mansfield's reg.; order for advance pay dated Camp Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 14, 1775; service, 2 mos., 22 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Oct. 6, 1775; *also*, Capt. Richardson's co., Col. Israel Hutchinson's (19th) reg.; order for bounty coat dated Winter Hill, Oct. 27, 1775.

JOHN ARSKINS of Newburyport; return of men enl. into Continental Army from 2d Essex co. reg., dated Essex, Feb. 16, 1778; joined Capt. Moses Greenleaf's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; enl., 3 yrs.

WILLIAM ARWINE of Salem; priv., Capt. Jeremiah Putnam's co., Col. Nathan Tyler's reg.; enl. July 20, 1779; dis. Jan. 1, 1780; service, 5 mos., 16 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island.

JOHN ASHBY of Salem; Capt. Abner Cranson's co., Col. Asa Whitcomb's reg.; receipts for wages for Aug. and Sept., 1775, dated Prospect Hill; *also*, corp.; co. return dated Prospect Hill, Oct. 6, 1775; reported, on command with the carpenters; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Prospect Hill, Nov. 13, 1775.

BARTHOLOMEW ASHPOLD of Salem; return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. Sept. 28, 1781; enl., 3 yrs.

BENJAMIN ASHTON of Marblehead; 2d lt., Capt. Francis Felton's co.; pay roll for service from Oct. 31, 1775, to Dec. 31, 1775, 2 mos., 5 dys.; *also*, 1st lt., Capt. Felton's (1st) co.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned Jan. 6, 1776; *also*, 2d lt., Capt. Felton's co.; enl. Jan.

4, 1776; pay rolls made up to Nov. 15, 1776.

JOHN ASHTON of Marblehead; priv., Capt. John Selman's (8th) co., Col. John Glover's (21st) reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 25, 1775; service, 2 $\frac{1}{4}$ mos., 5 dys.; *also*, co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 9, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Marblehead, Jan. 3, 1776; *also*, Capt. Francis Felton's co.; enl. Jan. 8, 1776; pay rolls made up to Aug. 31, 1776.

PHILIP ASHTON of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Francis Felton's co.; pay roll for service from Sept. 1 1776, to Nov. 15, 1776, 2 mos., 15 dys.

SAMUEL ASHTON of Marblehead; Capt. Thomas Grant's co., Col. Glover's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 27, 1775; *also*, priv.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; reported, drafted.

SAMUEL ASHTON of Marblehead; priv., Capt. John Glover's co., Col. John Glover's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 18, 1775; service, 2 mos., 18 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775].

SAMUEL ASHTON of Marblehead; Capt. John Selman's (8th) co., Col. John Glover's (21st) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 27, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 30, 1775; service, 2 $\frac{1}{4}$ mos.; *also*, co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 9, 1775; *also*, order for bounty coat dated Marblehead, Jan. 3, 1776.

SAMUEL ASHTON of Marblehead; matross, Capt. Edward Fettyplace's co.; pay rolls for service from March 1, 1776, to Sept. 1, 1776, 6 mos.

JOHN ASKIN of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Greenleaf's co., Col. Francis' reg.; enl. Feb. 14, 1777; roll made up for 44 dys. rations to date of arrival at Bennington.

SAMUEL ASKINS of Salem (also given Old York); priv., Colonel's co., Lt.-col. Ebenezer Sprout's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from March 15, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; *also*, Capt. James Donnell's co., Col. Samuel Brewer's reg.; muster roll made up to

March 20, 1777; *also*, muster return dated Camp at Valley Forge, Jan. 22, 1778; *also*, Capt. J. Pray's co., Col. Sprout's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to March 15, 1780.

BARTHOLOMEW ASSEY of Marblehead; quartermaster, ship "Franklin," commanded by Capt. John Turner; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Dec. 2, 1780; age, 25 yrs.; complexion, dark; cruise began Aug. 8, 1780.

ISAAC ASTEN, JR., of Methuen; priv., Capt. Eliphalet Bodwell's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for mileage from Albany home, dated Dec., 1776.

JOHN ASTEN of Methuen; Capt. John Davis' co., Col. James Frye's reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 8, 1775; *also*, priv.; co. return dated Cambridge, Oct. 5, 1775; reported, enl. May 6, 1775.

WILLIAM ASTEN of Methuen; priv., Capt. Eliphalet Bodwell's co., Col. Edward Wigglesworth's reg.; pay abstract for mileage from Albany home, dated Dec. 1776.

BENJAMIN ASHTON of Marblehead; 2d lt., Capt. Francis Felton's co.; enl. July 13, 1775; service, 3 mos., 27 dys., at Marblehead.

JOHN ATKINS of Newburyport; priv., Capt. Greenleaf's co., Col. Tupper's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 14, 1777, to Dec. 31, 1779; reported, taken prisoner Jan. 7, 1777, at Hubelton.

JOHN ATKINS of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Barnabas Dodge's co., Col. Gerrish's (later Baldwin's) 38th reg.; co. return dated Camp Chelsea, Oct. 2, 1775; *also*, Capt. William Pearson's (3d) co.; enl. Jan. 12, 1776; roll made up to May 31, 1776; service, 4 mos., 19 dys., at Gloucester.

OBADIAH ATKINS of Cape Ann; Capt. John Row's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's (27th) reg.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 28, 1775; *also*, priv.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. June 13, 1775; service, 1 mo., 21

dys.; *also*, co. return (probably Oct., 1775); *also*, order for bounty coat dated Cambridge, Nov. 9, 1775.

AMOS ATKINSON of Newbury; 2d lt., Capt. Timothy Bernard's co., Col. Little's reg.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned June 27, 1775; *also*, ens., Capt. Timothy Barnard's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; list of officers of Mass. militia [year not given]; *also*, 2d lt., Capt. Jacob Gerrish's co., Col. Moses Little's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 1, 1775; service, 3 mos., 8 dys.; *also*, co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; age, 23 yrs.; *also*, receipt for wages for 1 ½ mos.' service at Rhode Island, under Maj. William Rogers, dated Newbury, Jan. 25, 1779.

JOHN ATKINSON of Newbury; 2d lt., Capt. Paul Moody's co., Col. Timothy Pickering's reg.; list of men in service in Dec., 1776, as returned by Brig. Michael Farley, dated Ipswich, Dec. 24, 1776; marched through Providence to Danbury, Conn.

THEODORE ATKINSON of Newbury; return of men raised agreeable to resolve of Dec. 2, 1780; enl. June 2, 1781, for 3 yrs.; *also*, priv., 1st co.; order for 3 mos.' wages dated Oct. 28, 1783.

WILLIAM ATKINSON of Salem; priv., Capt. Richardson's co., Col. Hutchinson's reg.; return of men in service in 1776; enl., 12 mos.; reported, deserted.

WILLIAM ATTELL of Lynn; priv., Capt. Gallusha's co., Col. Woodbridge's (25th) reg.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775].

ZACHARIAH ATTWELL of Marblehead; priv., Capt. Joseph Hiller's co., Col. Jonathan Titcomb's reg.; enl. June 11, 1777; dis. Aug. 11, 1777; service, 2 mos., 6 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island. Roll dated Providence, R. I.

WILLIAM ATTWILL of Lynn; priv., Capt. Eleazer Lindsey's co., commanded by Lt. Daniel Gallusha, Col. Benjamin Ruggles Woodbridge's reg.; muster roll dated Aug. 1, 1775; enl. May 20, 1775; service, 2 mos., 13 dys.; *also*, Capt. Lindsey's co., Col. Samuel Gerrish's reg.; order for advance pay dated Malden, Aug. 3, 1775.

NATHAN ATWELL of Lynn; serg., Capt. Rufus Mansfield's (4th) co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Concord; service, 2 dys.

WILLIAM ATWELL of Lynn; priv.; list of men who served at Concord battle and elsewhere belonging to Lynn; *also*, Capt. Daniel Gallusha's co., Col. Benjamin Rugles Woodbridge's reg.; order for bounty coat dated Malden, Dec. 22, 1775.

ZACHARIAH ATWELL of Lynn; priv., Capt. Rufus Mansfield's (4th) co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775, to Concord; service, 2 dys.

THOMAS ATWILL of Lynn; priv.; list of men who served at Concord battle and elsewhere belonging to Lynn.

BENJAMIN ATWOOD of Bradford; return of men enl. into Continental Army from Capt. John Savory's co., dated Feb. 13, 1778; enl. for Bradford (East parish); joined Capt. Samuel Carr's co., Col. James Wesson's reg.; enl., during war; *also*, priv., Capt. Carr's co., Col. Wesson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 17, 1777, to Sept. 5, 1778; reported, died Sept. 5, 1778.

JESSE ATWOOD of Bradford; priv., Capt. John Savory's (2d) co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg., which marched April 20, 1775, in response to alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; returned home April 23, 1775; service, 4 $\frac{1}{4}$ dys.; *also*, pay roll for 5 dys. service from Nov. 30 to Dec. 4, 1775; co. detached from 2d foot co. in Bradford for defence of Cape Ann.

JOSEPH ATWOOD of Haverhill; priv., Capt. Richard Ayer's co., Col. Johnson's reg., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 5 dys.

JOSEPH ATWOOD, JR., of Bradford; priv., Capt. John Savory's (2d) co., Col. Samuel Johnson's reg., which marched April 20, 1775, in response to alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; returned home April 23, 1775; service, 4 $\frac{1}{4}$ dys.; *also*, Capt. Nathaniel Gage's co., Col. James Frye's reg.; co. return dated Cambridge, Sept. 6, 1775.

PAUL ATWOOD of Bradford; priv., Capt. John Robinson's co., Col. William Turn-

er's reg.; enl. Aug. 9, 1781; dis. Dec. 1, 1781; service, 3 mos., 26 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; enl., 5 mos.

SAMUEL ATWOOD of Bradford; return of men enl. into Continental Army from Capt. John Savory's co., dated Feb. 13, 1778; enl. for Bradford (East parish); joined Capt. Samuel Carr's co., Col. James Wesson's reg.; enl., during war; *also*, priv., Capt. Carr's co., Col. Wesson's reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 28, 1777, to Sept. 16, 1777; dis. Sept. 16, 1777.

WILLIAM ATWOOD of Bradford; serg., Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex co. reg.; enl. Oct. 11, 1779; dis. Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo., 2 dys., at Castle Island, under command of Maj.-gen. Hancock.

To be continued.

JONATHAN MOOER OF NEWBURY.

BY REV. ANSON TITUS.

Lt. Jonathan Mooer, son of Edmond Mooer, married May 10, 1670, Constance, daughter of Richard Langhorne, and resided in Newbury, where he died, 1693, aged about forty-seven years. His widow married, secondly, Nov. 1, 1697, John Mitchell of Newbury. In the will of Lieutenant Mooer he spoke of his aged father who was to receive maintenance. May 12, 1714, Richard Mooer of Lexington, and John, George and Daniel Monroe (three brothers who married three Mooer sisters) joined in petitioning the court that John Mitchell, their "father-in-law," might administer upon the estate of Lt. Jonathan Mooer "which was not already disposed of." This action we interpret to mean that the mother Constance was then deceased, and that the widow's dower was to be divided among the heirs. The Monroe brothers, sons of William Monroe, "the Scotchman," resided in Lexington, and the genealogy of their families is quite fully recorded in the history of that town.

The following are the children of Lt. Jonathan Mooer:—

1. HANNAH, b. April 13, 1676; m. John Monroe.

- II. SARAH, mentioned in her father's will; m. George Monroe.
- III. JONATHAN, b. April 3, 1681; m. about 1701, Elizabeth —, by whom he had Jonathan, b. July 27, 1702; Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1704; and Sarah, b. May 15, 1707, who m. May 21, 1725, Daniel Merrill.
- IV. RICHARD, b. July 24, 1683; removed to Lexington.
- V. SAMUEL, b. Feb. 20, 1685-6.
- VI. THOMAS, b. Nov. 6, 1688; died before Nov. 10, 1707. He was lame for some years before he died. In 1705 Philip Fowler, Ipswich, became his guardian.
- VII. DORATHY, b. Dec. 8, 1690; m. Daniel Monroe.

WILL OF GEORGE POLLARD.

The will of George Pollard of Marblehead, dated 3: 13: 1646, was proved in the Salem quarterly court 10: 31: 1646. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of clerk of courts at Salem, book I, leaf 64.

3 month 13^{day} 1646.

I George Pollard of Marblehead weake in body yet in perfect memory doe make this my last will & testament first I bequeath my soule to God y^t gaue it & my body to be interred according to ye discretion of my frends and for my temporal estate I dispoſe of it as followeth Imprimis I giue to Goodman Tiler of linne the summe of tenne pounds Also to John Hart y^e younger the summe of fiue pounds & to Christopher Nicolson the sonne of Edmond Nicolson the summe of five pounds, lastly to see this my will performed I doe appoint Wm Walton of Marblehead my executor *to see my debts payd the remainder of my whole estate I give vnto y^e sayd executor & also I doe intreate m^r Mauerick & William Charles to be affisting & helpfull to my sayd executor for ye recovering of my debts In witnes heerof I haue heervnto fet my hand ye day & yeere aboue written*

witnesses

Mofes Mavericke

the marke of

John I Hart

the marke of

william W Charles

the marke of

George  Pollard.

ABORN NOTES.

Clarissa Aborn, born in Lynnfield March 20, 1795, married Thomas Bancroft of Danvers June 1, 1815.

Ebenezer Aborn of Danvers published to Mehitable Larabee of Lynnfield Dec. 20, 1783.

Joseph Aborn born in Lynnfield Jan. 8, 1785.

Lydia Aborn married Samuel Reed March 19, 1761.

—*Danvers town records.*

Elizabeth Aborn and Abigail Aborn admitted, 1723 (?).

Samuel Aborn owned covenant and was baptized March 22, 1730.

Abigail Aborn baptized March 31, 1728.

Mary, daughter of Isaac Aborn, baptized Nov. 1, 1724.

—*Lynnfield church records.*

Andrew Nowland married Hannah Aborn May 31, 1792.

—*Marblehead town records.*

Hannah Eaborn baptized, in adult age, Dec. 19, 1714.

Elizabeth, daughter of Isaac and Mary Aborn, baptized Jan. 24, 1730-1.

—*Feabody (then Salem) church records.*

Moses Aborne, jr., published to Elizabeth Perkins, both of Salem, Dec. 4, 1714.

Mercy Aborne published to John Giles, jr., both of Salem, Feb. 27, 1730-1.

Mary Aborn married Robert Stone, both of Salem, Dec. 20, 1752, in Danvers.

Sarah Aborn of Salem married Thordike Proctor of Danvers Jan. 24, 1771.

Samuel Aborn of Salem married Sarah Bell of Danvers June 27, 1772.

Isaac Aborne married Mary Whitmore Nov. 28, 1723.

Samuel Aborn married Margaret Masury, both of Salem, Sept. 30, 1742.

Joseph Aborn married Sarah Masury, both of Salem, Nov. 3, 1747.

Mary Aborn married Abraham Southwick, both of Salem, Dec. 28, 1755.

Lydia Aborn married Benjamin Symonds, 3d, both of Salem, Nov. 3, 1796.

—*Salem town records.*

John Aborn of Tolland, Conn., husbandman, Samuel Aborn, my brother, and Elizabeth Woodard and Abigail Newhall, my sisters, conveyed to Ebenezer Aborn of Lynn, husbandman, all our interest in the estate of our uncle Thomas Aborn, late of Lynn, deceased, 1760.

Samuel Aborne of Lynn, shipwright, 1731.

—*Essex county registry of deeds.*

Ebenezer Aborn published to Elizabeth Whittemore, both of Lynn, June 24, 1725.

Mercy Aborne baptized in First Church, Salem, June 23, 1728.

Mary Aborn, born Feb. 10, 1787, married Nathaniel Goldsmith and removed from Marblehead to Ossipee, N. H.

Samuel Eborne, aged about fifty years in 1670, calls the wife of Ralph Silsbee (formerly widow Foster) his sister.

Thomas Eaborne, tanner, of Salem, made freeman May 14, 1634; was living in 1642, aged.

Abigail Aborn married Nathaniel Newhall of Lynn Jan. 1, 1755. Her parents had moved from Lynnfield to Tolland, Conn. Mr. Newhall settled in Windsor, now Ellington, Conn. She is said to have been born in 1731, and to have died Jan. 17, 1810.

A boy named Ebourn, aged about fourteen was murdered at Salem on the Friday night before April 1, 1759.

Thomas Eborn was a member of the First Church, Salem, in 1637 and before.

Samuel Eaborne was in Salem court in 1640; and was deceased 27:4:1643.

William Aborn (of Beverly?) died at Quebec, 1760.

168. *Heard.* Wanted, the ancestry of Sarah Heard who married, Feb. 28, 1698, Offin Boardman of Ipswich, Mass. Was she the daughter of Edmund and Elizabeth (Warner) Heard? E. D. B.

Boston.

ANSWERS.

18. The following is an extract from the parish register of Chesham, Bucks, England, made by H. G. Somerby, esq.: Thomas Chase, of Hundred, in parish of Chesham. John², of Hundred, baptised Nov. 30, 1540; Richard², of Chesham, baptised August 30, 1542. Richard Chase² of Chesham married Joan Bishop April 16, 1562, and had the following children baptised: Robert³, Sept. 2, 1565; Henry³, Aug. 10, 1567; Lydia³, Oct. 4, 1573; Ezekiel³, April 23, 1576; Dorcas³, March 2, 1578; Aquila³, Aug. 14, 1580; Jason³, Jan. 13, 1583; Thomas³, July 18, 1585; Abigail³, Jan. 12, 1588; and Mordecai³, July 31, 1591. Aquila³, married and had sons Thomas⁴, and Aquila⁴, born 1618.—*A. H. Lamson, Elkins, N. H.*

22. Susanna Eastman, who married Thomas Wood, was born about 1673, and was daughter of Philip Eastman by his first wife, whose name is unknown. Philip Eastman was born in Salisbury Dec. 30, 1644, and lived in Haverhill and New Roxbury (Woodstock, Conn.). He was son of Roger and Sarah Eastman of Salisbury. Roger was born about 1612, came to America in the *Confidence*, and was in Salisbury in 1640. He died there Dec. 16, 1694; and his wife Sarah died March 11, 1697.—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

41. A letter addressed to the town clerk of Scituate, Mass., would probably secure the birth and parentage of Anthony Vaughan.—*Ed.*

42. Susannah Low⁴, who married Asa Perley of Boxford in 1738, was daughter of Samuel Low³ of Ipswich, who was born in 1676, and died June 6, 1723. Asa's parents, Lt. Thomas and Hannah Perley,

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

166. Who was Sarah, wife of Joseph Andrews of Salem Village? They were married about 1680.

Salem.

S. A.

167. Wanted, parentage of Mary Whipple, who married Thomas Jacob of Ipswich about 1684.

J. L. N.

of Boxford, were appointed guardians of the three young children of the deceased and cared for them, and that is how the acquaintance and marriage of the couple came about. Samuel's grandfather Thomas Low¹ was living in Chebacco parish (now Essex), Ipswich, as early as 1644. He died Sept. 8, 1677. By his wife Susannah was born, in 1632, their son Dea. Thomas Low², who married Martha Borman July 4, 1660; lived in Chebacco parish; and died April 12, 1712, at the age of eighty. She died Jan. 22, 1720, aged seventy-nine. Dea. Thomas and his wife were parents of Samuel Low³ above.—*Ed.*

125. Hannah Eaton⁴, who married Caleb Allen, was born in Haverhill Sept. 30, 1688. She was great-granddaughter of John Eaton¹, who was living in Salisbury in 1639, and died in Haverhill Oct. 29, 1668, aged about seventy-three. His son Thomas Eaton² was probably born in England about 1631, and went to Haverhill with his parents in November, 1646. He married, first, Martha Kent Aug. 14, 1656. She died March 6, 1657; and he married, second, Eunice Singletery, at Andover, Jan. 6, 1650. By the second wife, his son Thomas Eaton³ was born in Haverhill March 18, 1660. Thomas³, jr., married Hannah Webster of Haverhill May 5, 1687; and was killed by the Indians March 15, 1697, the day that Hannah Dustin was taken prisoner. His widow died Aug. 14, 1747. These were the parents of Hannah Eaton⁴, the subject of the query.—*A. H. Lamson, F.R.S., N. H.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

SOUTH SHORE TROLLEY TRIPS. By *Katharine M. Abbott*. This is a little guide book to the region along the south shore: interesting, useful, and well prepared and printed. It is illustrated with a map and about a hundred engravings, three-fourths of them being fine half-tones. Price, 10 cents.

THE OLD FAMILIES OF SALISBURY AND AMESBURY. Part II. By *David H. Hoyt*.

Providence, R. I., 1898. This is the second part of Mr. Hoyt's valuable genealogical work on the early families of Salisbury and Amesbury. This part contains eighty pages, and includes family names from Carr to Flanders.

JOHN WINCHESTER, 1616-1694, A Settler of New England, and One Line of his descendants. By *George R. Presson*. San Francisco, 1897. Paper; large 8vo.; 45 pp. John Winchester was an early settler of Boston. The pamphlet is well printed; each family being arranged in tabular form, with blanks for the insertion of missing or new data. Sketches of the heads of each generation are full and interesting. Price, \$1. May be had of the author, 214 Battery st., San Francisco, Cal.

NEW ENGLAND'S TRIALS. Declaring the success of 80 Ships employed thither within these Eight Years; and the benefit of that Country by Sea and Land, With the present Estate of that happy Plantation, begun but by Sixty weak Men, in the Year 1620, And how to Build a Fleet of good Ships to make a little Navy Royal. Written by Captain John Smith, sometimes Governor of Virginia, and Admiral of New England. London, 1622. The above is the title, etc., of the June number of the American Colonial tract reprinted by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., at 25 cents. Paper; 8vo.; 23 pages.

BRADFORD'S HISTORY "OF PLIMMOUTH PLANTATION." From the Original Manuscript. Boston, 1898. The Commonwealth of Massachusetts has procured from England the original manuscript of Gov. William Bradford's history of the Plymouth colony, and published it in an octavo volume of 555 pages. It contains facsimiles of four of the manuscript pages, and a view of the original volume as it now appears. There are also portraits of Hon. George F. Hoar, Hon. Thomas F. Bayard, Gov. Roger Wolcott, Gov. Edward Winslow, the Bishop of London and the Archbishop of Canterbury. The importance and value of this work need not be mentioned.





GOWING-WELLMAN HOMESTEAD, LYNNFIELD.

17, 1727; and his wife, Sarah, survived him, being his widow in 1740.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 53—I. JOSEPH⁴, b. Aug. 12, 1697; d. before 1727.
- 54—II. SAMUEL⁴, b. Jan. 23, 1698-9. *See below* (54).
- 55—III. BENJAMIN⁴, b. July 15, 1702. *See below* (55).
- 56—IV. ROBERT⁴, b. May 8, 1705; living in 1728.
- 57—V. PRISCILLA⁴, b. April 10, 1707; unmarried in 1728.
- 58—VI. ISAAC⁴, b. May 30, 1709; living in 1728.
- 59—VII. WILLIAM⁴, b. May 11, 1711; living in 1728.
- 60—VIII. CATHERINE⁴, b. Dec. 27, 1713; probably d. before 1728.
- 61—IX. MOSES⁴ b. Oct. 7, 1715; lived in Manchester; mariner; and probably d. unmarried. Administration on his estate was granted Nov. 25, 1740.
- 62—X. SARAH KNOWLTON⁴, bapt. Dec. 8, 1717; probably d. young.
- 63—XI. ELIZABETH⁴, b. Feb. 24, 1718; m. Stephen Cross of Manchester Feb. 15, 1738-9.

18

DEA. BENJAMIN ALLEN³, born in Manchester June 4, 1681. He was a farmer and innholder; and resided in his native town, of which he was a selectman in 1714, 1721, 1725, 1734, and 1735. He was one of the first deacons of the church there, and continued to hold that office until his death, a period of thirty-one years. He married, first, Abigail Hill in 1705. She died in Manchester March 30, 1720; and he married, second, Mrs. Sarah (Reith) Tuck of Beverly Dec. 8, 1720. He died Feb. 22, 1747; and she died Sept. 25, 1749.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 64—I. ABIGAIL⁴, b. May 30, 1705; d. young.
- 65—II. BENJAMIN⁴, b. Sept. 13, 1706. *See below* (65).
- 66—III. BARTHOLOMEW⁴, b. July 26, 1708. *See below* (66).
- 67—IV. ABIGAIL⁴, b. Nov. 19, 1710; m. — Edwards before 1746.
- 68—V. ELISHA⁴, b. May 25, 1711. *See below* (68).
- 69—VI. LYDIA⁴, b. Feb. 23, 1712-3; m. — Leach before 1746.
- 70—VII. STEPHEN⁴, b. Oct. 22, 1714. *See below* (70).
- 71—VIII. NEHEMIAH⁴, b. Feb. 15, 1717; m. Elizabeth Pierce of Manchester July 23, 1738.

- 72—IX. SARAH⁴, b. March 11, 1719-20; d. April 9, 1720.

19

JONATHAN ALLEN³, born in Manchester Sept. 4, 1684. He was a farmer; and lived in Manchester. He married Mary Pierce in 1709. She died in 1762; and he died Dec. 4, 1768.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 73—I. MIRIAM⁴, b. Aug. 27, 1710; m. Andrew Hooper Nov. 4, 1729; and was living in 1748.
- 74—II. DAVID⁴, b. May 25, 1711. *See below* (74).
- 75—III. JONATHAN⁴, b. March 24, 1713. *See below* (75).
- 76—IV. AZARIAH⁴, b. Dec. 9, 1714. *See below* (76).
- 77—V. MALACHI⁴, b. Dec. 19, 1716; d. Sept. 6, 1717.
- 78—VI. MALACHI⁴, b. Nov. 25, 1718. *See below* (78).
- 79—VII. JACOB⁴, b. June 13, 1721. *See below* (79).
- 80—VIII. JOHN⁴, b. Aug. 4, 1723. *See below* (80).
- 81—IX. LUKE⁴, bapt. June 12, 1726.
- 82—X. JOSEPH⁴, b. Sept. 3, 1727; d. young.
- 83—XI. JOSEPH⁴, b. July 6, 1729.
- 84—XII. MARY⁴, b. July 18, 1730; m. Jacob Lee of Manchester Sept. 6, 1753.

23

WILLIAM ALLEN³, born in Manchester March 7, 1677. He was a mariner; and lived in his native town. He married Sarah Walker Nov. 19, 1700. Administration on his estate was granted March 3, 1707-8. His wife survived him, and was his widow in 1719, dying Dec. —, 1763.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 85—I. MARTHA⁴, b. Oct. 23, 1702; living in 1708.
- 86—II. MARY⁴, b. Sept. 27, 1704; living in 1708.
- 87—III. SARAH⁴, b. May 25, 1707; living in 1708.

24

JOHN ALLEN³, born in Manchester May 17, 1679. He was a farmer; and lived in Manchester until 1736, when he sold his farm, and removed to Cheshire, N. H., where he was living in 1748. He married Alice Bennett of Manchester Nov. 15, 1705; and she was his wife in 1736.

Child, born in Manchester:—

- 88—I. EUNICE^a, b. July 2, 1710; m. King
Calf of Manchester Feb. 21, 1733-4.

35

SAMUEL ALLEN^a, born in Manchester Oct. 7, 1692. He was a fisherman and farmer; and lived in his native town. He was town clerk in 1740, and a selectman in 1753. He married Sarah Tuck of Beverly May 1, 1717. She was living in 1764, and he in 1768.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 89—I. SARAH^a, bapt. May 31, 1719.
90—II. HANNAH^a, b. April 29, 1721; m. Solomon Driver, jr. (pub. Dec. 11, 1742).
91—III. SAMUEL^a, b. March 4, 1722-3. *See below (91)*.
92—IV. AMBROSE^a, b. Dec. 27, 1724. *See below (92)*.
93—V. JEREMIAH^a, b. April 16, 1727; living in Manchester, fisherman, in 1764.
94—VI. JERUSHA^a, bapt. Aug. 24, 1729.
95—VII. WILLIAM^a, b. June 9, 1731. *See below (95)*.
96—VIII. JOHN^a, b. July 30, 1733. *See below (96)*.
97—IX. ABIGAIL^a, bapt. April 29, 1737.
98—X. JOSEPH^a, bapt. Dec. 3, 1738.
99—XI. DORCAS^a, bapt. Aug. 3, 1740.
100—XII. MICHAEL^a, bapt. Aug. 22, 1742.
101—XIII. MARY^a, bapt. March 23, 1745.

39

JEREMIAH ALLEN^a, born in Manchester June 26, 1704. He was a yeoman; and lived in Manchester. He married Lydia Tuck of Beverly Nov. 14, 1727. He died in Manchester July 15, 1777, aged seventy-three; and she died there, his widow, Jan. 26, 1782, aged seventy-six.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 102—I. JEREMIAH^a, b. April 16, 1728. *See below (102)*.
103—II. LYDIA^a, b. June 8, 1730; m. Aaron Lee of Manchester April 3, 1751; and both were living in 1782.
104—III. EUNICE^a, b. Nov. 27, 1734; m. Edward Lee of Manchester Feb. 10, 1751-2; and both were living in 1782.
105—IV. ABIGAIL^a, bapt. Aug. 2, 1741.

47

JOSIAH ALLEN^a, born in Manchester April 28, 1703. He was a fisherman; and lived in his native town. He mar-

ried, first, Margaret Hilton Nov. 12, 1724; and, second, Mary Warren of Manchester April 25, 1744. She was his wife in 1752. John Price, in his genealogy, states that "Josiah Allen was killed by the Indians in the spring of 1758."

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 106—I. JOSIAH^a, bapt. June 27, 1725; d. young.
107—II. JACOB^a, bapt. Dec. 18, 1726; d. young.
108—III. MARGARET^a, bapt. Sept. 22, 1728; m. Stilson Hilton of Manchester July 23, 1747; and d. Sept. 7, 1799.
109—IV. JOSIAH^a, bapt. Aug. 30, 1730. *See below (109)*.
110—V. AMOS^a, bapt. April 21, 1734; lost at sea March —, 1770.
111—VI. ABIGAIL^a, bapt. Aug. 24, 1735.
112—VII. JAMES^a, b. Oct. 19, 1746. *See below (112)*.
113—VIII. JACOB^a, b. March 22, 1747-8.
114—IX. ANNIS^a, b. July 9, 1751; d. Feb. 12, 1783.
115—X. ELIZABETH^a, b. Oct. 27, 1754; d. Dec. 5, 1754.

51

EZEKIEL ALLEN^a, born in Manchester in 1716, lived there. He married Sarah Harsham of Manchester April 19, 1749, and died before Jan. 14, 1765.† His widow Sarah died Sept. 12, 1803, aged seventy-five.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 116—I. EZEKIEL^a, b. June 22, 1749. *See below (116)*.
117—II. BENJAMIN^a, b. July 23, 1751; lost at sea in 1767.
118—III. JONATHAN^a, b. July 29, 1753.

54

SAMUEL ALLEN^a, born in Manchester Jan. 23, 1698-9. He was a fisherman; and lived in Gloucester. He married Rachel Day Jan. 11, 1726; and she was his wife in 1760. He sold his house and land in Manchester in 1730.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 119—I. SAMUEL^a, b. June 3, 1726. *See below (119)*.
120—II. JOSEPH^a, b. Oct. 10, 1727. *See below (120)*.
121—III. RACHEL^a, b. Nov. 4, 1729.

†John Price, in his genealogy, says that Ezekiel was lost at sea in November or December, 1752.

- 122—IV. PRISCILLA^b, b. Oct. 4, 1731.
 123—V. ROBERT^b, b. Oct. 9, 1735.
 124—VI. ELIZABETH^b, b. Aug. 22, 1738.
 125—VII. JONATHAN^b, b. June 25, 1740.
 126—VIII. WILLIAM^b, b. July 8, 1744. *See below (126).*

55

BENJAMIN ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester July 15, 1702. He was a fisherman; and lived in Gloucester. He married Mary Riggs of Gloucester Oct. 1, 1729;* and was living in 1756. She died June 4, 1761, aged fifty-six.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 127—I. CATHARINE^b, b. July 2, 1730; m. Caleb Richardson of Gloucester, cordwainer, before 1756; and was living in 1765.
 128—II. BENJAMIN^b, b. Sept. 24, 1732; probably d. young.
 129—III. MARY^b, b. May 28, 1735; m. — Wharf before 1762; and was living in 1765.
 130—IV. SUSANNA^b, unmarried in 1765.
 131—V. ISAAC^b. *See below (131).*
 132—VI. MOSES^b, b. July 9, 1741; living in 1762, and d. before August, 1765, when his brothers and sisters were his heirs.

65

BENJAMIN ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester Sept. 13, 1706. He was a farmer, tailor, and innholder; and lived in Manchester. He married Remember Stone of Beverly Aug. 5, 1725, at Ipswich; and died Nov. 30, 1760. His wife survived him, and died Sept. —, 1763.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 133—I. JOSEPH^b, bapt. Aug. 16, 1730; lost at sea in 1758.
 134—II. ANDREW^b, bapt. May 20, 1733; d. young.
 135—III. ABIGAIL^b, b. Aug. 22, 1735; m. Jeremiah Allen of Gloucester March 20, 1760.
 136—IV. EZRA^b (twin), b. Jan. 15, 1737-8. *See below (136).*
 137—V. BARTHOLOMEW^b (twin), b. Jan. 15, 1737-8. *See below (137).*
 138—VI. EUNICE^b, b. March 13, 1740; m. Obed Carter of Manchester Dec. 18, 1760.
 139—VII. ANDREW^b, b. April 15, 1743. *See below (139).*
 140—VIII. RACHEL^b, b. Sept. 18, 1746.

*Benjamin Allen of Manchester published to Abigail Hill of Beverly Sept. 11, 1726.—*Manchester town records.*

66

BARTHOLOMEW ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester July 26, 1708. He was a housewright; and lived in Manchester. He married Abigail Creesy of Salem Nov. 13, 1729. Administration was granted on his estate April 18, 1737; and his wife survived him.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 141—I. ABIGAIL^b, b. Aug. 19, 1731; m. Daniel Cressey of Beverly.
 142—II. SARAH^b, b. Feb. 4, 1732-3; living, unmarried, 1749.

68

ELISHA ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester May 25, 1711. He was a cordwainer; and lived in his native town. He married Hannah Leach of Manchester Oct. 24, 1738. He died Aug. 1, 1780, at the age of sixty-nine; and she died Oct. 6, 1785, aged sixty-six.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 143—I. ELISHA^b, b. July 3, 1740; d. young.
 144—II. HANNAH^b, b. Jan. 13, 1741-2; d. Oct. 24, 1757.
 145—III. PATIENCE^b, b. Feb. 8, 1743-4; d. Oct. —, 1757.
 146—IV. SARAH^b, b. Oct. 11, 1746.
 147—V. BENJAMIN^b, b. Dec. 3, 1748; lost at sea in 1767.
 148—VI. ELISHA^b, b. June 26, 1752; d. June —, 1753.
 149—VII. PATTY^b, b. May 11, 1754; d. March —, 1778.
 150—VIII. NATHANIEL^b, b. Aug. 5, 1756; d. Dec. —, 1757.

70

STEPHEN ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester Oct. 22, 1714. He was a tailor, and subsequently a housewright and yeoman; and lived in Manchester until about 1742, when he removed to Beverly. He returned to Manchester, and lived there the remainder of his life. He married Elizabeth Lee of Manchester July 14, 1737; and she died there Aug. 24, 1794. He had fits for some years before his death, which occurred Dec. 9, 1798, at the age of eighty-four.

Children:—

- 151—I. NEHEMIAH^b, b. Oct. 22, 1741, in Manchester. *See below (151).*

- 152—II. NATHANIEL⁵, b. May 30, 1744, in Beverly; m. Mary Dodge of Beverly March 19, 1766. *See below* (152).
- 153—III. ELIZABETH⁵ (twin), b. Oct. 9, 1746, in Beverly; m. Joseph Haskell Dec. 11, 1766.
- 154—IV. JOSEPH⁵ (twin), bapt. Oct. 12, 1746, in Manchester.
- 155—V. THOMAS⁵, b. Dec. 26, 1748, in Beverly; d. at sea in March, 1770.
- 156—VI. ANNA⁵, b. May 10, 1751, in Beverly.
- 157—VII. RUTH⁵, b. March 29, 1753, in Beverly; m. John Cheever April 13, 1802.
- 158—VIII. AMOS⁵, bapt. June 8, 1755, in Beverly; d. at sea in March, 1770.
- 159—IX. JOHN⁵, b. May 1, 1757, in Beverly; lost at sea in 1777.
- 160—X. SUSANNA⁵, b. Oct. 1, 1759, in Beverly; m. John Knight of Manchester Nov. 11, 1779.
- 161—XI. RACHEL⁵, b. Sept. 17, 1762, in Beverly; m. Isaac Lee of Manchester Dec. 18, 1783; and d. there May 15, 1862, aged ninety-nine.
- 162—XII. STEPHEN⁵, b. May 30, 1764, in Beverly. *See below* (162).

74

DAVID ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester May 25, 1711. He married Mary Hibbard (or, *Hibbert*) of Manchester Jan. 11, 1732-3; and lived there.

Child, born in Manchester:—

- 163—I. ELIZABETH⁵, b. Oct. 16, 1734; m., first, Samuel Sample of Marblehead Jan. 16, 1755; second, Eleazer Crafts Jan. 6, 1767; and d. March 16, 1824, aged eighty-nine.

75

JONATHAN ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester March 24, 1713. He was a housewright; and lived in his native town. He married Priscilla Lunt of Ipswich Dec. 24, 1734. They were living in 1781.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 164—I. DAVID⁵, b. Oct. 25, 1736; d. Nov. 8, 1752.
- 165—II. RACHEL⁵, b. Jan. 8, 1738-9; m. Jonathan Herrick, jr., of Manchester Jan. 5, 1758.
- 166—III. JONATHAN⁵, b. March 16, 1742. *See below* (166).
- 167—IV. PRISCILLA⁵, b. Nov. 6, 1746; m. Andrew Lee Dec. 25, 1765.
- 168—V. HENRY⁵, b. Nov. 30, 1749; d. Nov. 13, 1752.
- VI. DAVID⁵, bapt. Sept. 16, 1753.
- VII. HENRY⁵, b. June 3, 1755; d. July 30, 1757.

- 171—VIII. MOLLY⁵, b. Sept. 29, 1759; d. Oct. —, 1764.

76

AZARIAH ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester Dec. 9, 1714. He was a husbandman; and lived in Manchester. He married Lydia Hooper of Manchester Jan. 15, 1735-6. He died in 1756; and his wife survived him, becoming a tailoress.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 172—I. AZARIAH⁵, bapt. Jan. 1, 1737; d. young.
- 173—II. LYDIA⁵, bapt. Oct. 28, 1739; d. young.
- 174—III. ISAAC⁵ (twin), bapt. May 24, 1741; d. Jan. 12, 1753.
- 175—IV. AZARIAH⁵ (twin), bapt. May 24, 1741. *See below* (175).
- 176—V. ABNER⁵, bapt. May 22, 1743; d. Dec. 2, 1760.
- 177—VI. ANNA⁵, bapt. Dec. 29, 1745; m. Moses Bennett of Manchester Dec. 7, 1762.
- 178—VII. EDWARD⁵, bapt. Oct. 2, 1748; d. Oct. —, 1748.
- 179—VIII. LOIS⁵, bapt. Oct. 29, 1749; m. Daniel Morgan of Manchester Dec. 31, 1767.
- 180—IX. LYDIA⁵, bapt. Sept. 2, 1753; m. James Brown of Manchester Dec. 11, 1770.

78

MALACHI ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester Nov. 25, 1718. He lived in Manchester; and was a mariner. He married Priscilla Hooper of Manchester Feb. 28, 1739-40; and was lost at sea in November or December, 1752. She died Nov. 7, 1752.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 181—I. MALACHI⁵, b. March 10, 1740-1. *See below* (181).
- 182—II. PRISCILLA⁵, b. June 8, 1743.
- 183—III. BABBET (*Elizabeth*?)⁵, b. June 4, 1746.
- 184—IV. SIMON⁵, b. July 12, 1750; mariner; lived in Manchester; and m. Hannah Brown of Manchester Dec. 30, 1772. Administration was granted on his estate Sept. 3, 1776. She survived him.

To be continued.

ABORN NOTES.

Thomas Eaborne was presented in Salem court, for insufficient tanning, 1641.

An infant of Wm. Aborn died in Beverly Nov. 16, 1758(?).

THE OLD HOME.

I have gone—I cannot always go, you know;
 Best 'tis so—
 Home across the distant ridges of the years,
 With thy tears;
 And the old house, standing on the old ground,
 There I found.

In the parlor, in my fancy, I could trace
 Father's face;
 And my mother, with her old accustomed air,
 Sitting there;
 While beside them brothers, sisters, true and good,
 Silent stood.

Through the stillness swam the song of summer
 bird,
 And there stirred
 On the wall the leaf-flecked sunshine; and its glow
 Faded slow;
 But from all the loving lips I watched around—
 Not a sound.

**GOWING-WELLMAN HOMESTEAD,
 LYNNFIELD.**

BY THOMAS B. WELLMAN.

Should my reader be passing through the quiet village of Lynnfield Centre, about a fourth of a mile from its green he may see a triangular-shaped common, whereon for one hundred and eighty-two years has stood the old meeting house, built by the fathers and mothers of the hamlet, and near which they repose in peace. As the junction of Main and Essex streets is reached, he may see a specimen of ye olden time, excellently preserved, a colonial house, its erection dating back perhaps two hundred and forty years. It is a flat roofed, long, irregular building with massive chimneys. Some of the hearths contain tiles brought from England.

The house fronts on a spacious lawn which is shaded by one of the largest willow trees in the United States. This big tree gave the name to the venerable house, Willow Castle. It was brought as a walking stick, from the lands north of the house by one who was born there, while returning from courting, and is large enough to seat a dozen people upon a section of its trunk. The ponderous branches constantly sway to and fro to a great extent.

The house was built by Nathaniel Gowing, and remained in the family more than a century and a quarter. During the Revolution it was the Norwood house, and for the last sixty years has belonged to the present occupants and their kindred.

In the present limits we cannot mention the interesting events in the life of the patriarch which has so long withstood the elements. The lightning has struck its protecting tree, the fire has burned off its roof, and other portions have been similarly devoured, but still it stands. Within its comfortable, but not elegant rooms, events have transpired worthy of record, and could the old house speak we would be glad to listen. Every war (Mexican not excepted) has seen its sons go forth to fight for their country, and many others have gone to distant lands who were an honor to their birth-place. How often have these portals been swung open to receive a new inmate or to carry one forth never to return, and to admit a guest to a wedding. Many a time has some one devoid of a home been tenderly cared for till they were called to the home above. What large-sized families have been reared here! Sometimes a score of people have called this "home."

The old house is a repository of enough articles of the past to fill a small museum. Of late an old chair of perhaps a century and a half in age has been brought down from the attic and polished till its first mistress would hardly recognize it.

This house has also the distinction of being the one where the history of the town was written.

Tradition says that it is the third frame house in town. Its peers are still well preserved and bid fair to stand another century. Hundreds of acres used to belong to the old homestead. Could "Sir Gowing" who built these walls, with oaken corner posts more than a foot square, come from his sleep, probably on some portion of his fair and large domain, and behold on a part of it the railroad, the meeting house, the school house, and,

instead of dwellings a "Sabbath day's journey" apart, find buildings near together and see the "improvements" of some of his descendants, would he not say "Verily, verily."

In front of the house are the ancient hollyhocks, peonies and roses, and the sweet clover, mock orange lilacs, etc., of later date. In the rear are peppermint, horsemint, catnip, sage, and horse radish, so plentiful in the olden time. Here, where the Jewsharp was heard is now the grand piano, where the little maiden played with broken crockery, blocks and rag babies, the little ones to-day have china and wax dolls with real hair, movable eyes, and screeching voice. In the old brick ovens are no longer cooked the savory viands for the thanksgiving and Sunday dinner, but the water still comes from the deep well, so well remembered by friends far away.

WILL OF JOHN SATCHWELL.

The will of John Satchwell of Ipswich was proved in the Ipswich court March 30, 1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 22, the original being missing.

February iith 1646.

The last will & Testament of me John Satchwell of Ipswich though weake in body yet in pfect fence & memory doe comend my foule to god who gave it & my body to the duft whence it was at first till the refurreccion which I doe expect. And for my estate I give to my sonne Richard all my howses and land wth their app^tn^s except that pt of the 25 acre lott from the vper end of the plowd land & foe downward to the sea, & fixteene acres of pasture beyond muddy river pt of the ox pasture towards Rowley which pcells of land I give to Johan my wife during her naturall life and to her Issue if she have any and for want of such yssue then to returne to Richard my sonne his heires & Affignes: further it is hereby pvided & my will is that Johan my wife

shall have the vse of my howses barne Cowhowse orchard halfe of my particulars during her naturall life, or vntill she can conveniently pvid otherwise for her selfe. And my will is that if Richard shall not marry wth Rebecca Tuttle which is now intended then my wife shall have her being in the howse as is before mentioned during her life vnlesse she see good to dispose of her selfe otherwise. But in case my sonne Richard should decease wth out issue lawfully begotten of his body then my will is that all that estate that is not given to his wife by ioynture shall return to Johan my wife if then living and if both dept this life without issue then my will is that such estate of land as remayne should be equally divided betweene my brother & sisters children that are here in New England. I doe hereby give to my brother Theophilus Satchwell my best cloth fute & coate To my brother Curwin my stuff fute To my sister webster about seaven yards of stuff to make her a fute and alsoe a yonge heiffer thought to be wth calfe further I doe hereby make my wife sole executrix & to receive what is due to me & alsoe to pay if I doe owe any thinge to any that is iustly due In wittnesse to this my last will & Testament I doe herero sett my hand the day & yeare first above written. Those words (of land as remaynes) were interlined before the subscipcion hereof.

Subscribed in y^e

p^resence of John Satchwell.
Jonathan wade
James Howe.

ADAMS NOTES.

Betsey Adams of Haverhill married Matthew Atherton Jan. 22, 1788.

Miss Priscilla Adams of Haverhill married Rev. Francis Welch of Amesbury Dec. 6, 1792.

Widow Hannah Adams married John Woodman, and had a daughter Ruth, born Aug. 5, 1760.

—*Haverhill town records.*

A child of Samuel Adams born April 21, 1798.—*Hamilton town records.*

ANDOVER INSCRIPTIONS.

OLD SOUTH BURYING GROUND.

Continued from page 124.

Here Lies Buried
The Body of
M^r WILLIAM FOSTER
Who De Parted
this Life AUGUST y^e
29th 1755
in the 86th
Year of His AGE

—
In Memory of
M^{rs} Mehitabel French^h
who Departed
this Life Jan^y Y^e 26
1786;
in the 78th Year
of her age.

—
In Memory of
SARAH FRENCH,
Daughter of the
Rev^d JONATHAN &
M^{rs} ABIGAIL FRENCH,
Deceased Nov^r 25th
1774. aged 7 Days.
Suffer Little Children to
Come unto me, For of Suc^h
is y^e Kingdom of GOD.

—
SARAH,
Daughter of
Rev. Jonathan &
Mrs. Abigail French,
died April 2, 1788
In her 4th year.

—
In Memory of
M^r CHARLES FURBUSH J^r
Son to Cap^t CHARLES
& M^{rs} SARAH FURBUSH
who died Dec^r 27th 1788
Æt 31.

Life is the time to serve the Lord
the time to enure the great reward
and whilst the lamp holds out to burn
The vilest Sinner may return.

In Memory
of
cap^t CHARLES FURBUSH
who died Feb^{ry} 11
1795
Aged 59 Years.

*The rising morning cant assure
That we shall end the day
For death stands ready at the door
To seize our lives away.*

—
In Memory of
JEDIDIAH FURBUSH
Son of
Cap^t CHARLES &
M^{rs} SARAH FURBUSH
who died Jan^{ry} 16th 1788
Æt 17.

Man cometh forth like a flower & is
cut down. He Goeth also as a shadow
and continueth not.

—
IN
memory of
M^{rs} CORNELIUS GRAY,
son of M^{rs} DAVID, and
M^{rs} REBEKAH GRAY,
who died Oct. 12th 1782:
in the 17th year of his
age.

—
IN
memory of
M^{rs} SARAH GRAY,
the wife of
M^{rs} DAVID GRAY,
who died March 15th
1793 in the 26th year
of her age.

—
HERE LIES BURIED
THE BODY OF M^r
JACOB HAGGITT
WHO DIED JAN^r
THE 29th 1769
IN THE 26th
YEAR OF
HIS AGE

In Memory of
Alfe Hall
Dau^r of M^r
William & M^{rs}
Barbara Hall
who died July
16th 1775
Aged 16 months

In memory of
Mr. David Hall who
was kill'd at the explosion
of the powder house in
Andover Oct. 17th 1796,
Aged 32 years & 8 months.
*We morn thy sudden swift remove
From earth and all enjoyments here
When Christ commands we must obey
Without a murmur or a tear.*

In memory of
MR. WILLIAM HALL
died Aug. 6 1795,
aged 57 years.
*No more my friends don't mourn for me
I'm gone unto Eternity
The way of death you all must tread
And sleep with me among the dead*

IN
memory of
M^{rs} ASA HOLT,
who died Feb. 20th
1793 in the 51st year
of his age.

*Stop my friends and think on me;
I once was in the world like thee,
Now I lie mould'ring in the dust
In hopes to rise amongst the Just.*

Here Lies the Body of
M^{rs} HANNAH HOLT
Dau^r of M^r BENJAMIN
& M^{rs} ELIZABETH HOLT
of Andover
Born Nov^r y^e 15, 1749
and died June y^e 24, 1767

In memory
of
M^{rs}. JONATHAN HOLT,
who departed this life
Sept. 23d, 1792 :
Aged 64 years.

*Why do we mourn departing friends?
Or shake at death's alarms?
'Tis but the voice which Jesus sends
To call them to his arms.*

In memory of
Miss MOLLEY HOLT Dau^r
of M^{rs} ZELE & M^{rs} PRIS-
CILLAH HOLT, who died
Feb. 18, 1790; in the
27 year of her age.

*Why do we mourn departing friends?
Or shake at death's alarms?
'Tis but the voice which Jesus sends
To call them to his arms.*

In
Memory of
MRS. PHEBE HOLT,
the wife of
MR. ABIEL HOLT, Jun^r
who died 20 Feb. 1798 ;
in the 24 year of her
age

*How swiftly time doth pass away ;
The longest life is but a day.
attend ye living all*
*

Ruthe Kimball Holt,
daughter of M^r Jonathan
& M^{rs} Ruthe Holt,
died April 11th 1799,
Ætat. 16.

*If he then calls my soul away
I in this world dont want to stay
But fly as on a cherub wing,
To my dear Christ my God my King.*

*Buried in the ground.

In memory of
Miss Joanna Jones, dau.
of Mr. Jacob Jones &
Mrs. Mary his wife
who died 14 March 1797
in the 16 year of her age.

*With pain grief and sorrow
Her days on earth were filld
But now we hope she rests with Christ
Where sorrow has an end.*

In Memory of
Mrs. Abigail Kimball
Confort of
Mr. Benjamin Kimball
of Brookfield who was
Drowned at Andover
Oct.^r y^e 9th 1772 ;
in the 43^d year
of her age.

In Memory of
DEBORAH KIMBALL
Daught. of Peter Kimball,
Ob. Feb. 3, 1797.
Æt. 15.

*This is the debt thats natures due
And I have paid, & so must you.*

In Memory of
Miss ELISABETH KNEELAND
who departed this Life
July y^e 24th 1781.
Aged 30 Years.

*With Grace & piety her days were crown'd,
With virtue bright her lusture shone around;
Reader, could ashes speak they'd loudly cry,
Make GOD your Friend & so prepare to die.*

In Memory of
Miss Hannah Lovejoy
daughter of
Mr. Joseph & Mrs. Mary
Lovejoy who died
Dec. 25 1797,
Æt. 19.

In Memory of
Mr. Jos^{ph} Lovejoy
son of Mr. Joseph &
Mrs. Mary Lovejoy
who died Nov. 22,
1799. Æt. 24.

Here lyes Buried y^e.
Body of M^{rs}. SARAH
LOVEJOY, Wife to Cap^t.
WILLIAM LOVEJOY;
Who Departed this
Life Oct.^r 17th. 1747, in y^e
62^d Year of Her Age.

Cap^t. WILLIAM
LOVEJOY. 1762*

Here lyes y^e Body of
M^{rs} SARAH LOVEJOY
Widow of Cap^t.
WILLIAM LOVEJOY,
Who departed this life
Octo^{br} the 9th 1772 in y^e
85th Year of Her Age.

In Memory of
M^{iss} Mehetable Man-
ning Dau^r. of
M^r. Thomas & M^{rs}.
Mehetable Manning
who Died Jan^y. 27,
1785; in the 16
Year of her age.

Here lyes Buried
the Body of Mr.
DANIEL MOOAR,
Who departed this life
Octo^r ye 25th 1770 in ye
74th Year of His Age

Here lyes Buried
the Body of M^{rs}.
MARTHA MOOAR,
Wife of Mr.
DANIEL MOOAR,
Who departed this life
Febr^y ye 7th, 1770 in y^e
71st Year of Her Age

*Footstone.

ERECTED
In Memory of
M^{RS}. SARAH MOOAR,
the Wife of
M^R. ISAAC MOOAR.
who died April
ye 22^d 1786
in the 23 year
of her age.

ERECTED
to the memory of
M^{RS}. ELIZABETH OSGOOD,
the wife of M^R. SAMUEL
OSGOOD, who died
Sept. 27th, 1792
in the 66 year
of her age.

*Stop my friends and think on me,
I once was in the world like thee;
Now I lie mouldring in the dust,
In hopes to rise amongst the just.*

ERECTED
to the memory of
M^R. SAMUEL OSGOOD,
who died March 16, 1774 :
in the 60 year
of his age.

*Stop passengers as you pass by,
As you are now so once was I;
As I am now so you must be,
Prepare for death and follow me.*

IN
memory of
M^R. ELIJAH PATTEN,
who died Oct. 18th
1774 : in the 23d year
of his age.

*Death thou hast conquer'd me;
I by thy dart am slain;
But Christ has conquer'd thee,
And I shall rise again.*

In Memory of
Sarah Pevey
the *Dau^r* of
M^r. Thomas and
M^{RS}. Dorcas Pevey
who Died Oct^r. 4th
1785 ; Aged 5 Years
5 Months & 7 Days.

Abigail Phelps, Dau^r.
of M^r. Henry &
M^{RS}. Abigail Phelps
Died *Novem^r* y^e
17th 1739 in y^e 10th
Year of her Age.

Here lies y^e Body of
M^{RS} ABIGAIL PHELPS
Wife to M^r. HENRY
PHELPS Who Died
Sept^r y^e 6 1759 in y^e
65th Year of Her Age.

Henry Phelps
Son of M^r Henry
& M^{RS}. Abigail
Phelps, Died
April 18th 1732
Aged 18 Days

Here lyes Buried
the Body of M^r.
HENRY PHELPS
Who departed this life
Octo^r. y^e 18 1766 in y^e
74 Year of His Age.

In memory of
MR. JOSHUA PHELPS,
who departed this
life 23^d Dec. 1798
Aged 60 years.

*With Heavenly weapons I have fought
The battles of the Lord
Finished my course and keep the faith
And wait the sure reward.*

In memory of
Charlotte Poor, dau^r. of
M^r. Daniel, and M^{RS}.
Hannah Poor; who di-
ed Sept. 20th 1791; in
the 3d year of her age.
Also their dau^r *Fanny*,
who died May 14th 1793 :
aged 2 years & 9 days.

Sacred to the Memory of
M^{rs}. Hannah Shattuck
Wife of M^r. Joseph
Shattuck who Died
Aug^t. 13th 1785; in the
21st Year of her age.

Watch ye that live for ye Don't Know
How near ye are to death

Here Lyes Buried y^e
Body of M^{rs}. DOROTHY
SIBSON, Wife to M^r.
JOSEPH SIBSON,
Who Departed this
life May 21st 1754 in y^e

Here lies the Body of
LUCRETIA BOURN STACEY Dau^{tr}
of Cap^t. RICHARD & REBECCA
STACEY of *Marblehead*;
who departed this life
April 22^d. 1781, Aged
2 Years, & 7 Months.

*Whom neither, Youth, nor worth nor
(Friends could Save
from the restless Bondage of y^e grave.*

In memory of
Miriam White Swift,
dau. of Mr. Jonathan &
Mrs. Silance Swift, died
May 16th 1795. Aged
thirty six hours.

*Cease, dismal grief to swell the
mortal breast. [it beft.
God call'd her home because he tho't*

Dolley Towne, *Dau^r. of*
M^r. Afa, & M^{rs}. Dolley
Towne; who died
Jan. 26, 1792;
Aged 6 weeks.

*Buried in the ground.

In memory of
Mr. Enoch Wardwell, son
of Mr. Daniel and Mrs.
Damaris Wardwell who
died 13 July 1798; aged 20
years.

*Come living friends see where I ly,
Remember you are born to die,
But to prepare for death and Heav'n
Is all for which the longest life is given.*

Samuel Wardwell
son of Mr. Ezekiel &
Mrs. Damaris Wardwell
died May 28th 1796
aged 6 years

*From death arrijs no age is free
The youngest babes may die
My mates a warning take fromme
Now in eternity.*

NOTES.

Moses Acres of Newbury, cooper, 1777.
Moses Acars of Newbury, cooper, conveyed land to his son Moses Acars, jr., of Newbury, cooper, 1793.

—*Essex county deeds.*

Daniel Flanders of Amesbury, for two months in 1777 (enlisting May 4, and being discharged July 4), was private in company of Capt. Moses Nowell, Colonel Titcomb's Massachusetts regiment, serving in Rhode Island; two months from September, 1777, was private in company of Captain Leavitt, Colonel Drake's Massachusetts regiment; three months in 1778 as private in company of Capt. Samuel Huse, Colonel Gerrish's Massachusetts regiment; and six months (having enlisted in 1778) as private in company of Captain Jonathan Evans, Colonel Wade's Massachusetts regiment. He was present at Burgoyne's surrender. He was born in Amesbury in 1760; married Anna Merrill Dec. 16, 1784; and died Jan. 25, 1845. He applied for pension April 3, 1818; and this information has been principally obtained from his application.—*Mrs. Harriet N. Jaques, Ottawa, Ill.*

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 116.

Thomas Ruck of Boston, draper, for £70, conveys to Anthony Stanian of Hampton, planter, $\frac{1}{2}$ of a mill-work in Exeter falls, sometime of James Wall, who sold it to Edward Colcord, of whom the grantor purchased it. Dated Nov. 27, 1654. Wife Elizabeth Ruck (her E mark) also signs. Wit: Willi: Humphrey and Sam: Ruck. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin Nov. 28, 1654.

Anthony Stanian assigns above deed to Mr. Tho: Ruck of Boston. Ack. in court 4: 8 mo: 1659.

John Redman of Hampton, smith, for 3 acres of meadow, conveys to Sam: flogg of Hampton 5 acres of marsh, being part of 10 acres formerly appointed unto me in Hampton, bounded by Jn^o. Brown, Godfrey Dearborn and Moses Cox. Wit: Sam: Dalton. Ack. before Tho: Wiggin 8: 8: 1659.

Sam: Dudley of Exeter conveys to Nicolas Lisson of Exeter $\frac{1}{2}$ of ye new saw-mill upon Exeter falls Dec. 28, 1656. Wit: Edward Hilton, jr., and Jn^o. Gillman, jr. (his D mark). Ack. in court 4: 8 mo: 1659.

Sam: Dudley conveys to Nicolas Lisson ye 2-acre house lot that was formerly William Marstons of Hampton, and the house by the water side, with $\frac{1}{2}$ acre of land with it, April 18, 1654. Wit: John Baine (his N mark). Ack. in court 4: 8 mo: 1659.

Edward Rishworth, for his brother Mr. Thomas Wheelwrite, acknowledges receipt, from Robert Smith of Hampton, executor, of estate given him by Susana Haborne of Hampton, 31: 9: 1659. Wit: John Smithe. Ack. before Ri: Bellingham, dep: Gov., 31: 9: 1659.

John Redman of Hampton, smith, for 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres of meadow, conveys to Nathaniell Batcheller of Hampton 5 acres of marsh, being $\frac{1}{2}$ of 10 acres formerly granted or appointed to me in Hampton, bounded by Jn^o. Browne, Godfrey Dearborne and river; the other part is in the

hands of Samuell flogg. Wit: William Moulton and Tho: Coullman. Ack. before Humphrey Athurton 29: 9: 1659.

Nathaniell Batcheller of Hampton, planter, for 3 acres of marsh, conveys to Jn^o. Redman of Hampton 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres of meadow in Hampton, bounded by Samuell flogg, Nilus river, and a way by ye beach. Wit: Willia: Moulton and Thomas Coullman. Ack. before Humphrey Athurton 29: 9: 1659.

William Marston of Hampton conveys to John Clifford of Hampton two acres of upland and swamp, bounded by Rodger Shaw and grantor and grantee. Wit: Samuell Dalton. Ack. before Humphrey Athurton 30: 9: 1659.

Sam: flogg of Hampton, for 5 acres of marsh, conveys to Jn^o. Redman of Hampton 3 acres of meadow in Hampton, bounded by Willi: Samborn, Nathaniell Batcheller, Nilas river, and "a comon way going under y^e beache." Wit: Willi: Moulton and Tho: Coleman. Ack. before Humphrey Athurton 29: 9: 1659.

Edward Colcord of Hampton conveys to Eliakim Wardall of Hampton 16 acres of upland in Hampton, bounded by John Garland, falls river, Salisbury line, and land sometime Willi: Howard's, Dec. 1, 1659. Ack. in court 1: 10 mo: 1659.

Eliakim Wardall of Hampton, for £12, conveys to Henry Dearborne 10 acres of upland granted to Jefferie Mingay, late of Hampton, deceased, bounded by Mr. Hussey, Edward Colcord, Henry Elkins and common land; $\frac{1}{4}$ acre of upland sometime in the hands of Jefferie Mingay; 2 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres of swamp sometime Jeffery Mingay's; and one share of ox-common; all being in Hampton, Nov. 1, 1659. Wit: Sam: Dalton. Ack. in court 1: 10 mo: 1659.

Samuell Groum of ye City of London, mariner, appoints "my loving friend" Phillip Worldg of Boram, in the county of Essex, yeoman, my attorney to convey land in Salisbury granted to me by Salisbury, Aug. 20, 1658. Wit: Samuell Hall and Wm. Bower. Signed by Josva Noss-toct notar: publ: 1658.

Phillip Worlidge of Boram, in the county of Essex, yeoman, appoints "my loving friend" Daniell Peirce of Newbury, yeoman, my sub-attorney under the above power; and also to give possession of land unto Anthony Collby, Nov. 9, 1658. Wit: Samuell Hall and Jn^o. Robinson. Signed by Hugh Cub: n^o. b^r. 9: 8: 1658.

Daniell Peirce of Newbury appoints Mr. Tho: Bradbury of Salisbury to be attorney under the above power Nov. 23, 1659. Wit: Henry Jaques, Tho: Barnard and Sam: Hall.

Under the above power Thomas Bradbury, for £5, conveys to Anthony Collby of Salisbury meadow in the higledee pigledee lots, bounded by widow willix, Richard North, Andrew Greelie, Edward french, Georg Carr and Mr. Sam: Hall's farm; and all other rights of said Groum in said Salisbury, 20: 9: 1659. Wit: Jn^o. Samborn and Willi: Samborn. Ack. before Humphrey Athurton 29: 9: 1659.

Thomas Rowell (his Γ mark?) of Ipswich, carpenter, conveys to Richard Ormsbie of Salisbury a commonage that once belonged to William Allin Oct. 16, 1658. Wit: William Browne and Valentine F Rowell. Ack. before Daniell Denison April 15, 1659.

28: 1: 1649, Willi Holdred (his + mark) of Salisbury, planter, conveys to Henry Brown of Salisbury, shoemaker, his now dwelling house, etc., in Salisbury; his house lot and house lots the grantor bought of Jn^o. Dickison and Jn^o. Hoyt; two acres of meadow, bounded by little river, Rodger Eastman, Jn^o. Clough and Thomas Carter; part of a planting lot, bounded by Rodger Eastman, bought of grantor, and Jn^o. Dickison, bought of Jn^o. Hoyt; etc. Wit: Tho: Bradbury the mark MB of Mary Bradbury, and Wymond Bradbury. Ack. 8: 2 mo: 1651.

Sept. 27, 1647, Jn^o. Hoyt (his H mark) of Salisbury conveys to Willi: Holdred of Salisbury, dwelling house and 2 acres of land. Wit: Jn^o. Ilsey and Sam: Hall. Ack. in court April 14, 1657.

Josiah Cobham of Salisbury, planter, conveys to Edward Goue of Salisbury,

"Batcheler," a right of commonage granted by Salisbury, April 16, 1657. Wit: Sam: Hall and mark H of Joseph ffletcher. Ack. in court April 14, 1657.

Edward Colcord of Hampton, yeoman, conveys to Thomas Kimball of Hampton 40 acres of upland granted to William Howard sometime of Hampton, and by him sold to Henry Saward, and by Henry Saword conveyed to grantor, lying above Mr. Wheelwrit's farm in Hampton, bounded by Salisbury line and said farm, Oct. 15, 1658. Wit: Jonathan Colcord and Anthony Stanian. Ack. in court 4: 8 mo: 1659.

Thomas Kimball of Hampton, wheelwright, and his wife Mary (her m mark), for £33, convey to Eliakim Wardwall (or *Wardwell*) of Hampton and Nathaniell Wier (or *Wire*) of Newbury, 55 acres of upland in Hampton, bounded by Salisbury line, Mr. Wheelwrit's farm, Garland's land and the common; and 10 acres of marsh in Hampton, bounded by Mr. Hussie's farm, as it was granted by Hampton to Thomas Lovett, Oct. 13, 1659. Wit: John Hussie and John Wilson. Ack. in court 1: 10 mo: 1659.

Thomas Lovitt (or *Levitt*) of Hampton, planter, conveys to Thomas Kimball of Hampton 11 acres of marsh "south side of fals River" in Hampton, bounded by Abraham Drake, marsh sometime of Edward Tuck, Mr. Hussie and Hampton river, Oct. 6, 1659. Wit: Robert Tuck and John Gillman. Ack. in court 4: 8 mo: 1659.

March 2, 1659-60, William Symons (or *Simons*) (his Λ mark) and Elizabeth (her ∩ mark) his wife of Haverhill, for £4 10s., convey to George Browne of Haverhill 3 acres in Hauke's meadow, bounded by Hugh Sharratt and Daniell Lad. Wit: Rich: Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. by both before Symon Bradstreet 22: 1: 1659. Joseph Jewett consents to the sale before witnesses: Daniell Lad and Charls Brown.

Nov. 12, 1659, James Davis, sen. (his Λ mark), Henry Palmer, Theophilus Satchwell and George Browne, for Hamp-

ton, for 50s., to be paid to Mr. Jewett, convey to Daniell Ela of Haverhill, tanner, two commonages, and 30 rods of land adjoining his tanyard. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Jon Jonson. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 21: 1: 1659.

To be continued.

NOTES.

Widow Adams, or Hoit, died May 8, 1790, aged seventy-two.—*Hamilton town records.*

Abigail, daughter of Jer. Adams, baptized Feb. 6, 1742-3.—*Byfield church records.*

David Adams (No. 213, page 44) did not marry Mary Woodman. See David (134.)

Sam Eborne and Thomas Eaborne had grants of land in Salem in 1636; and Samuel Ebourne in 1638.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

169. Who were the ancestors of Ephraim Wales, mentioned on page 3, volume II of the *Antiquarian*? T. A. W.
Elmira, N. Y.

170. Can any account be given of James Wales, mentioned on page 21, volume I? T. A. W.

171. Whose son was Dea. Joseph Whipple, who married Sarah Hutchinson of Salem Village about 1690? S. W.
Salem.

ANSWERS.

40. Richard Smith of Salisbury came there from England about 1650 or 1651, and lived in Major Pike's family ten or twelve years, till he was of age. He was born about 1640. See New England Historical Genealogical Register for 1881, page 232.—*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

47. Nathaniel Carrell was aged about forty-four in 1682. His wife Mary was probably daughter of Richard and Mary Haynes of Beverly.—*Ed.*

65. See answer to 47 above.

166. Joseph Andrews of Salem Village married, Feb. 1, 1681, Sarah, daughter of John and Mary (Howlett) Perley, and granddaughter of Allen and Susanna Perley. Allen Perley came to America with Governor Winthrop in the fleet of 1629. Sarah was also granddaughter of Thomas and Alice (French) Howlett of Ipswich.—*Juliet Porter, Worcester.*

EDITORIAL NOTE.

The will of Michael Cartrick was proved in the court at Ipswich 30: 1: 1647. Neither the original instrument nor a copy has been found. Can any one inform the *Antiquarian* as to its contents?

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

THE PLANTER'S PLEA is the title of a New England tract printed in London in 1630, and reproduced by George P. Humphrey, Rochester, N. Y., as the July number of his American Colonial Tracts.

THE HAMMATT PAPERS. NO. 4. Early Inhabitants of Ipswich, Mass. By Abraham Hammatt, 1854. Augustine Caldwell and Arthur W. Dow have printed in this number forty-four pages more of the valuable Hammatt Papers. This number includes names from Heard to Jordan.

THE HISTORY AND TRADITIONS OF MARBLEHEAD. By Samuel Roads, jr. Marblehead, 1897. This is the third edition of Mr. Roads' valuable and popular work on this unique old town. New chapters and many illustrations have been added, and the volume now contains 595 pages of text, and 138 engravings, including a portrait of the author and many other persons, illustrations of buildings, ships, fishing vessels, local scenery, relics, etc. The quaint customs and weird superstitions of the people and the peculiar houses and streets of the earlier days make the town attractive and its history fascinating. Price, cloth, 8vo., \$3.50; to be had of the author, Marblehead, Mass.



Ellis, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer and Abigail Cleaveland, March 13.

Susannah, dau. of John and Martha Hobson, March 20.

Sarah, dau. of Joshua and Eunis Tarr, April 10.

Molly, dau. of John and Rachel Blachford, June 19.

Tammy, dau. of Tho^a and Sarah Finson, Aug. 21.

Rachael, dau. of Eliezer and Sarah Lurvey, Oct. 9.

Tho^a., son of Tho^a. and Margeret Oaks, Oct. 16.

Benjamin, son of Joseph, jr., and Annis Thursten, and Mary, dau. of Joseph and Mary Preston, Nov. 27.

Isaac, son of Isaac and Elizabeth Jacobs, Dec. 25.

1758.

Steaven, son of Steaven and Judith Pool, and John, son of John and Mary Dressor, Jan. 1.

Mary, dau. of Nehemiah and Betty Grover, Jan. 15.

Nathaniel, son of John and Hannah Gott, Jan. 22.

Stephen, son of Joshua, jr., and Sarah Norwood, Feb. 26.

John, son of Samuel and Patience Wonson, March 19.

Aaron, son of Tho^a. and Sarah Dressor, and Thomas, son of Tho^a. and Dorcas Robins,* April 16.

Joseph, son of John and Betty Tarr, by Rev. B. Bradstreet.

Judith, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, by Rev. John White.

Moses, son of Francis and Lois Pool, Nov. 12.†

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Mary Dressor, Dec. 3.

1759.

William, son of Ephraim and Abigail Sheldon, Jan. 7.

Rachael, dau. of Eliezer and Sarah Lurvey, Jan. 14.

Ebenezer, son of John and Hannah Gott, Jan. 21.

Betty, dau. of Tho^a. and Mary Goss, March 11.

James, son of James and Lucy Tarr, March 25.

Edmund, son of Stephen and Judith Pool, and Susannah, dau. of Richard and Mary Clark, May 20.

Jabez, son of Benjamin, jr., and Mary Tarr, Aug. 19.

Mary, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer and Abigail Cleaveland, Daniel, son of Widow Elizabeth Butler, and Elizabeth, dau. of Abraham and Mehetable Tarr, Aug. 26.

John, son of John and Rachael Blachford, Sept. 2.

William Davis, son of Joseph, jr., and Annis Thursten, Sept. 16.

John, son of John, jr., and Sarah Row, and Hannah, dau. of James and Hannah Cooper, Sept. 30.

David, son of Francis and Lois Pool, Nov. 11.

1760.

Abigail, dau. of Daniel and Hannah Williams, Jan. 13.

Ebenezer, son of Joshua and Eunis Tarr, March 23.

Elinor, Jemima, William, Nathan, Ebenezer, John and Miriam, children of Nathan and Miriam Forster, and Samuel, son of Jacob and Lois Tarr,* March 30.

Jerusha, dau. of Tho^a. and Sarah Finson, April 27.

Dorcas, dau. of Tho^a. and Dorcas Robins, May 25.

Anne, dau. of Lt. John and Abigail Row, June 15.

Elizabeth, dau. of John Tarr, Aug. 3, by Rev. Benj^a. Bradstreet.

Anne, dau. of Jonathan and Anne Andrews, and Annis, dau. of Joseph Thurston, jr., Sept. 14, by Rev. John Cleaveland.

Eliezer, son of Nehemiah and Betty Grover, Ruth, dau. of Will^m. and Ruth Boynton, and Dorcas, dau. of Tho^a., jr.,

*Same name as Robards.

†Died young.

*They had a son David, who died young.

and Dorcas Dressor, Oct. 5, by Rev. Sam^l. Chandler.

William, son of Ebenezer and Margret Grover, Oct. 26, by Rev. John Rogers.

James Edward, son of one Crookshanks, Aug. 7, at Fort Edward.

Sarah, dau. of Serg^t. Philip (of y^e 17 Reg^t) and Sarah Scholey, Oct. 1, at Crown Point.

William, 2d,* son of James and Lucy Tarr, and John, son of Moses and Susannah Dressor, Dec. 28.

1761.

Betty,† dau. of Stephen and Judith Pool, and Molly,§ dau. of Daniel and Anne Thusten, Jan. 11.

John, son of John and Eunis Thursten, and William, son of Ralph and Martha Hacock, March 1.

Anne, dau. of Oliver and Deborah Steavens, March 8.

Molly, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah Gamage, March 29.

Mary, dau. of Joshua, jr., and Sarah Norwood, April 12.

Deborah, dau. of Mark and Deborah Pool, April 19.

William, son of John, jr., and Sarah Row, June 7.

Abraham, son of Abraham and Mehitabel Tarr, June 21.

Oliver, son of Samuel and Patience Wonson, June 28.

William, son of John and Rachel Blachford, Aug. 2.

Anne, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, Aug. 9.

Job, son of Jams and Sarah|| Parsons, Aug. 30.

Edmon, son of John and Abigail Rowe, Sept. 20.

Sam^l, son of Sam^l and Ruth† Tarr, and Jerusha, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Clark, Sept. 27.

William, son of Joseph and Annis Thuston, Oct. 4.

*** He lost in the ship Tempest of Glour, 1782."

†Died young.

§Married William Cook.

||Second wife.

‡She was Ruth Gamage.

Daniel, son of Daniel and Hannah Williams, and Izzebelle, dau. of Ephraim and Abigail Sheldon, Oct. 25.

Anne, dau. of Benjamin, jr., and Mary Tarr, Dec. 13.

1762.

Daniel, son of Thomas and Margret Oaks, Jan. 10.*

W^m P^{ts} Amharst, son of Rev. Ebenezer and Abigail Cleaveland, and Martha, dau. of Jonathan and Martha Plats, Jan. 17.

Esther, dau. of Francis and Lois Pool, Jan. 31.

Esther, dau. of Joshua and Eunis Tarr, and Anne, dau. of Thomas and Dorcas Robins, March 7.

Peter, son of Eliezer and Sarah Lurvey, Zabud, son of Nathan and Miriam Forster, and Sarah, dau. of Nathaniel and Sarah Gamage, March 21.

William, son of William and Ruth Boyonton, May 30.

Josiah, son of Zachariah and Anne Herick, and Mehetibel, dau. of Jacob and Lois Tarr, June 27.

Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth Norwood, July 11.

Mary, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah Wheler, July 13.†

Elizabeth, dau. of Isaac and Lucretia Denison, Aug. 1.†

John, son of Tho^s. and Dorcas Dressor, and Oliver, son of Oliver and Deborah Steavens, Aug. 8.

Judith, dau. of Jonathan and Hannah Butman, Aug. 15.†

Martha, dau. of Jams and Lucy Tarr, Aug. 22.

David Thomson, son of Tho^s and Patiance Chard, at Squam, and Mary, dau. of Andrew and Judith Woodbury, at P. Cove, Aug. 29.

Moses, son of Steaven and Judith Pool, Sept. 5.

Sarah, dau. of John and Eliner Hale, Joshua, son of Thomas and Sarah Web-

*Lost in the ship Tempest.

†Squam.

ster, and Susanna, dau. of Benoni and Keziah Harriden, Sept. 26.†

Deborah, dau. of John and Betty Tarr, Oct. 3.*

Oliver, son of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, Oct. 17.*

Mary, dau. of Daniel and Mary Lane, Lydia, dau. of Andrew and Lydia Harriden, and Deborah, dau. of Sam^l and Mary Butman, Oct. 24.†

Ambros, son of John and Eunis Thusten, Nov. 21.*

Rebekah, dau. of Steaven and Judith Sanford, and Member, a negro child belonging to Thos. Phips, Nov. 28.†

1763.

Patty, dau. of Ralph and Martha Hacock, Jan. 16.

William, son of Tho^s. and Mary Goss, Feb. 20.

Nehemiah, son of Nehemiah and Bettie Grover, March 6.§

Daniel, son of Daniel and Hannah Gott, March 13.||

Joseph, son of Samuel and Patience Wonson, March 25.

Mary, dau. of William and Mary Whitridge, and Jean, dau. of Timothy and Mary Harriden, March 27.†

Mary Saunders, dau. of Abraham and Mehetibel Tarr, April 4.

John, son of James and Elizabeth Day, and Francis, son of Steaven and Hannah Serjant, May 8.†

Rachel, dau. of Jonathan and Lydia Sargant, May 22.†

Moses, son of Benjamin and Mary Tarr†, and Moses, son of Jams and Sarah Parsons, May 29.*

Sarah, dau. of John, jr., and Sarah Row, and Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer and Mary Lane, June 19.*

Peter, son of Samuel and Elizabeth Griffin, Sarah, dau. of Lemuel and Marcy Tucker, Elizabeth, dau. of Job and Ruth

Tucker, and Amey, dau. of Abner and Amey Denison, June 26.||

Joshua, son of Mark and Deborah Pool,† and Judith, dau. of Jonathan and Anne§ Andrews, July 3.

Eunis, dau. of Daniel and Hannah Marchent, July 24.||

Elizabeth, dau. of Nathaniel and Judith Clark, Aug. —.

Daniel, son of Daniel and Mary Lane, and Susannah, dau. of Joseph and Rachel Haris, Aug. 21.||

Benjamin, son of Daniel and Anne Thusten, Aug. 28.*

Daniel, son of Nehemiah and Ruth Stanwood,|| Hannah, dau. of John and Ruth Robinson,|| Jemima, dau. of William and Sarah Davis,|| and Jonathan, son of Thos. and Sarah Dressor,* Sept. 18.

Joshua, son of Benjamin and Hannah Lane, Oct. 2.||

Steaven, son of Caleb and Elizabeth Norwood, Oct. 9.*

Abraham, son of Jonathan and Sarah Robinson, Oct. 16,|| by Rev. Mr. Jewett of Rowley.

Steaven, son of Steaven and Patience Gott, and Rachel, dau. of John and Rachel Blachford, Oct. 23.*

Mary, dau. of Nathaniel and Mary Harriden, Robert, son of Caleb and Eunice Harriden, and Sarah, dau. of John and Sarah Atkins, Oct. 30.||

Henry, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr, Dec. 4.*

1764.

Isaac, son of Lt. John and Abigail Row,† Nathan, son of Francis and Lois Pool, and Nehemiah Grover, son of William and Ruth Boyonton,† Jan. 1.

Susannah, dau. of John and Susannah Woodberry, Jan. 8.||

Nathaniel Treadwell, son of Sam^l and Mary Fellows, Feb. 5.||

*Sandy Bay.

†Squam.

§Died young.

||P. Cove.

‡Lost in ship Tempest, Capt. P. Somes, 1781 or 82.

*Sandy Bay.

†He was lost in the ship Tempest about 1781 or 82.

§Daughter of Thomas Harris, jr.

||Squam.

‡Born Dec. 31, 1761; and died, aged ninety.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Patience Knights, Feb. 12.

William, son of Isaac and Lucrecia Denison, March 4.†

Robert, son of Tho^a. and Margaret Oaks, and Joseph Clow, son of Abraham and Mehetabel Tarr, March 11, Cape.

Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Judith Griffin, March 18.†

Thankfull, dau. of Ephraim and Abigail Shelden, March 25.§

Annis, dau. of Joseph and Annis Thusten, April 8.§

Nathaniel, son of Benjamin and Sarah Wheler, April 22.§*

Mary, Anne, and Sarah, daughters of John and Rachel Proctor, May 13.§*

Esther, dau. of Thos. and Dorcas Robins, July 1.§*

James Robinson, son of John Dennis, and Andrew Hasket, son of Benjamin and Elizabeth Gott, July 8.†

John Vos, son of Eben^r.—Pastor—and Abigail Cleaveland, and Solomon, son of James and Lucy Tarr, July 15.§

Oliver, son of Sam^l. and Ruth Tarr, July 29.§

Dolly, dau. of John and Rachel Proctor, Aug. 5.§*

Anne, dau. of Henry and Anne Davis, Aug. 12.§

Thomas, son of Jesse and Martha Savel, Aug. 19.§

Oliver, son of Oliver and Deborah Steavens, and Bettie, dau. of Sam^l and Mary Butman, Aug. 26.§

Elizabeth, dau. of William and Lydia Thomas, Sept. 2.†

Eben^r, son of Steaven and Judith Pool, Sept. 9.§||

Jonathan, son of Joshua and Eunis Tarr, Hannah, dau. of Jonathan and Martha Plats, and a son of Dick and Philis (negroes), Sept. 16.§

Hannah, dau. of John and Betty Tarr, Oct. 14.

Aaron, son of Caleb Lane, and Susannah, dau. of Daniel and Susanah Griffin, Oct. 28.†

Sarah, dau. of Tho^a. and Dorcas Dressor, Dec. 9.*

Sarah, dau. of Jams and Sarah Davis,* and Gideon, son of Gideon and Mary Lane, Dec. 16.||

David, son of Jacob and Lois Tarr, Dec. 23.*†

1765.

Mary, dau. of Jonathan and Mary Griffin, Jan. 24.†

Deborah, dau. of Steaven and Elizabeth Richardson, Feb. 10. Sojourner.

Solomon, son of Solomon and Abigail Lane, Feb. 24.†

Eunis, dau. of John and Eunis Thursten, and Elizabeth, dau. of Caleb and Elizabeth Norwood, March 3.*

William, son of Thomas and Mary Goss, April 7.*

Elizabeth, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, May 12.*

Mary, dau. of John and Sarah Row, May 19.*

Samuel, son of John and Rachel Blachford, and Lucy, dau. of Capt. Francis and Anna Norwood, May 26.*

Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary Corney, June 16.*

Job, son of Eben^r. and Mary Lane, and William, son of John Pierce, June 23.*

Esther, dau. of Mark and Deborah Pool, Aug. 11.*

Eipse, son of Benjamin and Mary Tarr, and Mary, John and Adam, children of John and Anne Boyd, Sept. 1.*§

Andrew, son of James and Sarah Parsons, Sept. 8.*

Ambros, son of Ambros and Deborah Griffin, and Joanna, dau. of David and Jessie Dennison, Sept. 15.*

*Sandy Bay.

†Squam.

§Abraham was not baptized. Adam Boyd settled in Essex, and left sons.

||Belong to Squam.

‡Died young, or moved away.

*Pigeon Cove.

†Squam.

§Sandy Bay.

||One day old.

Abraham, son of Dea. Caleb and Sarah Pool, Edmund, son of William and Ruth Boynton, William, son of Benjamin and Patience Knights, and Martha, dau. of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, Oct. 13.*

Martha, dau. of William and Martha Thusten, Oct. 20.*

Nathaniel, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr, and Esther, dau. of Daniel and Anne Thusten, Nov. 3.*

Anne, dau. of Jabez and Mary Row, Nov. 24.*

Tho^s, son of Tho^s and Margaret Oaks, Dec. 1.*

Amori, dau. of Caleb Lane, Dec. 8.§

Ephraim, son of Ephraim and Abigail Shelden, Dec. 22.*

1766.

Joshua, son of Joshua and Elinor Gamage, Feb. 2.

Sarah, dau. of Francis and Lois Pool, March 30.

Olive, dau. of Joseph and Annis Thurstont, April 13.

Zelom, son of Dick and Philis (negroes), April 20.

Esther, dau. of Lt. John and Abigail† Row, and William, son of William Rogers, May 4.

Anne, dau. of John and Anne Gamage, June 14.

Abiah, dau. of Jesse and Martha Savile, July 13.

Deborah, dau. of Anne, widow of Henry Davis, Aug. 3.

Martha, dau. of Samuel and Ruth Tarr, Aug. 10.

Jabez Baker, son of Capt. Nathan and Lydia Flecher, and Anne, dau. of Nehemiah and Bettie Grover, Sept. 7.

John, son of Isaac and Olive Pool, Susanna, dau. of John and Eunis Thurstont, and Bettie, dau. of Jonathan and Bettie Kindal, Oct. 9.

John, son of Caleb and Elizabeth Norwood, and William, son of Thos. and Hannah Tripe, Oct. 12.

*Sandy Bay.

†Second wife.

§Squam.

Alice, dau. of Rev. Eben^r. and Abigail Cleaveland, and William, son of Stephen and Judith Pool, Dec. 14.

1767.

Hannah Pool, dau. of John and Sarah Row, Feb. 15.

Benjamin, son of Jams and Lucy Tarr, March 1.

Mary, dau. of Eleazer and Sarah Lurvey, and Margaret, dau. of Thomas and Dorcas Dressor, May 10.

William, son of Thomas and Dorcas Robins,* May 17.

Abigail, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Clark, July 19(?).

William Davis, son of Oliver and Deborah Steavens, July 26.

Jabez, son of Jabez and Mary Row, and Lydia, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, Aug. 23.

Solomon, son of Solomon and Rebecca Norwood, Olive, dau. of Mark and Deborah Pool, and Bettie, dau. of Josiah and Rebecca Brooks, Sept. 6.

Thomas Parsons, son of Benjamin and Patiance Knights, and Nathaniel, son of John and Rachel Blachford, Sept. 20.

Andrew, son of John and Bettie Tarr, Oct. 4.

Benjamin, son of John and Rachael Proctor, Oct 18.†

Oliver, son of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, William, son of William and Martha Thusten, and Sarah, dau. of Moses and Mehetabel Cooper, Nov. 11.

Edmon Grover, son of Lt. John and Abigail Row, and Anne, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary Lane, Nov. 15.

Elinor, dau. of Joshua and Elinor Gamage, Nov. 29.

Abraham, son of John and Anne Boyd, Dec. 13.

Aaron, son of Francis and Lois Pool, and Rachael, dau. of Joseph and Rachael Lane, Dec. 27.

1768.

Henry Davis, son of Joseph and Agnis Thusten, Jan. 10.

*Also called Robards.

†P. Cove.

David, son of Benjamin and Mary Tarr, Jan. 17.

Hannah, dau. of John and Anne Gamage, Feb. 21.

Zebulon, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr, Feb. 28.*

Eliezer Butman, Joseph, son of Eliezer and Molly Butman, and Molly, dau. of Joshua and Eunis Tar, March 6.

John Pool, son of Anne Row, March 13.†

Abigail Lane, dau. of Eben^r. and Mary Grover, March 29.

Hannah, illegitimate dau. of Hugh and Elizabeth Richardson, March 27.

Abigail, adopted dau. of John Burns, and Nathaniel and Hannah, children of Daniel and Hannah Gott, § April 7.

Jonathan Plats, son of James and Sarah Parsons, April 10.

Susannah, dau. Joseph, jr., and Rachel Davis, April 29, Squam.

Lucy Maderson, dau. of Hugh and Elizabeth Richardson, May 8.

Molly, dau. of Thos. and Hannah Tripe, May 15.

Bettie, dau. of Steaven and Judith Pool, June 5.

Moses, son of Jeremiah and Mary Story, June 19.

Sarah, dau. of Abner and Ami Denison, June 20, at widow Lane's, Squam.

Jemima, dau. of Isaac and Olive Pool, July 3.

John, son of Thomas and Margaret Oaks, William, son of William and Susannah Haskins, Sarah, dau. of Thomas and Mary Goss, and Sally, dau. of Edmon and Sarah Grover, Aug. 6.

Rachael, dau. of Caleb and Elizabeth Norwood, Samuel, son of Samuel Butman, and Nathaniel, son of Daniel and Anne Thusten, Aug. 13, by Rev. Mr. Sherbon.

Jeremiah, son of Jeremiah and Martha Butman, and Sarah, dau. of Henry and Anne Witham, Sept. —, by Rev. S. Chandler.

Eben^r Davis, son of Oliver and Deborah Steavens, Nov. 25.

Hannah Perkins, dau. of Barnabas Dodge, Hannah, dau. of Nehemiah and Betty Grover, and Sally, dau. of Rob^t and Sarah Lewis, Dec. 4.

Steaven, son of John and Eunis Thusten, Rebecca, dau. of Thos. and Sarah Row, and Anne, dau. of Jonathan and Betty Kindal, Dec. 11.

Jabez, son of Jabez and Hannah Richardson, Moses Plats, son of Wil^m and Sarah Clark, and Patiance, dau. of Ephraim and Abigail Shelden, Dec. 18.

1769.

Anne, dau. of Timothy and Miriam Cottril, Jan. 1.

Deborah, dau. of James and Deborah Parsons, Jan. 8.

Eliezer and Ebenezer, twin sons of William and Ruth Boyonton, Jan. 15.

William Pitt Amherst, son of Capt. Nathan and Lydia Flecher, Jan. 29.

Abraham, son of Samuel and Ruth Tarr, March 5.

Else, dau. of Dick and Philis (negroes), March 12.

Anne, dau. of Capt. Francis and Anne Norwood, March 19.

Hepzibah, dau. of Jabez and Mary Row, March 2 [6?].

Lois, dau. of Ebenezer and Lois Annis, April 2.

Olive, dau. of John and Sarah Row, April 9.

Deliverance, dau. of Joseph and Rachael Lane, April 23.

Henry, son of Joseph and Annis Thusten, July 3.

Molly, dau. of Eliezer and Molly Bootman, July 9.

Amos, son of Josiah and Rebekah Brooks, July 23.

William, son of Joseph and Rebekah Witham, July 30.

Ruth and William, children of Joshua and Ruth Norwood of Mont Desert, Aug. 20.

Olive, dau. of Joshua and Eunis Tarr, Aug. 27.

*Drowned, unmarried.

†Called John Pool, son of John.

§Pigeon Cove.

Thomas, son of Thos. and Dorcas Dressor,* and Anne, dau. of Benjamin and Patience Knights, Sept. 3.

Henry, son of John and Rachael Blachford, Sept. 10.

Hepzibeth, dau. of Rev. Eben^r and Mrs. Abigail Cleaveland, and Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Clark, Oct. 8.

Edmun, son of Edmun and Sarah Grover, Oct. 29.

Abner, son of Hezekiah and Marthar Lane, Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer and Mary Grover, and Judith, dau. of John Robinson, Nov. 19.

Mark, son of Ebenezer and Lois Annis, Nov. 26.

Samuel, son of Daniel and Sarah Parsons, and Cornelius, son of Solomon and Abigail Lane, Dec. 24.

Lucy, dau. of Mark and Deborah Pool, Dec. 31.

1770.

Ruben, son of Ruben and Abigail Brooks, Jan. 7.

John, son of William and Susanna Haskins, and Rebecca, dau. of Solomon and Rebecca Norwood, Jan. 21.

Jonathan, son of Capt. Cornelius Fel-lows, Jan. 24, Squam.

Lucy, dau. of Capt. John and Patience Flecher, Jan. 28.

Susanna, dau. of Philomon and Susanna Caswaday, Feb. 11.

William Gott, so called, son of Martha Sheldon, Feb. 18.

Sarah, dau. of William and Sarah Gott, Feb. 25.

Anne, dau. of John and Anne Boyd, March 4.

Ruth, dau. of Joshua and Elinor Gam-age, March 11.

Hannah, dau. of Tho^s and Dorcas Rob-ins,† March 15.

William, son of Steven and Judith Pool, Feb. 25.

Joshua, son of Steaven and Hannah Sarjent, March 28, Squam.

John and William, sons of Jesse and Martha Savile, March 30, Squam.

Pierson, son of Jabez and Hannah Richardson, April 8.

Robert, son of Benjamin and Mary Tarr, April 22.

Solomon, son of Francis and Lois Pool, and Ebenezer, son of William and Mary Whitridge, May 6.

Daniel, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr, and Henry, son of Henry and Anna Witham, June 3.

John, son of Tho^s and Mary Goss, June 24.

Thomas, son of Tho^s and Sarah Rowe, July 8.

John, son of Thomas and Margret Oaks, July 15.

Sarah, dau. of William and Martha Thuston, July 22.

John, son of John and Anne Gamage, July 29.

Moly, dau. of Capt. Andrew and Mary Lane, and Betty, dau. of Jonathan and Abigail Stanwood, Aug. 26.

Miriam, dau. of Timothy and Miriam Cottril, Sept. 16.

Nathan, son of Nathan and Lydia Flecher, and Deborah, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, Sept. 23.

Lydia, dau. of John and Eunis Thus-ton, Oct. 28.

Tammy, dau. of Daniel and Tammy Marchent, Nov. 4.

Joseph, son of Joseph and Rachel Lane, Nov. 25.

Ebenezer, son of Jabez and Mary Row, Dec. 16.*

Benjamin, son of Capt. Joseph and An-nis Thusten, Dec. 30.

1771.

Sarah, dau. of Barnabus and Lydia Dodge, Jan. 30, P. Hill.

Esther, dau. of Gideon and Mary Lane, Feb. 3.

Solomon, dau. of Thomas and Dorcas Robins, Feb. 24.

To be continued.

*Died young.

†Same as Robards.

*Died at Portsmouth.

TO MY DEAR AND LOVING HUSBAND.

If ever two were one, then surely we;
 If ever man were loved by wife, then thee;
 If ever wife was happy in a man,
 Compare with me ye women if you can.
 I prize thy love more than whole mines of gold,
 Or all the riches that the East doth hold.
 My love is such that rivers cannot quench,
 Nor ought but love from thee give recompense.
 Thy love is such I can no way repay,
 The heavens reward thee manifold I pray.
 Then while we live, in love let's so persevere,
 That when we live no more, we may live ever.
 —Anne Bradstreet.

GOV. SIMON BRADSTREET.

Gov. Simon Bradstreet was one of the more substantial and able supporters of the Massachusetts Bay colony. He was born in Horbling, Lincolnshire, Eng., in March, 1603, being son of a non-conforming clergyman who died when Simon was fourteen years old.

After his father's decease, Simon was committed to the care of Thomas Dudley, with whom he remained for eight years. He then entered Emmanuel college, Cambridge, where he remained a year, having his studies frequently interrupted. He then resided, as steward, in the family of the Earl of Lincoln, and subsequently, in a similar capacity, with the Countess of Warwick.

Mr. Bradstreet married Anne, daughter of Mr. Dudley, with whom he had been brought up, she being but sixteen years of age. Soon after his marriage, he agreed with his father-in-law, John Winthrop and others, to emigrate to New England, and settle a colony. They accordingly sailed in the ship *Arbella* March 29, 1630, and arrived at Salem June 12.

Mr. Bradstreet spent the summer and winter in Salem, and the next spring, with others, commenced the settlement of Newtown, now Cambridge, residing there several years.

He was granted five hundred acres of land at Salem in 1639. He was also interested in the colony at Andover, building the first mill on the Cochichewick river, in 1644. After living in Ipswich a

short time, being there in 1645, he removed to Andover; and was eminently useful in promoting that settlement, being a selectman of the town from the election of the first board to 1672, when his wife died and he removed to Salem. He married, secondly, Anne, widow of Capt. Joseph Gardner, daughter of Emmanuel, and sister to Sir George Downing.

In Andover, Mr. Bradstreet did considerable business in sawing lumber, and shipping it to Barbadoes, where he exchanged it for West India goods, which he brought home and sold. His original residence in Andover was burned in July, 1666, and he built and lived in the house still standing in North Andover on the Boston and Haverhill road. In this fire the family suffered great loss, especially Mrs. Bradstreet, many of her manuscripts and books being destroyed.

Mr. Bradstreet lived in Salem until his decease, March 27, 1697, at the age of ninety-four, the nestor of New England. His remains were placed in a tomb in the ancient Charter street burying ground, his tomb bearing the following inscription, now entirely worn away:—

SIMON BRADSTREET,
 armiger, ex ordine senatoris,
 in colonia Massachusettensi
 ab anno 1630, usque ad annum 1673.
 Deinde ad annum 1679, vice-gubernator.
 Denique ad annum 1686,
 ejusdem coloniae, communi et constanti
 populi suffragio,

GUBERNATOR.

Vir, judicio lynceario praeditus,
 quem nec numma nec honos allexit.
 Regis auctoritatem, et populi libertatem,
 aequa lance bibiavit. Religione
 cordatus, vita innocuus, mundum et
 vicit, et deseruit, 27 die Martii
 A. D. 1697, annoque Guliel:
 3t IX et Aet 94.

Mr. Bradstreet came to New England as an assistant in the new government, and held the office forty-eight years. He was the first secretary of the colony, and

held that office for thirteen years; was deputy-governor five years, 1672-1679, and governor ten years, 1679-1686, 1689-1691. His title for many years was "Ye worshipful." He was one of the first commissioners of the United Colonies in 1643, and served many years.

In 1653, he vigorously opposed making war on the Dutch in New York, and on the Indians, and his influence and efforts succeeded.

In 1661 he was sent, with Mr. Norton, to England to congratulate Charles II. on the restoration, and to secure their charter privileges, in which they were successful.

Mr. Bradstreet was at the head of the moderate party when the king demanded the charter, and he suffered the reproach of those who objected to its surrender.

He strenuously opposed Andross, and when, in 1689, the people put down the latter's authority, they made Mr. Bradstreet their president. He continued at the head of the administration till May, 1692, when the new charter, establishing the province, arrived. Mr. Bradstreet was then eighty-nine years old, having been in the service of the colony sixty-two years.

He was puritanic in his religion, and prosecuted the Quakers so severely that Bishop, in his *New England Judged by the Spirit of the Lord*, called him "a man hardened in blood and a cruel persecutor." He was, however, opposed to the witchcraft delusion.

He was a just magistrate judged by the times, possessing prudence, sound judgment and strict integrity. Believing fully in his mission, he sought usefulness rather than popularity.

In his home life he was a tender father and loving husband. He took pride in his wife's poetical talents, and greatly mourned her death.

ADAMS NOTE.

Richard Adams, of Salem, came in the *Abigail*, 1635, aged twenty-nine, was a bricklayer from Northampton, with Su-

san, aged twenty-six, probably his wife. Perhaps he lived at Charlestown in 1674, and may have been the same who died Oct. 6, 1674, at Malden, whose wife Elizabeth died Nov. —, 1656. His will mentions his wife, probably not mother of any of his three daughters, Mary Clough, Sarah, wife of Edward Counts, both of Charlestown, Ruth Glover, and Hannah, born Jan. —, 1663, unmarried; and made executor Lazarus Glover, perhaps husband of Ruth.—*Savage*.

WILL OF MICHAEL CARTHRICK.

The will of Michael Carthrick of Ipswich, dated 16: 11: 1646, was proved in the Ipswich court 30: 1: 1647. The following copy is taken from the record contained in the Ipswich Deeds, volume 1, leaf 30, the original being missing.

I Michael Carthrick of Ipswich in New England Carpenter being weake in body but of good memory thanks be to the lord doe make & ordaine this my laft will & Testament in mann & forme following first I comitt my body vnto the earth there to be interred according to the discretion of myne executrix and my foule into the hands of god that gave it and as for my outward estate as followeth Impremis I leave my wholl estate of which I am now possessed in the hands of my wife to be improved by her for her owne & my childrens good vntill my sonne John shall accomplish the age of 21 yeares alſoe I give vnto my sonne John my howſe wherein I now dwell withth e barne out howſes fences & howflott wth all thapp^rten^{ncs} to them belonging and alſoe all other my lands & meadow of which I am now possessed to him & his heires for ever when he shall accomplish the age of one & Twenty yeares to be deliv^ded vnto him in good condicon & repaire fitt for habitacon & vſe alſoe my minde & will is That my two children John & Mildred ſhalbe brought vp by my wife vntill the tyme of the putting forth of my ſonne or at his full age & vntill the tyme of marriage or full age of my daughter Alſoe my will is that my ſonne

John shalbe by my wife kept at schoole pvided there be a schoole in the Towne where she liveth vntill the age of 14 or 15 yeares yet soe as that at tymes his mother shall have power as the condicon of the family & her neecessities shall require to take him off to be helpfull to her in her businesse as the overseers & his mother shall see cause further my will is that my sonne John at the age of 14 or 15 yeares as the overseers shall thinke good shalbe putt out to some trade and that his mother shall then furnish him with dubble apparrell & pay vnto the overseers six^l to be employed for his best advantage either for his putting forth or otherwise according to the discretion of the overseers further I giue vnto my daughter Mildred ten pounds to be paid vnto her out of the movable goods according to the appoyntm^t of the overseers when she shall have accomplished the full age of 21 yeares or at the day of her marriage she marrying with the consent of the overseers & her mother: further in case my wife shall marry whilst my children or either of them be vnder age my will is that my wife & her husband shall both stand bound to fullfill my will vnto my children according to the true intent thereof and that her husband shall agree with my overseers for the fullfilling of the same in defect whereof or of the due vsage of my children or either of them my overseers shall have power to dispose of them by removing of them or otherwise soe as they may see them supplied & educated according to the true intent of this my last will & Testam^t he or she paying according to the pporcon of the charge that shall soe arise about the children And further my will is that my wife shall not remove both or either of my children out of this Jurisdiccon without the consent of my overseers finally I doe make Sarah my loving wife sole executrix of this my last will & Testam^t desiring her to see all things therein to be pformed according to my Intent & meaning therein specified as alsoe I doe appoynt our reverend & faithfull Teacher m^r. John Norton & Robert Payne overseers of this my last will & Tes-

tam^t and in case of the decease or departure of either or both of them I give either or both of them power to appoynt an other or others in his or their place or places In wittnesse to this my last will & Testam^t I have herevnto sett my hand & seale the 16th day of the eleventh month 1646.

Michael
Carthrick

Sealed & deliv^ded in the p^resence
of vs whose names are vnderwritten
Robert Lord, Edward Browne.

ALLEN GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 140.

79

JACOB ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester June 13, 1721. He was a housewright; and lived in Manchester. He married, first, Sarah Lee Jan. 3, 1743-4. She died July —, 1765; and he married, second, Mary Tarring of Manchester (published Oct. 13, 1765). He died March 23, 1805, aged eighty-three; and she died Aug. 18, 1815, aged seventy-five.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 185—I. SARAH⁵, b. Nov. (?) 14, 1746; m. John Hill March 12, 1765.
- 186—II. JACOB⁵, b. April 23, 1749. *See below* (186).
- 187—III. LUCY⁵, b. Nov. 3, 1751; m., first, George Towgil (or, *Townit*; or, *Townit*) of Marblehead Sept. 13, 1772; and, second, — Whitney before 1804.
- 188—IV. BETHIAH⁵, b. Feb. 5, 1755; m., first, Samuel Driver of Manchester Dec. 1, 1772; and, second, Aaron Lee before 1804.
- 189—V. ISAAC⁵, b. Feb. 6, 1758. *See below* (189).
- 190—VI. AMOS⁵, b. June 8, 1761; lost at sea in March, 1770.
- 191—VII. NATHAN⁵, b. July 25, 1768. *See below* (191).

80

DEA. JOHN ALLEN⁴, born in Manchester Aug. 4, 1723. He was a yeoman and innholder; and lived in Manchester on the homestead which his father willed to him. He was one of the selectmen of the town in 1759, 1762 to 1769, inclusive, 1777, 1779, 1780 and 1781; town

clerk in 1777 and 1778; and a deacon of the church from 1758 till his death, a period of thirty years. He married, first, Lydia Osment of Manchester Feb. 26, 1744-5. She died Nov. 6, 1777, at the age of forty-nine; and he married, second, Elizabeth Pitman of Manchester Oct. 12, 1780. He died Feb. 28, 1788; and his widow Aug. 24, 1794.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 192—I. JOHN^s, b. Aug. 26, 1746. *See below* (192).
- 193—II. NEHEMIAH^s, bapt. Nov. 13, 1748; d. young.
- 194—III. LYDIA^s, b. Dec. 5, 1750; m. Samuel Edwards of Manchester Dec. 27, 1770; and was living in 1811.
- 195—IV. NEHEMIAH^s, b. Nov. 24, 1753. *See below* (195).
- 196—V. DAVID^s, b. Feb. 10, 1755. *See below* (196).
- 197—VI. ANNIS^s, b. May 1, 1757; m. Asa Herrick of Manchester Jan. 29, 1778; and was living in 1811.
- 198—VII. RUTH^s, b. Oct. 8, 1759; d. Nov. —, 1759.
- 199—VIII. JOANNA^s, b. Sept. 29, 1760; m. John Stevens Girdler of Manchester Dec. 7, 1779; and d. Aug. 30, 1841.
- 200—IX. MOLLY^s, bapt. June 19, 1763.
- 201—X. ELIZABETH^s, b. Jan. 9, 1767; m. Thomas Stephens of Marblehead March 9, 1786; and was living in 1811.

91

SAMUEL ALLEN^s, born in Manchester March 4, 1722-3. He was a farmer, fisherman and trader at different periods; and lived in Manchester. He married Sarah Marsters of Manchester Feb. 20, 1750-1; and died Dec. 12, 1814, aged ninety-one. His widow died Feb. 27, 1815, at the age of eighty-six.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 202—I. —^s (twin), b. in 1752; d. when a few days old.
- 203—II. —^s (twin), b. in 1752; d. when a few days old.
- 204—III. BENJAMIN MARSTERS^s, b. May 1, 1753; and was lost at sea in the spring of 1774.
- 205—IV. RUTH^s, b. July 25, 1755; d., unmarried, Nov. 14, 1772.
- 206—V. SAMUEL^s, b. Sept. 25, 1757; d. March —, 1781.
- 207—VI. EDE^s, b. Dec. 11, 1761; m. Robert Knowlton of Hopkinton Nov. 23, 1780.

208—VII. NATHANIEL MARSTERS^s, b. Nov. 3, 1767. *See below* (208).

92

AMBROSE ALLEN^s, born in Manchester Dec. 27, 1724. He was a mariner; and lived in his native town. He married Mary Bear (or, Bary—*publishment*) of Manchester Feb. 27, 1745-6. He was lost at sea coming from Lisbon, about 1757; and his widow died in Manchester May 9, 1799, at the age of seventy.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 209—I. AMBROSE^s, b. March 17, 1746-7. *See below* (209).
- 210—II. SAMUEL^s, b. May 9, 1749.
- 211—III. MOLLY^s, b. April 6, 1751; m. Jonathan Prince of Manchester Nov. 17, 1772.
- 212—IV. JERUSHA^s, b. Jan. 15, 1753; m. Benjamin Crowell of Manchester Aug. 17, 1775.
- 213—V. ELIZABETH^s, b. Aug. 4, 1756; m. William Hassam of Manchester May 15, 1780; and d. Feb. 10, 1833. He d. April 9, 1833.

95

WILLIAM ALLEN^s, born in Manchester June 9, 1731. He was a mariner; and lived in Manchester. He married Abigail Hooper of Manchester Nov. 7, 1751.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 214—I. WILLIAM^s, b. Dec. 3, 1752. *See below* (214).
- 215—II. ABIGAIL^s, b. May 23, 1755; d. Aug. 29, 1774.
- 216—III. JOHN^s, b. Aug. 5, 1757. *See below* (216).
- 217—IV. LYDIA^s, b. Sept. 20, 1760; d. Sept. 1, 1765.
- 218—V. HOOPER^s, b. Jan. 4, 1763. *See below* (218).
- 219—VI. ASA^s, b. July 4, 1766; d. Dec. 23, 1767.
- 220—VII. SAMUEL^s, b. Sept. 10, 1768; d. Sept. 22, 1769.
- 221—VIII. LYDIA^s, b. Aug. 14, 1770; d. Sept. —, 1775.
- 222—IX. —^s, b. in 1771; d. Nov. 13, 1773.
- 223—X. DANIEL^s, bapt. Aug. 9, 1772.
- 224—XI. NABBY^s, bapt. Oct. 27, 1776.

96

JOHN ALLEN^s, born in Manchester July 30, 1733. He was a mariner; and lived in Gloucester. He married, first, Sarah Ring of Gloucester (published Nov. 27, 1756). She died, administration being

granted on her estate March 27, 1758; and he married, second, Keturah (Rust *alias* Fuller).

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 225—I. SARAH^e, b. Aug. 30, 1758.
226—II. JOHN^e, b. July 25, 1760.

102

JEREMIAH ALLEN^s, born in Manchester April 16, 1728. He was a mariner; and lived in his native town. He married Eunice Gardner of Manchester June 17, 1748. He probably died before 1777.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 227—I. JEREMIAH^e, b. April 6, 1749.
228—II. EUNICE^e, b. April 27, 1751.
229—III. ABIGAIL^e, b. July 23, 1753.
230—IV. JAMES^e, bapt. Dec. 7, 1755.
231—V. DANIEL^e, b. March 15, 1758.
232—VI. OLIVER^e, b. May 3, 1760; d. Feb. —, 1765.
233—VII. NATHANIEL^e, bapt. Sept. 18, 1763.

109

JOSIAH ALLEN^s, baptized in Manchester Aug. 30, 1730. He lived in his native town; and married Rebecca Tewksbury of the same place Nov. 14, 1754. He died in the Revolutionary war in 1777; and his widow died in Beverly in 1821, at the age of eighty-nine.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 234—I. REBECCA^e, b. Jan. 27, 1758; m. Nicholas Woodbury of Manchester Dec. 28, 1785.
235—II. JOSIAH^e, b. Aug. 23, 1763.
236—III. THOMAS^e, b. Oct. 24, 1765; d. June 17, 1787, at sea.
237—IV. MARGARET^e, b. Sept. 19, 1767; d. Feb. 13, 1773.

112

JAMES ALLEN^s, born in Manchester Oct. 19, 1746. He lived in Manchester; and married Mary Jerewah* (or, *Gerrewah*—publication) of Manchester Dec. 13, 1767.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 238—I. ELIZABETH^e, b. June 7, 1769.
239—II. MOLLY^e, b. Sept. 23, 1771; m. Joseph Perry of Portland Dec. 3, 1801.
240—III. JAMES^e, b. Aug. 24, 1774; m. Anna Lee Nov. 6, 1803; and had three children. He lived in Beverly; and d., of fever, at the West Indies.

*"Deleware."—*Dea. John Price.*

116

EZEKIEL ALLEN^s, born in Manchester June 22, 1749. He was a cordwainer; and lived in Manchester. He married Mary Procter of Manchester Aug. 25, 1791; and died Aug. 20, 1794. She married, secondly, Maj. Burley Smith of Manchester Oct. 24, 1799.

Child, born in Manchester:—

- 241—I. EZEKIEL^e, b. Nov. 3, 1792; d., unmarried, March 9, 1873, aged eighty.

119

SAMUEL ALLEN^s, born in Gloucester June 3, 1726. He was a yeoman; and lived in Manchester. He married Sarah Goodrich (published Nov. 10, 1759); and they were living in 1796.

Child, born in Gloucester:—

- 242—I. JOSEPH^e, b. June 19, 1762.

120

JOSEPH ALLEN^s, born in Gloucester Oct. 10, 1727. He was a mariner; and lived in his native town. He married, first, Mary Plumer (published Nov. 25, 1748); and, second, Sarah Sargent, about 1754.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 243—I. MARY^e, b. Oct. 14, 1751.
244—II. JOSEPH^e, b. Nov. —, 1755.
245—III. EPES^e, b. Sept. 5, 1757.
246—IV. WINTHROP^e, b. Sept. 4, 1759; living in Gloucester, merchant, 1790.
247—V. DANIEL^e, b. July 26, 1761.
248—VI. SAMUEL^e, b. Dec. 22, 1763.
249—VII. KATHARINE^e, b. Nov. 24, 1766.
250—VIII. MARY^e, b. March 19, 1773.

126

CAPT. WILLIAM ALLEN^s, born in Gloucester July 8, 1744. He lived in Gloucester; and married, first, Experience Bennett (published Nov. 28, 1767); second, Tabitha Bray Dec. 13, 1770; and, third, Tammy Lane June 30, 1786.

Children, born in Gloucester:—

- 251—I. EXPERIENCE^e, b. Oct. 7, 1768; m. Henry Gunnison April 17, 1788.
252—II. RACHEL^e, bapt. Aug. 26, 1770.
253—III. WILLIAM^e, b. Jan. 23, 1773; m. Margaret (Mary—*church records*) Kinsman Dec. 3 (4—*church records*), 1800; captain; lived in Gloucester; and had children.

- 254—IV. ROBERT⁶, b. April 1, 1775.
255—V. JOHN⁶, b. Feb. 22, 1784.

131

ISAAC ALLEN⁵, born in Gloucester, was a mariner, and lived in that town. He married Elizabeth Littlehale June 17, 1760. Administration was granted on his estate Sept. 2, 1765. His widow married, secondly, James Blake, before Oct. 4, 1765. They were living in 1769.

Child, born in Gloucester:—

- 256—I. MARY⁶, b. Jan. 6, 1762.

136

EZRA ALLEN⁵, a twin, born in Manchester Jan. 15, 1737-8. He was a fisherman; and lived in Manchester. He married Lucy Bennett of Manchester Jan. 12, 1762; and was lost at sea in 1765.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 257—I. LUCY⁶, bapt. Sept. 11, 1763; d. Sept. —, 1765.
258—II. EZRA⁶, b. April 24, 1766.

137

BARTHOLOMEW ALLEN⁵, a twin, born in Manchester Jan. 15, 1737-8. He lived in Manchester; and married Jane Morgan of that town March 18, 1760. He died at sea March —, 1770; and she married, secondly, Lawrence McLaughlin of Manchester Aug. 31, 1772.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 259—I. JACOB⁶, b. in 1760; d. Oct. 23, 1774.
260—II. JENNY⁶, b. July 4, 1761.
261—III. ANNA⁶, b. Jan. 18, 1764; d. Nov. —, 1765.
262—IV. RACHEL⁶, b. Sept. 1, 1765.
263—V. BENJAMIN⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1767.
264—VI. BARTHOLOMEW⁶, b. Aug. 19, 1769.

139

ANDREW ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester April 15, 1743, was a yeoman and tailor. He lived in Manchester until 1774, when he removed to Wenham, where he remained until 1781, when he sold his farm there, and after living in Manchester until about 1789, removed to Hopkinton, N. H. He married Elizabeth Killam of Wenham May 31, 1767. She was living in 1789; and he died about 1818. He

was a soldier of the Revolution, and was at Ticonderoga in 1776.

Children:—

- 265—I. ANDREW⁶, b. Aug. 26, 1768, in Manchester; d. Sept. 26, 1769.
266—II. OLIVER⁶, b. Aug. 10, 1769, in Manchester.
267—III. ANDREW⁶, b. March 21, 1771, in Manchester.
268—IV. BETTY⁶, b. Aug. 16, 1773, in Manchester; d. May 14, 1775.
269—V. EZRA⁶, b. Sept. 4, 1774, in Wenham.
270—VI. HEPHZIBAH⁶, b. Nov. 12, 1776, in Wenham.
271—VII. EZEKIEL⁶, b. in 1780, in Wenham; m. Sarah Roberts of Hamilton; and lived there. They were parents of Dr. Justin Allen of Topsfield.

151

NEHEMIAH ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester Oct. 22, 1741. He married Elizabeth Butman of Beverly (published Nov. 12, 1762); and lived in Beverly till about 1775, when he removed to Blue Hill, Me.

Children, born in Beverly:—

- 272—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Nov. 18, 1765.
273—II. HEPHZIBAH⁶, b. March 30, 1767; m. Andrew Cleaves, jr., March 12, 1789.
274—III. HANNAH⁶, b. July 14, 1768.
275—IV. RICHARD⁶, b. Dec. 27, 1769.
276—V. THOMAS⁶, bapt. Jan. 19, 1772.
277—VI. AMOS⁶, bapt. April 25, 1773.

152

NATHANIEL ALLEN⁵, born in Beverly May 30, 1744. He lived in Beverly until about 177— or 178—, when he removed to Sedgwick, Me. He married, first, Mary Dodge of Beverly March 19, 1766; and, second, Joanna Thorndike of Beverly April 19, 1768. She was living, his widow, in Sedgwick, in 1789 and 1797.

Children:—

- 278—I. JONATHAN⁶, bapt. Oct. 1, 1769, in Beverly.
279—II. AMOS⁶, bapt. Sept. 27, 1772, in Beverly.
280—III. MOLLY⁶, bapt. Sept. 27, 1772, in Beverly.
281—IV. EBENEZER⁶, bapt. Aug. 29, 1789, in Sedgwick.

162

STEPHEN ALLEN⁵, born in Beverly May 30, 1764. He was a yeoman; and lived in Manchester. He married Elizabeth

Baker of Manchester Dec. 25, 1787; and died Sept. 2, 1805. She died Feb. 4, 1846, aged seventy-six.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 282—I. BETSEY^e, b. Dec. 23, 1788; m. Thomas Wells of New Hampshire March 22, 1807.
- 283—II. NANCY^e, b. Jan. 9, 1791; m. James Knowlton June 14, 1813.
- 284—III. JOAH^e, b. March 15, 1794; m. Enos Merrill of Hopkinton, N. H., March 23, 1817.
- 285—IV. STEPHEN^e, b. May 13, 1797; m. Nancy Cross April 5, 1827; and d. March 29, 1880, aged eighty-three. She d. March 10, 1864, aged fifty-eight. They lived in Manchester; and had eleven children.
- 286—V. OLIVER^e, b. Oct. 12, 1801; d. young.
- 287—VI. SUSANNAH^e, b. March 16, 1803; m. Samuel Crowell Nov. 20, 1825; and d. March 5, 1847.

To be continued.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS OF THE REVOLUTION.

Continued from page 131.

SOLOMON AUBIN of Newburyport; return of men enl. into Continental Army from 2d Essex co. reg., dated Essex, Feb. 16, 1778; joined Capt. Moses Greenleaf's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; enl., 3 yrs.; *also*, priv., Capt. Greenleaf's co., Col. Tupper's (10th) reg.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Feb. 21, 1777, to Oct. 4, 1778; reported, died Oct. 4, 1778; *also*, muster return dated Jan. 25, 1778; reported, taken prisoner at Hubelton.

JOHN AUGUSTUS of Salem; gunner, brig. "Union" (privateer), commanded by Capt. Jonathan Gardner; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Nov. 3, 1780; age, 29 yrs.; stature, 5 ft., 6 in.; complexion, brown.

JOHN AUSKENSEN of Marblehead; man, ship "Franklin," commanded by Capt. John Turner; descriptive list of officers and crew, dated Salem, Dec. 2, 1780; age, 17 yrs.; complexion, light; cruise began Aug. 8, 1780.

SOLOMON AUSTEN of Methuen; priv., Capt. Samuel Johnson's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; roll made up from date of

arrival at Providence, R. I., April 27, 1777; dis. June 27, 1777; service, 2 mos., 10 dys. Roll dated Bristol.

ISAAC AUSTIN of Methuen; Capt. James Mallone's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4½ dys.

ISAAC AUSTIN, JR., of Methuen; Capt. James Mallone's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 4¼ dys.

JOHN AUSTIN of Beverly; priv., Capt. John Gay's co., Col. Ebenezer Francis' reg.; pay abstracted for 2 dys., travel allowance sworn to Nov. 29, 1776.

JOHN AUSTIN, JR., of Methuen; priv., Capt. James Mallone's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 7½ dys.

JOHN AUSTIN, JR., of Methuen; priv., Maj. Samuel Bodwell's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3½ dys. [Name crossed out on roll.]

JONATHAN AUSTIN of Methuen; priv., Capt. James Mallone's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 6½ dys.

JONATHAN AUSTIN of Methuen; corp., Maj. Samuel Bodwell's co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 3½ dys. [Name crossed out on roll.]

SOLOMON AUSTON of Methuen; priv., Capt. Samuel Johnson's co., Col. Titcomb's reg.; arrived at Providence April 27, 1777; dis. June 27, 1777; service, 2 mos., 10 dys., on an alarm at Rhode Island; *also*, Capt. Johnson's co., Col. Johnson's reg.; enl. Aug. 14, 1777; dis. Nov. 30, 1777; service, 4 mos., with Northern army. Roll sworn to at Andover.

WILLIAM AVERAL of Gloucester; priv., Capt. Warner's co., Col. Little's reg.; co. return [probably Oct., 1775]; enl. May 3, 1775; age, 20 yrs.

AMOS AVERELL of Topsfield; priv., Capt. Stephen Perkins' co., which marched on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ dys.; *also*, pay roll for service from Sept. 22 to Nov. 16, 1776, 2 mos., 7 dys. Roll dated North Castle.

ISAAC AVERELL of Topsfield; priv., Capt. Stephen Perkins' co., which marched

on alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ dys.

To be continued.

ACRES NOTES.

Thomas Ackers married Lydia Whittell Dec. 26, 1699.

Lydia Akers married William West April 17, 1704.

—*Salem town records.*

Francis Akers married Rebecca Danford, both of Newbury, April 18, 1718.

Rebecca Akers married John French, both of Newbury, Jan. 31, 1739-40.

Lydia Akers married Benjamin Fellows May 4, 1758.

Hannah Akers of Newbury married Joseph Davis of Newburyport July 10, 1774.

—*Newbury town records.*

Moses Akers and his wife Hannah, and their children, Moses, Hannah and William, were warned out of Newbury, 1761.

—*Court records.*

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

172. William Tirrell married, about 1655, Rebecca Simpson, or Simpkins, daughter of Capt. Nicholas of Boston. Who were William's father and mother? Did he have any brothers and sisters? J. S. C. B.

South Weymouth.

173. John Colson married Susanna Lincoln (of Thomas), 1706, Hingham. John is supposed to have come from Salem. He moved from Hingham to Weymouth about 1713. Who were his parents? Did he have brothers and sisters? J. S. C. B.

174. I want to find out about William Dyer who married Joanna Chard, and Thomas Dyer who married Agnes Reed.

J. S. C. B.

175. Capt. John Vinson married Sarah Gurney, 1673. Who were his parents? Who were the parents of Sarah Gurney?

J. S. C. B.

176. Who were the parents of Dr. George Jackson, who married Joanna Pepperrell of Kittery, Maine, March 27, 1710-1? W. G.

Chelsea.

177. Who were the parents of John Patten of Andover, who married Mary Richardson of Dracut? She was born June 19, 1753. They settled at Temple, N. H. W. G.

ANSWERS.

45. The grandfather of David Nichols³ of Salem was Thomas Nichols¹ of Amesbury, perhaps previously of Malden. By his wife Mary he had son Thomas² born in 1670. Thomas² married Jane Jameson, and they were parents of David³ who was born in Amesbury Oct. 26, 1709. —*David W. Hoyt, Providence, R. I.*

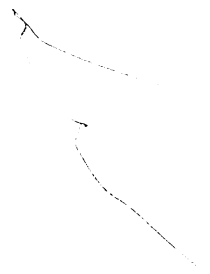
55. William Harris of Ipswich married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Newman of that place. She was born there Sept. 21, 1668, and was the wife of Mr. Harris in 1691, when her father died.—*Ed.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

NOTES ON SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF JOSEPH KELLOGG OF HADLEY. By Justin P. Kellogg, 8, Rue Eynard, Geneva, Switzerland. Paper, 26 pages, and folding pedigree.

CENSUS OF DEMOINE COUNTY, IOWA, 1836. Des Moines, Iowa, 1898. Paper; 43 pages; 8vo. This was published by The Historical Department of Iowa, having been edited by Prof. Benj. F. Shambaugh. It gives the names of the heads of the families, number of members of each, etc.

ANNIVERSARY EXERCISES OF BATTLE AND MASSACRE OF WYOMING. This is the report of the proceedings of the Wyoming Commemorative Association on the occasion of the 120th anniversary of the Massacre, July 4, 1898. The address was by Francis W. Halsey, of New York, on Pennsylvania and New York in the Border Wars of the Revolution.



in 1702, having devised her part of the estate to her son Edmund. He was a tanner, and retained the house until his death, Nov. 2, 1756, at the age of eighty-four. He devised the estate to his daughter Martha, who afterward married John Ward of Salem, a peruke maker. Mr. and Mrs. Ward conveyed the western half of the house and the barn and larger part of the lot to Nathaniel Gould of Salem, a cabinet-maker, Nov. 26, 1761,* and Mr. Gould sold it to Benjamin Coats of Salem, a cordwainer, April 19, 1773.† Mr. and Mrs. Ward conveyed the eastern part of the house and lot and shop and coal houses to William Northey July 25, 1769.§ The estate was owned by Messrs. Coats and Northey when the great fire of Oct. 6, 1774, destroyed all the buildings, together with the adjoining Tabernacle meeting-house, and other houses and buildings. At the time of the fire the house was occupied by Nathaniel Dabney, apothecary. By additions it had become very large.

Elizabeth Batter Lot. Edmund Batter devised this lot, in 1685, to his daughter Elizabeth, who was then a young child. She died, under age, in 1701; and her mother, who was administrator of her estate, conveyed the lot to Henry West, sr., of Salem, sadler, Jan. 20, 1701-2.|| Five days later, Mr. West sold the lot to Elizabeth's mother.‡ Mrs. Batter died in 1702, having devised it to her son Daniel, who became a merchant in Boston.

Mary Emerson Lot. Edmund Batter devised this lot, in 1685, to his daughter Mary, who was then a young girl. She subsequently married Rev. John Emerson, jr., of Gloucester, and, while living in New Castle, N. H., Dec. 22, 1710,¶ sold the lot to Benjamin Pickman of Boston.

Rev. John Emerson House. The north end of this lot down to the upper dashes was originally a part of the lot of Rev.

Edward Norris, and subsequently of his son Edward, who conveyed it to Edmund Batter Aug. 20, 1679.* Mr. Batter died in 1685, having devised it to his daughter Mary, who subsequently married Rev. John Emerson.

The middle portion of the lot (between the dashes) was a part of Mr. Batter's original lot, and he devised it to his daughter Mary. Both of these sections were conveyed by Mr. and Mrs. Emerson to Rev. Nicholas Noyes May —, 1697;† and Jan. 1, 1698-9, he conveyed them to Mr. Emerson.§

The end of the lot next the street was also a portion of Mr. Batter's original lot, and was conveyed by him to Daniel Andrew of Salem, bricklayer, Dec. 13, 1669.|| Mr. Andrew erected a house upon it, probably the next year; and, Dec. 17, 1677, conveyed the house and land to Thomas Gardner, jr., of Salem, merchant.‡ Lieutenant Gardner died in 1695; and Ju: 29, 1698, his representatives sold the estate to Stephen Sewall.¶ Mr. Sewall conveyed it to Mr. Emerson Aug. 16, 1698;*** and thus the whole lot became Mr. Emerson's.

In 1703-4, the rear sections of the lot were called by Daniel Batter his own pasture, but just what his interest was, if he had any, does not appear. He, however, Nov. 25, 1704, conveyed the entire lot to Joseph Orne, jr., of Salem, cordwainer;†† and, Jan. 8, 1712, Mr. Orne conveyed it to his brother Timothy Orne of Salem, cordwainer.§§ Sept. 11, 1734, Mr. Emerson having died, and leaving his widow Mary living at Portsmouth, N. H., she with her brother Edmund Batter, the surviving heirs of the original owner (Edmund Batter) released their interest in the house and land to Timothy Orne.|||

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 5, leaf 44.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 11, leaf 260.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 267.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 73.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 59, leaf 167.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 61, leaf 120.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 264.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 17, leaf 32.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 25, leaf 91.

|||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 67, leaf 24.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 107, leaf 249.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 133, leaf 236.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 126, leaf 172.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 16, leaf 26.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 63.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 22, leaf 225.

Captain Orne added to the house, bringing the front to the sidewalk, and making a gable in the street side at the western end, by raising the roof in front. The leanto must have been added very much later, as the framework is of sawn soft lumber. He died in 1753, aged seventy-one, having devised the house and lot to his sons Samuel and John. Nov. 11, 1760, these brothers conveyed the premises to their brother Timothy Orne.* In 1761, Mr. Orne built the house now standing next easterly of this house and removed thither, his son Samuel occupying the old house thereafter. Timothy Orne died in 1767, having devised the old house and lot to his son Timothy, who lived in Danvers. The son Timothy died in the winter of 1789-90, having devised the estate to his wife Elizabeth, who owned it until July 29, 1824, when she (being then of Boston) conveyed it to Robert Brookhouse of Salem, merchant.† Mr. Brookhouse conveyed it to Abel Hersey of Salem, upholsterer, Nov. 26, 1825.§ Mr. Hersey failed, and his assignees sold the estate to Larkin Thorndike and Betsey Varney April 14, 1829.|| Betsey Varney died, and her executor conveyed her interest in the property to Dr. John G. Treadwell of Salem July 1, 1836.‡ On the same day Dr. Treadwell conveyed it to Dr. George Osborne of Danvers.¶ Mr. Thorndike conveyed his interest to John Jewett Oct. 13, 1845;** and Mr. Jewett conveyed the same to Dr. Osborne Jan. 1, 1856.†† Dr. Osborne lived in Peabody, and died, intestate, in 1882. In the division of his estate this was assigned to his daughter Eliza D., who married Michael W. Shepard, and died in 1893, and the old house and land remain in her estate. This is one of the very old houses in Salem. Even the up-

per plates and beams are of oak, hewn about a foot square, and in the attic may still be seen thick planks hewn from the primitive logs. The picture shows the old house as it is now (see opposite page 171).

Daniel Batter Lot. This lot was a part of the original lot of Edmund Batter, who devised it to his son Daniel; and Daniel sold it to Stephen Sewall Feb. 3, 1703-4.*

Stephen Sewall House. The northern portion of this lot, down to the lot of Dr. Weld, was the western portion of Elder Samuel Sharp's field. Elder Sharp died in or before 1662, and his wife Alice survived him three years. Upon her decease this section of the field was divided among four of his children, the division lines running from east to west where the dashes are placed at either end.

To whom the northern strip was assigned the writer does not know, but it was "ye widow Eleanor Robinson's" in 1671. She probably had only a dower interest in it, and at her decease in 1674 it came into the possession of Edmund Batter, who died in 1685, having devised it to his son Edmund. The latter conveyed it to Stephen Sewall Oct. 9, 1696.†

The next strip was assigned to Elizabeth, first wife of Christopher Phelps. Mr. Phelps conveyed it to Mr. Sewall May 18, 1685.§

The third strip was assigned to Nathaniel Sharp, who conveyed it to John Turner June 5, 1671.|| Mr. Turner died possessed of it in 1680; and his widow Elizabeth subsequently married Maj. Charles Redford and possessed it. Upon her decease, Mr. Turner's only son and heir, Capt. John Turner, conveyed it to Mr. Sewall Jan. 10, 1697.‡

The next strip was assigned to Hannah Sharp, who afterwards married Peter Odlin.¶ They conveyed it to Mr. Sewall

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 107, leaf 159.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 237, leaf 9.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 239, leaf 290.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 253, leaf 32.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 299, leaf 88.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 299, leaf 89.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 359, leaf 241.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 538, leaf 224.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 18, leaf 74.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 12, leaf 2.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 124.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 136.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 96.

¶Peter Odlin's name is also spelled in the record of deeds, *Adley*, *Ardlee*, and *Odly*.

May 2, 1685.* Upon this part of Sharp's field (at the cross[†]) was erected about 1630 the block house or fort for the defence of the town, Mr. Sharp being the gunner.

The remainder of the lot came into the possession of Mr. Sewall as follows: The northern part down to the dashes was originally owned by Henry Cook, who died in 1661. Judith Cook, his widow, conveyed it to Joshua Rea, husbandman, May 21, 1662.† The next space (down to the next dashes) Mr. Cook's son John conveyed to Thomas Maule March 7, 1671.§ June 10, 1672, Mr. Maule sold the northern half of the strip to Mr. Rea;|| and also about that time Mr. Rea became possessed of the other half. He died owning the lot, and his son Joshua conveyed both this and the section above to Mr. Sewall April 6, 1685.‡ The next section (down to the next dashes) was a portion of the estate of Edward Norris, who conveyed it to George Booth, as a part of the consideration for the instruction of his son Edward in the trade of a carpenter, Jan. 9, 1677-8.¶ Mr. Booth conveyed it to Dr. Daniel Weld, who sold it to Mr. Sewall April 7, 1685.‡ The remainder of the lot was a part of the original lot of Edmund Batter, who conveyed it to Mr. Sewall Oct. —, 1681.** Upon this portion of his homestead, which was the first part he bought, Mr. Sewall erected his residence.

Mr. Sewall died possessed of this house and lot in 1725. Feb. 25, 1725-6, his children released their interest in the estate to their eldest brother Samuel Sewall of Boston,†† and he conveyed it to his brother Mitchell Sewall, esq., of Salem Dec. 2, 1735.§§ Mitchell Sewall died possessed of it in 1748; and April 16, 1751, his representative conveyed it to William Lynde of Salem, with the house, barn,

coach house, etc., thereon.* Mr. Lynde lived in this house, and died in 1753, bequeathing to his cousin William Lynde of Saybrook, Conn., a legacy, which was paid by an assignment to him of this and other real estate Oct. 3, 1753.† Oct. 21, 1774, Mr. Lynde conveyed the premises to Hon. Benj. Lynde of Salem,§ the grantor probably never having lived here. Judge Lynde died in 1792, having devised the house and lot to his daughter Mary, wife of Andrew Oliver. She died in 1807, leaving this and certain other real estate to the children of her deceased son Rev. Thomas Fitch Oliver. A partition was made among these children in 1810, the house and lot being assigned to the daughters, Sarah Pyncheon Oliver and Elizabeth Digby Belcher Oliver, both of Salem, spinsters; and they let the house to William Hook, a cabinet maker. He hired it until Aug. 17, 1816, when he bought the estate of the Oliver sisters.|| The ancient house was taken down by Mr. Hook on election day, 1830. The accompanying picture of the old house was made from a description of the same given by an aged person who was familiar with it (see opposite page 171).

John Mascoll Lot. This was a part of the original lot of Edmund Batter, who conveyed it to John Mascoll, jr., of Salem, gunsmith, Nov. 16, 1676.‡ The writer has not discovered evidence to show that a house stood upon this lot in 1700; though it is thought that John Mascoll built a house upon it immediately after his purchase, which was at about the time of his marriage. The title descended through his daughter Sarah, wife of Isaac Williams.

Henry West Lot. This was a part of the original lot of Edmund Batter, who conveyed it, except an eleven-foot strip on the east side, to Henry West of Salem, saddler, June 17, 1670.¶ Mr. Batter conveyed

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 43.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 37.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 157.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 182.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 125.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 76.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 39.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 70, leaf 58.

§§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 70, leaf 60.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 91.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 100, leaf 37.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 123, leaf 217.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 212, leaves 22 and 23.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 140.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 86, and book 6, leaf 108.





JOHN EMERSON HOUSE.



STEPHEN SEWALL HOUSE.

his house in 1649, the original lot running through to Williams' lane. Mr. Cook died Dec. 25, 1661. The estate then came into the hands of Theodore Price, who died possessed of it in 1672. His administrator conveyed it, with the barn and house in which the deceased had dwelt, to Hiliard Veren jr., of Salem July 9, 1672.* March 4, 1677-8, Mr. Veren conveyed the premises to Ezekiel Cheever of Salem,† Mr. Veren then living in the house. Peter Cheever was called the owner in 1682; and, April 14, 1684, Rev. Thomas Cheever of Malden (Ezekiel's brother) conveyed the lot, with the house, bake house and stable, to Mr. Noyes.§ Jan. 31, 1687, Isaac Cook, eldest son and heir of Henry Cook, the original owner, released the lot to Mr. Noyes.||

Rev. Mr. Noyes died Dec. 13, 1717; and his administrators conveyed the estate to Rev. Samuel Fisk, his successor in the ministry, July 18, 1718.† Mr. Fisk conveyed the house and lot to Benjamin Pickman Dec. 15, 1762.¶ In 1764, Mr. Pickman built the large brick house on the northeast corner of the lot, and the old house was taken down.

Lewis Hunt House. This lot was a part of Sharp's field, being the northern portion of the lot assigned to Nathaniel Sharp in the division of his father's estate in 1667. In the house standing upon the lot in 1684 Nathaniel lived, and it was probably the home of Elder Sharp, the father. Nathaniel was a mariner, and he conveyed the house and lot, for sixty-six pounds, to Capt. John Price of Salem, merchant, Dec. 18, 1684.** Capt. Price died possessed of the land in 1691, but the old house was gone. His only son and administrator, Walter Price, conveyed the lot, for forty-three pounds, to Lewis Hunt of Salem, mariner, Sept. 15, 1698.†† Mr.

Hunt immediately erected a new house thereon, and lived in it. He died possessed of the estate in 1717; and his daughter Hannah Hunt released the house and lot to her brother William Hunt Dec. 21, 1731.* William Hunt died in 1780 possessed of the "mansion house," bake house, barn and lot; and in the division of his real estate in 1782, the buildings and eastern portion of the lot were assigned to his son Lewis Hunt.† Deacon Lewis Hunt was a baker, and had his shop in the front end of the house. He died in 1797; and the children sold the estate to John Russell of Salem in 1829 and 1831. Mr. Russell died April 12, 1853, having devised the estate to his children, Rev. John Lewis Russell and Sarah Orne Russell. In August, 1863, while they owned the estate, the old house was taken down. The picture of it herewith given was taken about 1857 (see opposite page 178).

John Pomeroy House. This lot was assigned, in 1667, to John Norton of Salem, house carpenter, who married a daughter of Elder Samuel Sharp, this being a portion of the Sharp field. Mr. Norton sold it, with the house, to John Pomeroy of Salem, mariner, Oct. 4, 1674.§ The house was gone Dec. 16, 1709, when Mr. Pomeroy's widow Mary, then wife of John Foster, and her only son, John Pomeroy, conveyed the lot to Lewis Hunt.||

James Gillingham House and Edmund Batter Lot. These lots belonged to the widow Eleanor Robinson in 1656 and 1666. She lived in the house, and died in 1674, probably having a life estate only, Edmund Batter being the owner in fee. Mr. Batter died in 1685, having devised the house and land to his son Edmund, of Salem, tanner, Oct. 18, 1695. Edmund conveyed the small lot and the house to James Gillingham,‡ the house then being occupied by John Bligh. Mr. Gillingham took down the old house, probably in 1719.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 155.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 190.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 6, leaf 122.

||Essex Registry of Deeds, book 8, leaf 21.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 33, leaf 222.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 112, leaf 115.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 7, leaf 10.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 13, leaf 54.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 67, leaf 41.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 139, leaf 163.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 91.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 21, leaf 142.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 24, leaf 70.

The larger lot was conveyed by Mr. Batter to William Hunt of Salem, merchant, Oct. 2, 1734.*

John Milk House and Estate of William Lake House. Thomas Wilkes of Salem, shipwright, and his wife Mary, for twenty-seven pounds, conveyed to Thomas Hale of Newbury these two lots, the eastern end of the Benjamin Orne lot and the house on the Lake lot Oct. 1, 1656.† Mr. Hale evidently sold, prior to 1661, the eastern portion of the Orne lot to Ralph Fogg.

Mr. Hale conveyed the John Milk lot to John Milk of Salem Oct. 6, 1666.§ It is now nearly all included in Federal street. Mr. Milk built a house upon the lot, lived in it, and died possessed of the same in 1689. By his will he devised the northern half of the lot and house to his son John, and the southern half of the lot and barn to his daughter Mary Milk, to be equally divided lengthwise. His widow Sarah lived in the house. Joseph Wesson of Reading and wife Sarah, granddaughter of John Milk, sr., deceased, and probably daughter and heir of Mr. Milk's daughter Mary, conveyed the southern half to Joshua Hicks of Salem, shopkeeper, April 11, 1726.¶ The northern half of the lot was conveyed by John Milk of Boston and James Milk of Falmouth, Me., shipwrights, sons and heirs of John Milk, jr., to Joshua Hicks May 13, 1734.‡ The old house apparently was then gone.

Mr. Hale, then of Salem, glover, conveyed the Lake lot and the house to John Knights of Salem, mason, Nov. 6, 1661.¶ The house was small, and had a lean-to in 1666. For thirty-five pounds, Mr. Knights sold the lot, with the house and barn, to William Lake of Salem, set-work cooper, Jan. 18, 1665-6.** Mr. Lake died in 1680, leaving widow Ann and two young daughters, Abigail and Mary.†† The place was

released by William Allen and Abigail Allen, both of Salem, children of Abigail Lake, May 21, 1731, to Paul Langdon of Hopkinton, joiner,* whose wife Mary was daughter of Mary Lake. Mr. Langdon and his wife Mary conveyed one-half of the house and lot to Samuel Epes of Salem, mariner, May 24, 1732.† The house was gone in 1741.

Benjamin Orne House. The eastern end of this lot early belonged to Thomas Wilkes of Salem, shipwright, and his wife Mary. They conveyed it, with other real estate, to Thomas Hale of Newbury Oct. 1, 1656.§ Mr. Hale evidently sold it to Ralph Fogg prior to 1661.

This lot belonged to Ralph Fogg in 1656, the southern boundary line being upon a ridge made by Mr. Fogg by the digging of a ditch. He went to London, where he died, and his son and heir John Fogg of Barnstable, Devonshire, Eng., gentleman, conveyed the land to his (John's) brother Ezekiel Fogg of London, merchant, Jan. 2, 1674-5.¶ The latter conveyed it to William Longstaff of Salem, cordwainer, May 25, 1676.‡ Immediately upon his purchase of the lot Mr. Longstaff built a house thereon, in which he lived. Jan. 9, 1677, he conveyed one-half of the lot and house to Benjamin Horne¶ of Salem, tailor.** Mr. Horne evidently bought the other half, as his children sold the whole of the estate in 1734, by their several deeds, one of which refers to the house, in explanation why it was not conveyed, as follows: "Ye house being down."††

Estate of John Turner Lot. This belonged to William Brown, jr., merchant, in 1666, and April 18, 1671, to William Lake, who then sold it to John Turner. Mr. Turner died possessed of it in 1680. "Ye Turners" had it in 1696, and it was owned by Stephen Sewall in 1726.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 64, leaf 229.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 32.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 3, leaf 16.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 46, leaf 11.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 64, leaf 205.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 69.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 2, leaf 117.

††They continued to live here.

*Essex Registry of Deeds, book 56, leaf 259.

†Essex Registry of Deeds, book 60, leaf 175.

§Essex Registry of Deeds, book 1, leaf 32.

¶Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 124.

‡Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 137.

¶Afterward known as *Orne*.

**Essex Registry of Deeds, book 4, leaf 176.

††Essex Registry of Deeds, book 69, leaf 247.

THE READING OF THE WILL.

In rest so sweet and hardly earned
Was lowly laid the dead;
The living to the homestead turned,
With slow and silent tread.

They, though the solemn rites forbore,
The sordid wish conceived
To learn from out the goodman's store
The legacies bequeathed.

And some were glad, and others stirred
To angry thoughts of ill,
While listening anxiously they heard
The reading of the will.

WILL OF JOHN FAIRFIELD.

The will of John Fairfield of Wenham was made Dec. 11, 1646, and proved in the Salem quarterly court 8 : 5 mo : 1647. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of clerk of courts at Salem, book 1, leaf 77.

The 11th day of the 10^{mo} December 1646 : To god be the prayse, I John fayrefield beinge in perfect memory though weake in Boddy doe make this my last will and Testament in manner & forme as followeth, ffirst I Committ my soule into the hands of my faythful redeemer, through a liuely hope that when this frayle body of mine shall be laid in the dust I shall be p^rserued safe through his merrits and worthynes alone unto the great day of the Refurrection at what time my soule and Boddy beinge reunited together by the power of his grace and *the efficacy* of that his Alfufficyent mediation, I shall be Glorified together with him in his eternall kingdome : And as touchinge the outward goods of this life which, God of his goodnes haue giuen me my will and Pleasure is that they be disposed in such forte as here followeth :

Imprimis I doe Giue and Bequeath to Elizabeth my beloued wife my pte of house & ground which I haue in Coptnerhipe with Joseph Batchelder to her & to her Heires foreuer Item : I doe giue vnto my wife all my moueables within dores and without as namely my Cowes Cattle Swine Corne Houfall Impliments and vtensels Bed bedinge Lininge Woollinge Brafs Peuter mony Debts and whatfoeuer is

mine eyther in Pofsefion or accruinge or belonginge to me for her the said Elizabeth to haue and inioy the same as her owne fee Simple to dispofof of at her pleasure without Interruption or molestation from any other, and also my will is that my said wife shall haue the vse and occupation of the house I now liue in & the ground Appertayninge thereunto and of my fearme had from Salem ; vntill such time as Beniamen my yongest sonne shall Come to twenty yeeres of Age ; And then my minde and will is that this house & Land & my moueable Goods || then remaininge || shall all, be equally in the proportion devided, betwene my wife, and three Children || foe many of them as shall then *survive*||. And further this is my will that my wife shall fee the bringinge vp of my Children Christian Like and Honeftly and alsoe the due dispofofall of them vnto such honeft occupations or lawefull Callings or Conditions of life as she in her wisedome *with the advice* of the *supvisors of this my will shall esteem most meete, this her said* Care of them to extend towards my said Children vntill my yongest son Beniamine Comes to twenty yeeres of Age : And Likewise my will and pleasure is my sonne Walter shall rest himselfe satisfyed with what I heere haue done as Concerninge him and to take it as my minde and advice that he would approue himselfe dutifull vnto his Mother vpon whose Curtify he shall depend for ought elce he might expect : Alsoe my minde is my said wife shall make no estripp or waft of Timber fenfinge, and shall keepe my said houses in good and sufficient Reperrations and my ground futably fenced and inclofed accordinge as she finds the same duringe the said space of Tearme, and in Cause she shall dispofof her selfe in marryage that then she shall before the solemnizinge of the same enter into sufficyent band and security for the fulfillinge of this my will vnto the Supvisors, further my minde and will is that for my gunes and swordes : my Childrne shall haue the vse of them as need require Item I giue vnto Mathew Edwards my Cofsen Twen-

ty Acres of vpland lying within my
fearme had from Salem wth two acres of
middow to be laid out most indifferently
by my supvifors to inioy it at one and
twenty yeeres of Age.

Item I Constitute And ordayne Eliza-
beth my wife sole Executrix And my
Louinge and well approued freinds m^r
Henery Bartholomew of Salem and Rob-
ertt Hawes of Salem these two Supvifars
to this my laft will and Testament In
witnes where of I haue fet to my hand
And Seale :

In p^resents of the marke of
vs: John A Fairefield [SEAL]

Jo: ffiske
William ffiske
Robert hawes

ALLEN GENEALOGY.

Continued from page 165.

166

JONATHAN ALLEN^s, born in Manchester
March 16, 1742. He lived in Manches-
ter, and married Sarah Dodge of Beverly
May 29, 1764. He was a housewright by
trade.

Children :—

- 288—I. DAVID^s, b. June 30, 1765; d. Sept.
—, 1765.
- 289—II. JONATHAN^s, b. Oct. 23, 1766. *See*
below (289).
- 290—III. DANIEL^s, b. July 16, 1768. *See be-*
low (290).
- 291—IV. ELISHA^s, b. March 28, 1770.
- 292—V. DAVID^s, b. Feb. 7, 1772.
- 293—VI. MARK^s, b. Feb. —, 1775; d. Aug.
—, 1775.
- 294—VII. MARK^s, b. Feb. 9, 1777.
- 295—VIII. SARAH^s (twin), b. Feb. 20, 1779.
- 296—IX. MOLLY^s (twin), b. Feb. 20, 1779.
- 297—X. RACHEL^s, bapt. Sept. 2, 1781.

175

AZARIAH ALLEN^s, baptized in Manchester
May 24, 1741, lived there. He married
Sarah Leach of Manchester (published
Dec. 27, 1760); and was lost at sea in
1777. She died April 18, 1831, aged
ninety-four.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 298—I. SARAH^s, b. Dec. 26, 1761; m. Samuel
Quimby of Essex.
- 299—II. AZARIAH^s, b. May 12, 1763.

- 300—III. PATTY^s, b. June 8, 1765; m. John
Ayers of Manchester (published
Sept. 1, 1787); and d. April 14,
1849, aged eighty-three.
- 301—IV. ABNER^s, b. Oct. 9, 1767. *See below*
(301).
- 302—V. LYDIA^s, b. Oct. 20, 1769; m. Thomas
Low Aug. 19, 1792; and d. Dec.
28, 1853, aged eighty-four.
- 303—VI. MOLLY^s, b. Sept. 20, 1771; d., un-
married, July 8, 1856, aged eighty-
four.
- 304—VII. RICHARD^s, b. April 8, 1774 (baptized
in Ipswich as *Israel*). *See below*
(304).
- 305—VIII. JOHN^s, b. Jan. 1, 1776. *See below*
(305).
- 306—IX. ISAAC^s, b. Nov. 17, 1777; d. at sea
Jan. 5, 1803.

181

MALACHI ALLEN^s, born in Manchester
March 10, 1740-1. He was a fisherman;
and lived in Manchester. He married
Ruth Edwards of Manchester Jan. 12,
1762. She died Sept. 19, 1823, aged
eighty-two; and he died Dec. 10, 1829,
aged eighty-eight.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 307—I. MALACHI^s, bapt. Oct. 31, 1762; d.
Nov. 16, 1762.
- 308—II. MALACHI^s, b. March 4, 1764; d. at
sea June 17, 1787.
- 309—III. AARON^s, b. Aug. 28, 1765. *See be-*
low (309).
- 310—IV. WILLIAM^s, b. Dec. 4, 1766. *See be-*
low (310).
- 311—V. RUTH^s, b. Aug. 26, 1769; m. Thomas
Lee of Manchester April 21, 1791;
and was living in 1819.
- 312—VI. PRISCILLA^s, b. Oct. 5, 1772; m. Da-
vid Crafts of Manchester Nov. 29,
1792.
- 313—VII. ANNA^s, b. May 4, 1775; m. Joseph
Day, jr., of Manchester Aug. 12,
1798; and was living in 1819.
- 314—VIII. LUCY^s, bapt. Nov. 5, 1776; d. Sept.
12, 1777.
- 315—IX. SIMON^s, b. Dec. 27, 1778; m. Eliz-
abeth Brown Oct. 13, 1803; and had
four children. He d. Sept. 16, 1816;
and she m., secondly, Josiah Ober
of Beverly Dec. 26, 1825.
- 316—X. DANIEL^s, b. June 17, 1781; d. Feb.
9, 1783.
- 317—XI. LUCY^s, b. April 28, 1783; d., un-
married, Nov. 21, 1850.

186

CAPT. JACOB ALLEN^s, born in Manches-
ter April 23, 1749. He was a fisherman;

and lived in Manchester. He married Elizabeth Norton of Manchester May 3, 1772. He was lost at sea in 1780; and she survived him, administration being granted on her estate September 1, 1794.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 318—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1772; m. Nathan Lee of Manchester May 22, 1787.
- 319—II. ANNIS⁶, b. May 3, 1774; d. Sept. 24, 1775.
- 320—III. ANNIS⁶, b. Jan. 12, 1776; m. Daniel Low, jr., of Manchester Aug. 19, 1792.
- 321—IV. JACOB⁶, b. Aug. 4, 1777; d. Aug. 21, 1777.
- 322—V. PATTY⁶, b. April 6, 1779; d. Sept. 16, 1844.
- 323—VI. JACOB⁶, b. April 7, 1781; m. Polly Batchelder Aug. 3, 1807; and d. Aug. 1, 1812.

189

ISAAC ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester Feb. 6, 1758. He was a mariner; and lived in Manchester. He married, first, Rebecca Tewksbury of Manchester March 30, 1779. She died Sept. 10, 1807; and he married, second, Mary Foster, widow of Thomas Wells, Jan. 12, 1808. He served in the Revolution, for seventeen months as a private in the Massachusetts troops, and for eight months as a seaman on the transport schooner *Endeavor*. Mr. Allen died Sept. 26, 1841, aged eighty-four; and she died Feb. 1, 1843, aged eighty-two.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 324—I. REBECCA⁶, b. Feb. 24, 1780; m. William Tuck April 28, 1805; and d. in Lynn.
- 325—II. SARAH⁶, b. Oct. 16, 1781; m. John Woodbury of Lynn Sept. 14, 1802; and d. in Lynn May 6, 1835. He d. at Roxbury, 1876.
- 326—III. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Oct. 14, 1783; m. Seth Dodge of Beverly Sept. 10, 1810; and d. Oct. 16, 1862. He d. May 4, 1873.
- 327—IV. ANNIS⁶, b. Dec. 25, 1785; m. Isaac Galloup of Beverly Oct. 4, 1807; and d. Nov. 23, 1844. He d. Oct. 4, 1862.
- 328—V. ISAAC⁶, b. Feb. 28, 1788; d. March 9, 1790.

- 329—VI. JACOB⁶, b. Aug. 20, 1789; m. Lucy Galloup of Wenham Jan. 29, 1809; had fourteen children; clergyman; lived in Beverly, Wenham and Lynn, Mass., in Cavendish, Vt., and in Ticonderoga and Elizabethtown, N. Y. He d. Aug. 2, 1852; and she d. April 9, 1871, aged eighty.
- 330—VII. AMOS⁶, b. Aug. 18, 1792; d. Aug. 19, 1795.
- 331—VIII. LUCY⁶, b. April 28, 1795; d. June 1, 1797.
- 332—IX. LUCY⁶, b. June 27, 1797; m. James Austin of Salem Nov. 6, 1829; and d. at Lynn.

191

DEA. NATHAN ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester July 25, 1768. He was a housewright; and lived in Manchester, on the farm of his father, which he gave to Nathan. He was deacon of the church for about thirty years. He married Elizabeth Perry of Manchester July 5, 1792; and died July 21, 1837. She died Feb. 26, 1856, aged seventy-seven.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 333—I. NATHAN⁶, b. Jan. 13, 1794; m. Lucy Story Allen (425) Feb. 8, 1817; and had five children. He d. Nov. 9, 1826; and she m., secondly, Capt. Benjamin Leach Jan. 7, 1830.
- 334—II. JOHN PERRY⁶, b. April 12, 1795; lived in Manchester; m. Ruth Allen (421) Nov. 28, 1816; and d. Jan. 30, 1875, aged seventy-nine. She d. June 13, 1875. They had five children.
- 335—III. ENOCH⁶, b. May 24, 1797; deacon; lived in Manchester; m., first, Susan Marsten June 10, 1824. She d. Nov. 4, 1826; and he m., second, Eliza Peabody of Bradford. She d. July 16, 1833; and he m., third, Abigail W. Rogers of Maine June 17, 1834. He had three children; and d. July 8, 1842.
- 336—IV. MEHITABLE⁶, b. May 30, 1799; m., first, Daniel Allen Dec. 23, 1824; and, second, Joseph Allen July 4, 1832.
- 337—V. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Feb. 25, 1801; m. John Peabody of Bradford Jan. 14, 1840; and d. March 25, 1876.
- 338—VI. FOSTER⁶, b. April 26, 1803; m. Sally Dodge Dec. 2, 1824; and had no children. She d. May 24, 1838; and he d. March 21, 1839.

- 339—VII. MARY⁶, b. Oct. 6, 1806; m. Obed Carter, 2d, Nov. 17, 1825; and d. Aug. 7, 1876, having had no children.
- 340—VIII. JACOB⁶, b. Sept. 11, 1808; m. Hannah Marsten Nov. 17, 1831; and d., childless, March 1, 1835. She d. Feb. 19, 1851.
- 341—IX. NAOMI⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1810; d. Nov. 18, 1810.
- 342—X. ISRAEL⁶, b. Aug. 14, 1812; m. Maria Driver Sept. 25, 1834; and died in California July 29, 1850. She d. Oct. 2, 1858. They had six children.

192

JOHN ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester Aug. 27, 1746. He was a mariner; and lived in Manchester. He married Ruth Lee of Manchester April 19, 1768.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 343—I. JOHN⁶, b. Sept. 13, 1769; d. Dec. 16, 1769.
- 344—II. JOHN⁶, b. Jan. 5, 1771; d. Dec. 23, 1771.
- 345—III. RUTH⁶, b. June 18, 1772.
- 346—IV. DAVID⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1774.
- 347—V. ETHAN⁶, b. Aug. 30, 1777.
- 348—VI. LYDIA⁶, b. Jan. 7, 1780.
- 349—VII. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Feb. 21, 1782.

195

NEHEMIAH ALLEN⁵, born at Manchester Nov. 24, 1753. He lived in Manchester; and married Ruth Allen of Manchester Dec. 8, 1774. He died in Dartmoor prison; and she married, secondly, Jacob Cheever April 13, 1802, dying Dec. 5, 1824.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 350—I. NEHEMIAH⁶, b. Oct. 8, 1775; settled in Stoneham; had seven children.
- 351—II. JOHN⁶, b. Feb. 14, 1777; m. Sally Buttom of Salem about 1800, and had ten children.
- 352—III. RUTH⁶, b. June 13, 1779.

196

DAVID ALLEN⁵, born in Manchester Feb. 10, 1755. He was a fisherman; and lived in Manchester. He married Elizabeth Edwards of Manchester March 6, 1777; and died May 15, 1794. She died Dec. 13, 1832, aged seventy-four.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 353—I. ELIZABETH⁶, b. Jan. 6, 1778; m. Asa Richardson of Manchester May 29, 1809.

- 354—II. DAVID⁶, b. June 8, 1780; m., first, Polly Leach May 19, 1805; and had three children. She d. Aug. 3, 1814; and he m., second, Molly Hassam April 15, 1817. He died Nov. 16, 1823.
- 355—III. LYDIA⁶, b. July 12, 1782; m. George Hall Sept. 16, 1802.
- 356—IV. ABIGAIL⁶, b. Oct. 20, 1784; m. Joseph Godfrey of Boston.
- 357—V. JOHN⁶, bapt. Sept. 9, 1787; d. Sept. 29, 1787.
- 358—VI. RUTH⁶, b. Sept. 15, 1794; m. Prescott Batchelder.

208

NATHANIEL MARSTERS ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Nov. 3, 1767. He lived in Manchester; and married Elizabeth Lee of Manchester Dec. 10, 1789. She died Feb. 28, 1847, aged eighty; and he died Jan. 31, 1855, aged eighty-seven.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 359—I. SARAH⁷, b. Feb. 22, 1791; m. Samuel Collins of New York.
- 360—II. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Jan. 22, 1793; d., unmarried, June 20, 1887, aged ninety-four.
- 361—III. NATHANIEL⁷, b. May 14, 1795; d. Sept. 7, 1814.
- 362—IV. SAMUEL⁷, b. Feb. 7, 1799; m. Nabby Smith of Beverly; and d. May 24, 1874, aged seventy-five. They had ten children.
- 363—V. LYDIA⁷, b. Dec. 18, 1801; d. April —, 1818.
- 364—VI. BENJAMIN⁷, b. April 8, 1803 (?); m. Esther W. Caldwell of Ipswich; and had seven children. She d. April 14, 1869; and he died March 12, 1872.

209

AMBROSE ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester March 17, 1746-7. He lived in Manchester; and married Hannah Lee of Manchester Dec. 24, 1767.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 365—I. AMBROSE⁷, b. Oct. 25, 1767.
- 366—II. HANNAH⁷, b. Aug. 17, 1770; probably m. Capt. Ezekiel Leach of Manchester (pub. June 9, 1793).

214

WILLIAM ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Dec. 3, 1752. He was a mariner, and lived in Manchester. He married, first, Anne Lee of Gloucester Oct. 3, 1776; and, second, Sally Edwards of Manches-

ter March 29, 1795. She died Oct. 15, 1827; and he died Oct. 23, 1827.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 367—I. ANNA⁷, stillborn Dec. —, 1778.
 368—II. ANNE⁷, b. July 10, 1779; m. Samuel Driver of Manchester Dec. 9, 1800.
 369—III. POLLY⁷, b. July 5, 1781; m. Daniel Appleton of Beverly Nov. 22, 1814; and died Nov. 7, 1864.
 370—IV. NABBY⁷, b. July 10, 1783; m. William Maloon of Beverly (pub. Oct. 25, 1812).
 371—V. WILLIAM⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1785; m. Harriet P. Lee March 19, 1815; and had five children. She d. May 16, 1844; and he d. May 25, 1862, aged seventy-six.
 372—VI. CHARLOTTE⁷, b. May 11, 1787; m. Humphrey Proctor Jan. 25, 1806.
 373—VII. SUSANNAH⁷, b. Aug. 16, 1789; d. March 8, 1792.
 374—VIII. THOMAS LEE⁷, b. June 13, 1791.
 375—IX. MAHALA⁷, b. June 19, 1796; d. Oct. 12, 1825.
 376—X. WOODBURY⁷, b. Oct. 11, 1802; m. Sally F. Tappan March 4, 1828.

216

CAPT. JOHN ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Aug. 5, 1757. He was a yeoman; and lived in Manchester. He married Hannah Edwards of Manchester Nov. 22, 1779. She died July 25, 1819; and he died Oct. 20, 1822, aged sixty-five.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 377—I. JOHN W.⁷, b. Aug. 5, 1781; m. Joanna Girdler Oct. 12, 1805; and d. Aug. 4, 1847. She d. May 18, 1865, aged eighty. They had five children.
 378—II. HANNAH⁷, b. July 3, 1784; m. Dea. Andrew Brown Dec. 16, 1804; and d. Nov. 28, 1857.
 379—III. JAMES⁷, b. Sept. 8, 1786; m. Lydia Girdler March 26, 1812; and d. at sea June 27, 1833. They had five children. She m. his brother, Samuel, secondly.
 380—IV. NANCY⁷, b. Nov. 17, 1788; d. March 19, 1794.
 381—V. SAMUEL⁷, b. March 20, 1791; m., first, Mary Girdler May 21, 1816. She d. March 16, 1833; and he m., second, his brother James' widow, Lydia Allen, Feb. 16, 1834. He d. July 3, 1843; and she d. Dec. 29, 1852. He had four children.
 382—VI. FANNY⁷, b. Jan. 28, 1794; m. Samuel Cheever Sept. 3, 1815; and d. March 6, 1819.

383—VII. DANIEL⁷ (twin), b. May 27, 1796; m. Mehitable Allen Dec. 23, 1824; and d. Aug. 8, 1830. She d. Dec. 22, 1879, aged eighty. They had one child.

384—VIII. NANCY⁷ (twin), b. May 27, 1796; m. Abial Burgess, jr., July 15, 1818; and d. May 20, 1857.

218

HOOVER ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Jan. 4, 1763. He was a mariner; and lived in Manchester. He married Sarah Kitfield of Manchester Dec. 18, 1788; and died Nov. 11, 1815. She died Aug. 15, 1854, aged eighty-six. He served in the Revolution.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 385—I. HOOVER⁷, b. Dec. 25, 1791; d. Sept. 30, 1811, in Manchester.
 386—II. SARAH⁷, b. April 17, 1794; d. in Manchester, unmarried, June 11, 1812.
 387—III. HARRIET⁷, b. Aug. 29, 1800; m. Samuel L. Tuck March 29, 1825.
 388—IV. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1805; d. Feb. 28, 1826.

289

JONATHAN ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Oct. 23, 1766. He married Anna Edwards Dec. 26, 1786; and moved, in 1790, to Hopkinton, N. H., where he lived for several years. He then returned to Manchester, where he afterward lived. She died Oct. 11, 1840; and he died Dec. 5, 1849, aged eighty-four.

Children :—

- 389—I. DANIEL⁷, b. April 16, 1787, in Manchester; m. Lydia — of Hopkinton.
 390—II. JOSEPH⁷, b. Dec. 16, 1789, in Manchester; m., first, Mary Cheever March 24, 1814. She d. May 27, 1832; and he m., second, Mehitable Allen, widow of Daniel Allen, July 4, 1832. Captain Allen d. Feb. 5, 1875, aged eighty-six; and she d. Dec. 22, 1879, aged eighty. He had eight children.
 391—III. ANNA⁷, b. July 30, 1790, in Hopkinton; m. Asa Proctor of Londonderry, N. H., Feb. 14, 1819.
 392—IV. SALOMA⁷, b. Aug. 27, 1792, in Hopkinton; m. Benjamin Kitfield April 3, 1851.
 393—V. NABBY⁷, b. Aug. 18, 1794, in Hopkinton; m. Winslow Dustan April 3, 1817.

- 394—VI. ELIZA⁷, b. March 1, 1798, in Hopkinton; m. Varnum Dunton Sept. 20, 1817.
 395—VII. HOLTON⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1799, in Hopkinton; d. March 30, 1871, unmarried.
 396—VIII. JONATHAN M.⁷, b. Feb. 5, 1809; d., unmarried, Jan. 31, 1851.

290

DANIEL ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester July 16, 1768. He lived in Hopkinton, N. H., and Manchester, Mass., and married, first, Nancy Weir of Beverly about 1790. She died; and he married, second, Elizabeth Lurvey of Gloucester. Mr. Allen was a noted singer.

Children :—

- 397—I. NANCY⁷, b. Nov. 7, 1791; m. John B. Lord of Ipswich Oct. 7, 1817; and d. in Somerville April 27, 1874, aged eighty-two.
 398—II. ARTHUR⁷, b. July 29, 1793, in Hopkinton; lost at sea.
 399—III. JONATHAN⁷, b. Feb. 3, 1796, in Hopkinton; lost at sea Feb. 6, 1813.
 400—IV. LUTHER⁷, b. April 4, 1798; lost at sea.
 401—V. DANIEL⁷, b. June 10, 1800; lost at sea in 1824.
 402—VI. CALVIN⁷, b. in 1802; d. Oct. 13, 1832.
 403—VII. MIRANDA⁷, b. in 1812; d. Aug. 13, 1847.
 404—VIII. JOHN ARTHUR⁷, b. Oct. 5, 1817; m. Mary A. Crafts Feb. 29, 1844. She died June 29, 1884; and he died Nov. 29, 1845.
 405—IX. ELIZABETH⁷.

301

ABNER ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Oct. 9, 1767. He was a fisherman; and lived in Manchester. He married Lydia Lee of Manchester March 30, 1790; and died March 6, 1830. She died Aug. 19, 1852, aged eighty-eight.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 406—I. ABNER⁷, b. Aug. 24, 1792; m. Betsey Tuck Oct. 19, 1818; she d. Dec. 26, 1832; and he d. Jan. 12, 1867. They had four children.
 407—II. AZARIAH⁷, b. Aug. 25, 1796; m. Sally Russell Sept. 14, 1824; and d. Jan. 4, 1873. They had six children.
 408—III. ISAAC⁷, b. Oct. 15, 1798; lived in Manchester; trader; m. Mary Burnham Feb. 28, 1833; and d. Dec. 8, 1833, probably childless.
 409—IV. CHARLES⁷, b. May 26, 1801; d. Jan. 25, 1879, unmarried.

304

RICHARD ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester April 8, 1774. He lived in Manchester; and was a shipmaster. He married, first, Polly Prince of Manchester Dec. 6 (5—*Gloucester church records*), 1796. She died May 24, 1820; and he married, second, Bethia Driver Sept. 18, 1823. She died July 14, 1833; and he married, third, Rebecca Girdler Dec. 22, 1833. He died March 15, 1837; and his widow, Rebecca, died April 18, 1845.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 410—I. RICHARD⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1797; d. Aug. 5, 1832, unmarried.
 411—II. JONATHAN PRINCE⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1799.
 412—III. POLLY⁷, b. Sept. 11, 1801; m. Charles Johnson June 25, 1823; and d. March 15, 1872.
 413—IV. IRENE⁷, b. Aug. 10, 1803; m. Tyler Parsons, jr., April 14, 1824.
 414—V. JOHN PRINCE⁷, b. Oct. 2, 1805; d., unmarried, Nov. 16, 1868.
 415—VI. HENRY P.⁷, b. Nov. 14, 1807; m. Mary E. Potter of Hamilton Oct. 1, 1844, and had two children. She d. Sept. 22, 1869; and he d. April 2, 1885.
 416—VII. SAMUEL P.⁷, b. Oct. 19, 1811; m. Elizabeth Knight June 1, 1837; and d. Feb. 22, 1882. She d. Dec. 22, 1883. They had six children.
 417—VIII. AUGUSTUS P.⁷, b. June 10, 1813; d. Aug. 23, 1815.
 418—IX. CAROLINE⁷, b. in 1815; m. George Proctor Dec. 15, 1835.
 419—X. AUGUSTUS P.⁷, b. March —, 1820; d. in 1821.
 420—XI. SOLOMON D.⁷, b. April 1, 1826.

305

JOHN ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Jan. 1, 1776. He lived in Manchester; and married Ruth Leach of Manchester Dec. 26, 1797. He was a ship-master; and died Aug. 27, 1834. She died Oct. 13, 1843.

Children, born in Manchester :—

- 421—I. RUTH⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1798; m. John P. Allen (334) Nov. 28, 1816.
 422—II. JOHN⁷, b. May 23, 1801; killed on the beach June 6, 1814.
 423—III. BENJAMIN L.⁷, b. March 8, 1803; m. Hannah L. Foster Aug. 26, 1824; and d. Sept. 24, 1865. They had one child.

424—IV. ISAAC⁷, b. Nov. 11, 1805; m. Harriet Osborne of Salem July 28, 1836; and d. April 27, 1879. She d. Aug. 4, 1886, aged eighty-six. They had three children.

309

AARON ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Aug. 28, 1765. He lived in Manchester; and married, first, Lucy Story of Manchester Dec. 3, 1789. She died March 24, 1794; and he married, second, Sally Crafts of Manchester Nov. —, 1795. He died March 31, 1839; and his widow, Sally, died June 15, 1857, aged eighty-three.

Children, born in Manchester:—

- 425—I. LUCY STORY⁷, b. Jan. 1, 1797; m., first, Nathan Allen (333) Feb. 8, 1817; and, second, Benjamin Leach, Jan. 7, 1830.
- 426—II. AARON⁷, b. Sept. 4, 1799; d. at Buenos Ayres, S. A., Sept. 26, 1824.
- 427—III. SALLY⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1801; m. Samuel Edwards Jan. 8, 1823; and d. Jan. 27, 1863.
- 428—IV. WILLIAM H.⁷, b. Sept. 21, 1803; m. Susan Poland of Hamilton May 8, 1845; and d. Aug. 25, 1875. She d. July 14, 1883. They had one child.
- 429—V. ———⁷, d. Feb. 11, 1808.
- 430—VI. ELIZABETH⁷, b. Dec. 28, 1808; m. William Young of Lanesville, Gloucester, April 20, 1842; and d. in Manchester April 26, 1883.
- 431—VII. RUTH ANN⁷, b. April 18, 1813; m., first, John Lothrop of Augusta, Me., Aug. 20, 1839; and, second, Capt. David Carter Nov. 8, 1844.

310

WILLIAM ALLEN⁶, born in Manchester Dec. 4, 1766. He lived in Manchester. He married, first, Hannah Edwards of Manchester Nov. 9, 1789; and, second, Mary Hunt Feb. 12, 1804.

Children:—

- 432—I. HANNAH⁷, b. Sept. 19, 1791, in Manchester; m. Henry Allen of Salem April 10, 1811; and d. Oct. 15, 1818, aged twenty-seven.
- 433—II. PRISCILLA⁷, b. Dec. 6, 1795, in Manchester; d. Feb. —, 1806.
- 434—III. EVELINA⁷, b. Dec. 1, 1797, in Manchester; m. Capt. Thomas M. Saunders of Salem May —, 1823; and d. Oct. 19, 1879.

435—IV. WILLIAM E.⁷, b. July 10, 1806, in Salem; m. Sarah H. Wright; and d. at Gambia, Africa, Nov. 7, 1837. They had two children.

436—V. JOSEPH A.⁷, b. Feb. 10, 1808; d., unmarried, Nov. —, 1840.

437—VI. CHARLES H.⁷, b. July 31, 1810; m. Mary P. Wright April 7, 1836; and had five children.

438—VII. GEORGE F.⁷, b. Jan. 2, 1813; m. Laura Sprague; and was lost at sea, from ship "Celestial," Nov. 8, 1852. They had two children.

439—VIII. FREDERICK F.⁷, b. May 6, 1816; d. Sept. 22, 1818.

OLD NORFOLK COUNTY RECORDS.

Continued from page 150.

Darby ffeild (his A mark) acquits Nathaniell Boulter of all debts from the beginning of the world, June 2, 1647. Wit: Edward Starbuck and John Redman. Elder Starbuck affirmed to his signature 22 : 1 : 1660, before Tho: Bradbury and Sam: Hall; and John Redman in court 12 : 2 mo : 1660.

Feb. 4, 1658, George Corlis and wife Joanna (her i mark) of Haverhill, for £42, convey to John Haseltine of Rowley my now dwelling house and four acres of land on west side of the little river by Steven Kent's house lot; and 6 acres of planting land I bought of Hugh Sharratt, bounded by Mr. Joseph Jowett and Hugh Sharratt. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Mary Littlehale. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 22 : 1 : 1659.

March 18, 1658, Matthias Button (his — mark) and wife Tegle (her T mark) of Haverhill, for £30 10s., convey to John Haseltine of Rowley 6 acres of planting land, bounded by highway, Steven Kent; 3 acres of upland, bounded by John Evers, highway to land of Robert Evers; 3 acres in Hawke's meadow, bounded by Thomas Eyer; and 3 commonages. Wit: Roger Lamton and Richard Littlehale. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 22 : 1 : 1659.

March 20, 1659-60, Edward Cottell (his II mark) of Salisbury, for 40s., bargains to sell to John Haseltine of Salisbury 4 acres of marsh in Salisbury, bound-

ed by the great river Merrimack, Theophilus Satchwell and grantor. Wit: Abraha Whittiker and Peter Nash. Ack. in court 10: 2 mo: 1660.

May 16, 1659, William Simons (also, *Symons*) (his A mark) of Haverhill and wife Elizabeth (signed by mark), for £20, conveyed to John Haseltine of Rowley 11 acres of land by the house grantee bought of George Corlis, and four commonages. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Abraham Whiticker. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 22: 1: 1659.

Feb. 8, 1659, Steven Kent of Haverhill and wife Ann, for £3, conveyed to Jn^o. Haseltine of Rowley four acres of privilege land, bounded by Mr. Joseph Jewett, highway and great river. Wit: Richard Littlehale and Tho: Eaton. Ack. before Symon Bradstreet 22: 1: 1659.

John Godfrey (his IO mark) of Andover releases Willi: Simons of Haverhill from all debts April 13, 1660. Ack. in court 13: 2: 1660.

To be continued.

NOTE.

"On the 12th instant died at Taunton, much lamented, Mrs. Elizabeth Lufcombe, the wife of Robert Lufcombe, Esq; she was relict of the Rev. Mr. John Chandler, of Billerica, deceased, and daughter of Mr. Samuel White, of Haverhill."—*Essex Gazette*, Oct. 18-25, 1768.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
Answers are solicited.

178. Who were the parents and grandparents of Hannah Allen who married, in 1659, Peter Ayer of Haverhill, Mass.?

Norfolk, Va.

A.

179. Who was Hephzibah, wife of Ephraim Wildes of Topsfield? They were married about 1730.

E. T.

ANSWERS.

73. Was it not Henry Newcomb that married Mary Coas, instead of William?—*Ed.*

96. Peter Cloyse, sen., of Salem Village, 1692, was husband of Sarah (Town) Cloyse. In his deed disposing of his real estate in Salem Village preparatory to his removal to Framingham, Oct. 30, 1693, his wife Sarah released dower.—*Ed.*

101. Richard Leach and wife Abigail sell woodland, in 1722, that belonged to the estate "of our brother Samuel Woodbury deceased," appertaining also to the "estate of our brother Benjamin Woodbury." It is probable that the wife Abigail was a Woodbury, and a widow Foster when he married her.—*Ed.*

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

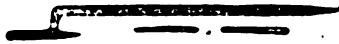
RAMBLES ABOUT OLD IPSWICH. Ipswich, 1898. The Ipswich Historical Society has prepared and The Independent Press has published a fine and interesting souvenir of the ancient town. Sixty-four half-tone illustrations of historic and picturesque places are given, the text being by Rev. T. Frank Waters, president of the society. Price, 75 cents.

GOVERNOR THOMAS DUDLEY'S LETTER TO THE COUNTESS OF LINCOLN, MARCH, 1631, is the American Colonial tract for August, 1898. It contains considerable of interest to Essex county, concerning the Indians and their sagamores, the death of the wife of Rev. Mr. Skelton, and several other incidents connected with Salem history.

HISTORY OF THE WAGENSELLER FAMILY IN AMERICA. By Geo. W. Wagenseller. Middleburgh, Pa., 1898. The Wagenseller Publishing Company, of Middleburgh, has issued this volume of 325 pages, in cloth. It contains fourteen illustrations, most of them being portraits. The genealogy of the descendants of Christopher Wagenseil from 1743, with full and interesting biographical sketches, comprise the body of the work. The remainder is devoted to the King, Orwig, Forrer and other allied families. There is also an index of names other than Wagenseller. Price, \$3.00.

which would keep in motion twisting and untwisting for some minutes.

Most families, however, had one or more iron rods called spits. The spit was thrust through the meat to be roasted which was then securely fastened in an even mass by thin and narrow pieces of



SPIT AND SKEWERS.

iron about seven inches in length. This was done by thrusting the skewers through the meat and through the holes in the spit. Dr. Felt says that skewers were sometimes made of wood. The spit was placed horizontally above the hearth before the open fire, the ends resting on supports in such a way that it could be turned. In the early days, poor boys were hired to turn the spit, and they throve on the gravy that fell into the dripping pan. The Belknap inventory contains the first mention of a spit in Essex county.

Swift refers to the spit in the following couplet :—

“With Peggy Dixon thoughtful sit,
Contriving for the pot and spit.”

Remembering the days of the spit, the reader will undoubtedly recall the old expression, “Done to a turn.”

Whether the roasting was done on a spit or cord the meat was repeatedly basted with gravy from the dripping pan, which was placed below the meat to catch the fat that fell therefrom. The first mention of a dripping pan here is also found in the Belknap inventory. It is still used, though now it holds in the baking-oven both meat and gravy.

The constant attention that had to be bestowed upon a roast was a burden upon the early cooks, and a mechanical contrivance to keep the spit in motion was invented, being named a jack. The power was obtained from heavy weights. The machine was fastened above the fireplace, and was connected with the spit by a belt. It had to be wound up, there being a ratchet within the drum next to the large

lower cog-wheel. The frontispiece is a picture of an ancient jack. The spits used with jacks were heavier than others. Jacks remained in common use until they were superseded by tin kitchens about 1790.

Pope notices the jack as follows :—

“Some strain in rhyme; the muses, on their racks,
Scream like the winding of ten thousand jacks.

The tin kitchen, which caused the passing of the jack, was a tin cover which was placed upon the hearth over the roast, the side next to the fire being the only one open. The cover collected the heat and applied it, in some degree, to all sides of the meat. The engraving shows how the



TIN KITCHEN.

spit was placed in this frame, and how it was turned by the handle. Around the handle end of the spit were a series of small holes. The little point projecting from the back part of the handle was inserted in these holes, one at a time, resting for a few moments in each one successively, thus holding the roast securely in the same position until a partial turn was given by moving the point to the next hole. This was a great improvement; still, the necessity of constant watchfulness and frequent turning of the meat remained.

The brick ovens of our fathers must not be forgotten. From the earliest settlement until recent times ovens were built by the side of the kitchen fireplace, at a convenient height. They were flat on the bottom and arched above. Some of them were quite deep, and a thin shovel, made of wood or iron, called a peel, was necessary to move in and out the pots of brown bread, Indian pudding and beans. The bricks were first heated by a roaring wood fire in the oven itself, which was continued

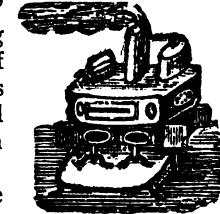
until they were sufficiently hot. The remains of the fire were then removed, and the oven thoroughly swept. The earthen pots of prepared bread, pudding and beans were placed therein, and the entrance closed. After the gradual and thorough baking of from twelve to fifteen hours these products of the culinary art came forth with a flavor and deliciousness that is rare in these days of modern cookery.

Stoves superseded these ancient methods of cooking early in this century. They provided for boiling, baking, frying, broiling and roasting. One can hardly realize in these days of labor-saving inventions and the almost automatic methods of cooking what it was to be a good cook two hundred or less years ago.

The first cooking stoves that the writer has found advertised were offered for sale in 1820. These were the Lawrence & Mellen stoves. The advertisement stated that, "The oven is so constructed that the fire passes entirely around so that they bake perfectly even in every part of the oven. They are calculated for the use of three boilers, which will do the cooking and washing of any common family; and the boilers are brought in contact with the fire, to the best possible advantage, so as to make a great saving of fuel; and they have the advantage of an open fire sufficient to roast by."

The following are engravings of two cooking stoves that were offered for sale in Salem in 1834.

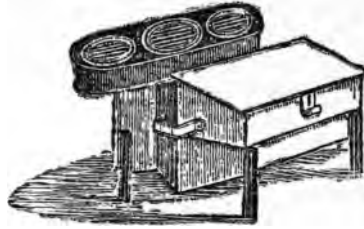
At the same time Frothingham & Cross were selling the Pierpont Doric



stove, for coal, at their store on Front street, in Salem.



In 1841, the same firm were selling Chilson's Improved Yankee Baker, which is so well remembered by our aged people.



THE YANKEE BAKER.

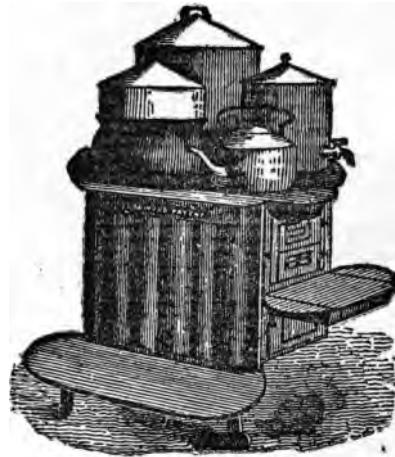
Three years later, Dr. Beriah Douglass' Patent Air-Tight cooking stove, shown herewith, was advertised.



It burned wood or coal, and was warranted to save half of the amount of fuel consumed by other stoves. Lewis' Patent Improved

cooking stove was also in use at that time.

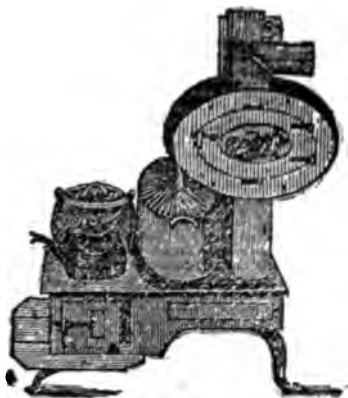
In 1845, there was introduced into this county Stewart's Air-Tight cooking stove, shown herewith. It burned either wood or



STEWART'S AIR-TIGHT COOKING STOVE.

coal. This stove was awarded the silver medal, by the Massachusetts Charitable Mechanic Association, at the fair in September, 1844, as the "best cooking stove."

In the same year, C. C. Doty was selling at his store in the Phoenix building, corner of Front and Fish streets, in Salem, Shepard's new heating and cooking stove.



SHEPARD'S NEW STOVE.

The excrescence on the funnel was an oven for the storage of heat, which could be transferred to other rooms.

Then came into existence the stoves (of which the following, made in 1847, is



one of the earliest styles) that the present generation know as old fashioned cooking stoves, such as the James, Atlantic, Hagar, etc.

NOTES.

Adam, a negro man of Samuel Johnson, married Dinah, of Ralph Lindsey, Feb. 20, 1766.—*Lynn town records.*

Amey, an adult negro, baptized June 22, 1783.—*St. Peter's Church (Salem) records.*

Stephen Adams of Ipswich married Mehitable Cummings of Topsfield Oct. 7, 1784.—*Topsfield town records.*

Thankfull Aborns married Jacob Perry July 19, 1776.

James Acester married Bethiah Dod Feb. 19, 1779.

Nancy Adams married Nathan Porter, both of Beverly, at Danvers, Aug. 8, 1784.

Nehemiah Adams of Salem married Rebecca Lufkin of Beverly Jan. 11, 1794.

—*Beverly town records.*

Mary Adams married William Heigett May 13, 1707.

Joseph, son of Israel and Sarah Adams, born April 4, 1788.

John Adams, 3d, married Susanna—. She died June 30, 1834, aged fifty-nine; and he ("jr.") died Nov. 20, 1834, aged sixty. Children: Susanna, born Nov. 13, 1799; Amos, born May 24, 1801; died April 25, 1808; John, born Feb. 26, 1803; Loisa, born Dec. 30, 1804; Harriot, born Oct. 28, 1806; Maria, born Feb. 24, 1809; Eveline, born Sept. 24, 1811.

—*Andover town records.*

Samuel Adams of Rowley married Elizabeth Plumer of Bradford Aug.—, 1786.—*Bradford town records.*

Andrew Adams published to Ruth Lufkin Feb. 23, 1774. He was born Feb. 1, 1751.—*Gloucester town records.*

"We hear from Newbury-Port, that on Wednesday last the Rev. CHRISTOPHER BRIDGE MARSH was ordained Pastor of a Church and Society, lately formed there being Part of the Congregation formerly under the pastoral Care of the Rev. Mr. Lowell, deceased. The Rev. Mr. Noble of Newbury, made the first Prayer; the Rev. Mr. Wibird, of Braintree, preached; the Rev. Mr. Chandler, of New-Rowley, gave the Charge; the Rev. Dr. Langdon, of Portsmouth, gave the Right Hand of Fellowship; and the Rev. Mr. M'Climtock, of Greenland, made the last Prayer."—*Essex Gazette, Oct. 18-25, 1768.*

THE WATCH OF THE WIVES.

Waiting and watching with tear-wet eyes
Till the last faint hope in the bosom dies;
While the waves crawl up o'er the chill white sand,
Those watchers long for a clasping hand,
And turn away with a thrill of pain,
But often pause to look again
From the rough dark rocks of the sea-beat shore,
For the gleam of snowy sails once more.

THE SHIPWRECK OF CAPT. EPHRAIM HOWE.

Edward Howe came from England, in the ship *Truelove*, in 1635, and settled in Lynn, Mass., where he was a lieutenant in the militia and representative in the general court. He died in April, 1639; and among his children was a son Ephraim who was born about 1626. Ephraim settled in New Haven, Conn., whence his elder brother Jeremiah had already emigrated. Ephraim became a sea-captain, and was engaged in sailing regularly, in a ketch, between New Haven and Boston, when the violent storm of September, 1676, prevailed.

Capt. Howe sailed from Boston on a return trip September 10th, having on board two of his sons, who were able seamen, two passengers and a boy. Contrary winds hindered them from doubling Cape Cod, and before they could do so the storm came upon them. They lost their rudder, and the vessel becoming uncontrollable they were carried out to sea.

Captain Howe became sick from exposure to wet and cold, but grew better. From a similar cause the oldest son died only eleven days after they had had their last glance at the hills of Cape Cod, and was buried in the sea. A few days later the other son fell a victim to exposure, and also died. The father felt his bereavement keenly, but, as he afterward said, their resignation and faith in Christ and their escape from a more terrible experience, which seemed certain to come, greatly consoled him.

Later, one of the passengers died, also from exposure. Only three were now left.

Winter was approaching, and something must be done. Should they attempt to

reach the coast of New England, or the islands of the south? They prayed earnestly, and cast lots, which resulted in the decision to try and reach New England. They made a new rudder, and sailed westward.

Storm after storm swept over them, and cold, piercing and terrific winds rushed over the billows. Captain Howe, lashed to the helm, stood for even thirty-six hours at a time to keep the prow upon its course.

A month had passed since they had decided to attempt to reach New England, when their improvised rudder was lost. They were too hopeless to construct another, and for a fortnight the vessel drifted.

For three months they had not seen land, and seven weeks had elapsed since they concluded to attempt to reach the coast. One day they heard breakers, and felt a peculiar motion about the ketch. They were upon a reef, with the waves breaking violently around them. They afterwards discovered that they were on a sunken island off Cape Sable, Nova Scotia.

Over the foaming breakers leeward, they saw dreary rocks rising from the water, the spray flying over them. But for the hidden rocks, the vessel would probably have been dashed to pieces. They immediately dropped anchor and got out the boat. As the wind held off and the violence of the waves diminished, they put a few things into the boat, in which they successfully landed. Hardly had they done so when the ketch was stove to pieces, and a cask of powder, a barrel of wine and some other things came ashore.

To their dismay they found that they were on a desolate island, with neither man nor beast inhabiting it. Perishing of hunger seemed hardly preferable to dying at sea. They formed a shelter, and when that had become too dilapidated to shield them from the elements they made a cave. A gun or two came from the wreck. With the guns and ammunition they secured their sustenance by shooting



the scarce gulls and crows, the only inhabitants of the island.

Food was so scanty that it was sparingly eaten; and at one time they were without anything for five days. They had become so accustomed to abstinence, however, that the stomach forgot its cravings.

The days dragged drearily. They constantly watched for vessels in the offing, not knowing that they were far from the course of commerce. They had been twelve weeks on the island when Mr. Augur, the passenger, died; and the boy followed a few days later, in April.

Alone, the days passed wearily to Captain Howe. The weather grew milder as spring came on, and he was more comfortable. He now noticed fishing vessels going to the Grand Banks, and vainly used every means he had to attract attention. At last his signal was seen; and from a vessel, belonging to Salem, a boat was sent to the island. With a heart full of joy at his deliverance he was received on the vessel, which arrived in Salem July 8, 1677, a few days after his rescue, ten months having elapsed since he sailed from Boston on his terrible trip. He returned to New Haven, where he was hardly recognized, being so much changed by his awful experience. He died Sept. 8, 1680, only three years after his deliverance, his death probably having been hastened by his sufferings.

WILL OF CHRISTOPHER YONGS.

The will of Christopher Yongs of Wenham, dated 9 : 4mo : 1647, was proved in the Salem quarterly court 8 : 5mo : 1647. The following copy is taken from the original instrument on file in the office of the clerk of courts at Salem, book 1, leaf 82. 9th of 4th 1647.

I Christopher yongs of wenham in the County of Effex in New England being at the day of the date hereof in good & pfect memory (although weak in body) blessing Almighty God therefore, doe make this my last will & Testam^t in manner as followeth

Inp^rmis I committ myselfe & mine into the hand of my gracious God & father in Jesus Christ, to be disposed according to his good pleasure, beseeching him for pdon of my sins, & relying on the merits of Christ my Savior for a glorious resurrection at the laft day.

It. as concerning the outward goods of this life I bequeath them as followeth as first of all that there be made out of my Cloath, linin &c. two suits ¶ of Appell ¶ a peece for each of my three Children ¶ to be sent into England wth them ¶ & then the rest of my Estate moveable & immoveable to be sold or disposed of according to the discretion of my executors, in pte towards the pviding for my Children whilest heere remayning in this land, & the seasonable transpotation of them ouer Sea into o^r Native County vnto Greate yarmouth in Norfk in old England, & the Residue that shall remayne to be sent over vnto my feffoes of Trust there, to be employed by them to the vse of my sd Children.

It. my will & mind is to bequeath my two daughters vnto my deere mother in Law m^{rs} Elvin. in Greate yarmouth entreating her, & my loving father in law m^r. Elvin her Husband, to take care of them, at what time the providence of god shall bring them ouer. when I due also hearby constitute my feffoes of trust together with m^r. John Philips of wenham or any one of these at that time surviving to see to the dispose of these my fst Children, & of what estate shall remaine to be distributed betwene them. And I doe bequeath my Son in Special vnto the care of the sd m^r John Philips if he shall then liue to be disposed of by him as his owne: these my children to be sent ouer vnto yarmouth aforefd. to be disposed of as specified

It my will & desire is, that my children during the time of there abode in this County shall remayne with my two Sisters, the wife of Joseph Yongs, & the wife of Thomas Moore of Salem, they to be allowed for the time by my executors what may be *convenient*.

It. I giue my greate Bible to my daughter Sarah, & my lesser bible to my

daughter mary & a booke entitled Of Gods
alfufficiency vnto Christopher my Son, to
be carefully p^rferred for them & to there
ufe, to enjoy as a remembrance of my af-
fection & welwishing towards them. & I
giue my booke entitled the Deceitfulnes of
mans Heart to my deere freind Ezdras
Read as a Testimony of my love towards
him.

lastly I doe heereby constitute & ordeyne
my trusty & weibeloued freind m^r. William
Browne of Salem. Ezdras Read of Wen-
ham, & the wife of Joseph yongs of Salem
executors to this my last will to fee to
the dispoze & transportation of my chil-
dren, || towards my buryall & paym^t of my
debts|| & to the Sale & dispoze of my ef-
tate as heerein is specified. & for ther
paynes & expences thereabouts my will &
mind is, they should haue reasonable fut-
tiffaction out of my fst goods, giueing an
accompt heereof vnto my Supvisor & final-
ly I doe heereby make my beloved freind
M^r. Hennery Bartholmew Supvisor of this
my will

Christopher Yongs [SEAL]
Sealed & deliuered in the p^rfence of
John ffiske
Edward spoulding

ROCKPORT BAPTISMS, 1755-1808.

Continued from page 158.

1771.

Amos, son of John and Sarah Row,
March 10.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan and Betty
Kindal, March 17.

Lydia, dau. of Daniel and Anne Thurs-
ten, April 14.

James, son of Andrew and Rachel
Davis, and Sarah, dau. of Jeremiah and
Patty Butman, April 21.

Rebecca, dau. of Thomas and Lydia
Gakwow, and Elizabeth, dau. of Nehe-
miah and Betty Grover, April 28.*

George, son of William Davis of Squam,
May 5.

Francis, son of Caleb and Jerusha
Norwood, May 8.

*One of these married William Gott, jr.

John, son of John and Patiance*
Flecher, June 9.

Isaac, son of Isaac and Patty Norwood,
June 16.

Isaac, son of Isaac and Olive Pool,† and
Jonathan, son of John and Rachel Blach-
ford, June 30.†

Four children baptised at Squam, July 7.

Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth
Clark, and Elizabeth-Davis, dau. of Wil-
liam and Sarah Clark,§ July 14.

Eliezer, son of William and Ruth
Boyonton, and Esther, dau. of Rob. and
Sarah Lewis, Sept. 15.

Eben^r-Harriden, son of Daniel and
Susanna Griffin, Sept. 24.

William, son of William and Sarah Gott,
and Lydia, dau. of Tho^s and Dorcas Dres-
sor,† Sept. 29.

Peter, son of Peter and Martha Rich-
ardson, and Rachael, dau. of Daniel Stil-
man, Oct. 6.

Sarah, dau. of Eliezer and Molly But-
man, Oct. 13.

Daniel, son of Benjamin Wheler, Nov.
17.||

Nathaniel, son of Joshua and Elinor
Gamage, Dec. 1.

Patty, dau. of Francis and Martha Har-
ris, Dec —.

Sarah, dau. of James and Sarah Parsons,
and Job, son of Job and Betty Parsons,
Dec. 15, of Folly Village.

Sally, dau. of Jonathan Pool, jr., Dec. 22.

1772.

Henry, son of Lt. John and Abigail
Row, Jan. 5.

Mary, dau. of Eben^r and Mary Grover,
Jan. 12.

Joseph, son of Steaven and Judith Pool,
Jan. 26.

Beulah, dau. Eben^r—Pastor—and Abi-
gail Cleaveland, Feb. 2.

Molly, dau. of Solomon and Rebecca
Norwood, Feb. 9.

Submit, dau. of Josiah and Rebecca
Brooks, Feb. 16.

*Married Maj. Francis Norwood.

†Died young.

§She married Ambros Thurston, son of John.

||Pigeon Cove.

Sally, dau. of Benjamin and Patiance Knights, Feb. 23.

Flory, dau. of Dick and Phillis (negroes), June 21.

John-Seaward, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr,* and Susannah, dau. of Emanuel Mason, July 5.

Mark, son of Mark and Deborah Pool, baptized by Rev. John Cleaveland, July 12.

Joseph, son of Edmund and Sarah Grover, July 26.*

Henry, son of William and Martha Thusten, and William, son of John and Anne Boyd, Aug. 2.

Andrew, son of Capt. Andrew and Mary Lane, Deborah, dau. of James and Lucy Tarr, and Susannah, dau. of William Haskes, Aug. 8.

Solomon, son of Francis and Lois Pool, Sarah, dau. of Timothy and Miriam Cottril, and Abel, son of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, Aug. 16.

William-Davis, son of Oliver and Deborah Stevens, Sept. 6.

Hannah, dau. of Oliver and Mary Griffin, Oct. 18, Squam.

Hannah, dau. of Joseph and Agnes Thusten, Oct. 25.

Amos, son of John and Eunice Thusten, and Anne-Baker, dau. of Edward and Rachel Low, Nov. 1.

Rebecca, dau. of Tho^a and Sarah Row, Nov. 8.

John, son of Peter and Mather Richardson, Nov. 15.

Hannah, dau. of Jabez and Hannah Richardson, Nov. 22.

Henry, son of Henry and Lucy Morgan, and John, son of John and Ruth Turney, Nov. 29.

Elizabeth, dau. of Ruben and Abigail Brooks, Dec. 13.

1773.

Ebenezer, son of John and Anne Gamage, Jan. 10.

Philomon, son of Philomon and Susannah Caswaday, Jan. 24, by Rev. Ob. Parsons.

Mary-Baker, dau. of Joseph and Rachael Lane, Jan. 31.

*Died young.

Abraham, son of Isaac and Patty Norwood, March 28.

Polly, dau. of Benjamin, 3d, and Lucy Tarr, May 23.

Annis, dau. of Thos. and Dorcas Robins, June 6.

Francis, son of Benjamin, jr., and Mary Tarr, and Abigail, dau. of Jeremiah and Martha Butman, June 13.

Daniel, son of Daniel and Mehetable Young, and Martha, dau. of Ebenezer and Martha Row, June 27.

Joshua, son of Henry and Anne Witham, July 25.

Elizabeth, dau. of John and Sarah Row, Aug. 8, by O. Parsons.

Sally, dau. of Henry and Mercy Tarr, Aug. 15.

Richard, son of Thos. and Mary Goss, Aug. 29.

Abner, son of John and Bettie Tarr, Sept. 26.

Sarah, dau. of Nehemiah and Betty Grover, Oct. 3.

Hannah, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth Clark, Oct. 10.

Anne, dau. of Jonathan and Betty Kindol, Oct. 24.

John, son of John and Mary Keezer, and Hephzibeth,* dau. of Ebenezer and Mary Grover, Nov. 21.

Thomasen, dau. of Daniel and Anne Thusten, and James, son of John and Sarah Davis, Nov. 28.

Mather-Perkins, dau. of Barnabas and Lydia Dodge, Dec. 5.

Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Margaret Oaks, Dec. 26.

1774.

Eliezer, son of Eliezer and Molly Butman, Jan. 16.

Hannah, dau. of Jabez and Hannah Richardson, and Honor, dau. of William and Sarah Gott, Feb. 20.

Jeny, dau. of Joshua and Elinor Gamage, March 6.

Joanna, dau. of Zechori and Anne Herick, March 20.

Esther, dau. of Daniel Stilman, April 3.

*Married Robert Stevens.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Lois Won son, April 24.

Samuel, son of Thomas and Dorcas Dresser, William, son of Hugh and Mary Parkast, Esther, dau. of Benjamin and Patience Knights, and Lucy, dau. of Henry and Lucy Morgan, May 8.

Josiah, son of Josiah and Rebecca Brooks, June 19.

Lois, dau. of Samuel and Lois Wonson, June 26.

Sarah, dau. of Ephraim and Abigail Sheldon, July 3.

Caleb, son of Caleb and Lucy Pool, and Jerusha, dau. of James and Sarah Parsons, July 10.

Isaac, son of Isaac and Olive Pool, July 17, by Rev. Obed^t Parsons.

Hannah, dau. of Jonathan Pool, jr., July 24, by Rev. John Cleaveland of Chebacco.

Elizabeth, dau. of William and Susanna Haskins, July 31.

Ebenezer, son of Edmon and Sarah Grover, Aug. 14.

Martha, dau. of Peter and Martha Richardson, and Hannah, dau. of Solomon and Rebecca Norwood, Aug. 28.

Louis, dau. of John and Eunis Thusten, Sept. 11.

Ruth, dau. Benjamin Witham, of Farms, Sept. 18.

Molly, dau. of Nathaniel and Elizabeth Clark, Oct. 22.

William, son of Caleb and Jerusha Norwood, and Betty, dau. of James and Deborah Parsons, Oct. 30.

Calvin, son of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, Nov. —.

Josiah, son of William and Martha Thuston, Dec. 4.*

Timothy-Kinchly, son of Philimon and Susannah Casaday, Dec. 18.

1775.

Eben, son of Ebenezer and Martha Rowe, Jan. 1.†

William, son of John and Ruth Turney, Jan. 8.

Sally, dau. of Stephen and Judith Pool, Jan. 15.*

David, son of Ruben and Abigail Brooks, and Judith, dau. of Joseph and Rachel Lane, Feb. 19.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin, 3d, and Lucy Tarr, and Sarah, dau. David and Molly Parsons, March 5, of Farms.

Tammy, dau. of Capt. John and Sarah Row, and Jams, son of Jams and Molly Low, March 12.

Miriam, dau. of Thos., jr., and Sarah Row, March 19.

Willard, son of William Grover, and Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer Thistle, March 26.

Samuel-Davis, son of Joseph and Annis Thusten, William, son of Joshua and Elinor Gamage, Charles, son of Lamuel and Lois Wonson, and Ebenezer, son of Thomas and Dorcas Dressor, Nov. 19.

Jeffry, son of Jeffry and Mary Parsons (of Farms), and Leah, dau. of Dick and Phillis, Nov. 26.

1776.

Margaret, dau. of Thos. and Margaret Oakes, March 10.

Hannah, dau. of Jeremiah and Martha Butman, July 7.†

Abraham, son of Willam and Martha Thuston, and Sally, dau. of Edmond and Sarah Grover, Sept. 8.†

Winthrop, son of Daniel and Anne Thusten, Nehemiah,§ son of Nehemiah and Betty Grover, and Susanna, dau. of John and Eunis Thusten, Sept. 22.†

Ebenezer, son of William and Susanna Haskins, Oct. 19.

1777.

Mary, dau. of Hugh and Mary Parkust, Jan. 12.

William, son of John and Ruth Turney, Jan. 19.

Nathaniel, son of Jabez and Hannah Richardson, and Daniel, son of Solomon and Rebecca Norwood, Feb. 2.

William Pitt, son of Isaac and Olive Pool, Feb. 9.

*Died in Maine.

†Settled in Georgetown, Me.

*Married Thomas Witham.

†Baptized by Rev. Obed Parsons.

§Died in Ohio.

Naby, dau. of Ebenezer and Martha Row, Feb. 23.

Naby-Row, dau. of Henry and Lucy Morgan, March 9.

Ebenezer* and Eliezer, twin sons of Daniel and Sarah Stilman, April 13.

Patience, dau. of Samuel and Lois Wonson, April 20.

Lydia, dau. of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, May 11.†

Josiah, son of William Grover, May 18.§

Martha, dau. of James and Sarah Parsons, June 22.

Rachel, dau. of Daniel-Barber and Rachel Tarr, July 9.

Rebecca, dau. of Jams and Mary Brown, Sept. 7.

John, son of John and Sarah Davis, Sept. 14.

Lydia, dau. of Thos. and Dorcas Dressor, Sept. 21.

Martha, dau. of Thos. and Sarah Row Oct. 28.

Lydia, dau. of Oliver and Deborah Stevens, Nov. 16.

1778.

Esther, dau. of Francis and Peggy Pool, Jan. 4.

Anne, dau. of William and Anne Bapson, Jan. 18, Squam.

Hannah-Burnnam, dau. of John and Hannah Andres, Feb. 1.

Benjamin and Sally, children of Benjamin and Anna Marshal, Feb. 22.

Hannah, dau. of Ephraim and Judith Sheldon, March 1.

Anna, dau. of William and Anna Low March 15.

Lydia, dau. of Solomon and Rebecca Norwood, April 19.

Lois, dau. of Capt. Mark and Deborah Pool,|| and Caleb-Prince, son of Daniel and Susannah Davis, May 24.

William, son of Joshua and Elinor Gamage, May 31.

Esther, dau. of John and Anne Gamage, June 7.

*Died young.

†Removed to Sedgwick.

§Son of Ebenezer Grover.

||Son of Joshua Pool.

Andrew, son of Capt. Andrew and Sarah Lane, June 14.

Richard, son of Asa Chedle of Barnard,* and Phineas, son of Mr. Byom of Barnard, June 21.

Polly (?), dau. of John, esq., and Theodora Yong, July 5.†

Joshua, son of Thos. and Eunis Goss, July 17.§

Robert, son of Robert and Patience Hooper, and Sally, dau. of Thos. and Mary Finson,|| Aug. 2.

William, son of Eunis Thuston, Sept. 20.†

Edward, son of widow Lydia Flecher Oct. 2.

Issabella, dau. of Eben^r and Martha Rowe, Oct. 4.¶

Charles, son of Benjamin and Lucy Tarr, Oct. 18.**

Betty, dau. of Isaac and Betty Norwood, Nov. 8.

John, son of John and Jerusha Kendal, Nov. 22.

Thomas, son of Thomas, jr., and Thomason Goss, Nov. 28.

William, son of James and Deborah Parsons, Dec. 13.

1779.

Samuel, son of Maj. John and Sarah Row, Feb. 6.

Lucy-Flecher, dau. of Samuel and Lois Wonson, Feb. 21.

Hannah, dau. of Caleb and Lucy Pool, May 13.††

John, son of Henry and Mercy Tarr, May 16.**

Susannah, dau. of Eben^r and Mary Grover, May 18.

William, son of William and Susanna Haskins, June 20.

Olive-Cleaveland, dau. of Isaac and Olive Pool, July 11.

*Mont Vernon.

†“Gunstaff”? Landaff, N. H.?

§Second wife.

||Removed to New Gloucester.

‡Removed to Sedgwick.

¶Son of John.

**Died young.

††Married Isaac Patch.

John, son of Eliezer and Molly Butman, and John-Calvin, son of Hezekiah and Martha Lane, July 18.

William-Thusten, son of Edmond and Sarah Grover, Oct. 10.*

1780.

William, son of Benjamin and Lucy Hale,† Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary Finson, Betty, dau. of Benjamin and Elizabeth Stockbridge, and Samuel (Shepard), son of Mary Keezer,§ Jan. 16.

Betty, dau. of Benj. and Betty Rowe, Jan. 30.

Esther, dau. of Abner Gott, Feb. 6.

William, son of Jeremiah and Martha Butman, Feb. 13.

George, son of Capt. Andrew and Sarah Lane, and Anne-Barber, dau. of Samuel and Margaret Davis, Feb. 27.

Susanna, dau. of Daniel and Mehetebel Yong, June 24.

Jemima, dau. of Joshua and Elenor Gamage, July 2.

Sarah, dau. of Maj. Asa Bixby, Aug. 20, Landaff, N. H.

Hannah, dau. of Hanah Tomblson, Aug. 4.

William, son of Willm and Ane Loo, and Pege, dau. of Willuem and Susenah Haskins (?), and Ester, dau. of Ebenezer and Pate Row, Sept. 5.

Samuel, son of John and Sara Row, John, son of John and Eunis Thuston, John, son of Jabez and Mary Row,|| and Molly, dau. of Issek and Molly Jakups, Jan. 3 [1781?].

1781.

Tamy, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary Grover, and Willum, son of John and bate Eadey, March 12.

Daniel-Barber, son of Daniel and Rachel Tarr, July 10.||

Joruse, dau. of Moses and Jerusha Norwood, July 18.

Anas, dau. of John and Anas Tarr, Nov. 9.

Batey, dau. of John and Polly Craven, Jan. 2.

*Living in Islesborough, Me., in 1860.

†Killed by a horse.

§Daughter of Stephen Pool.

||Died young.

1782.

Liday, dau. of Benjm and Elizabeth —, Jan. 2.

Saley, dau. of Andery and Saley —.

Nabey-Clavend, dau. of Willuim and Nabey —, Feb. 4.

John, son of Thomas and Mary Finson, June 13.

Jabez-Lurvey, son of Thomas and Sarah Rowe.

Daniel, son of William and Anna Low, Sept. 4.

Ana, dau. of John and Ana Pool, Sept. 7.

Peggy, dau. of Ebenezer and Mary Grover, Aug. 1.

Sally, dau. of Daniel Row, Aug. 2.*

Joshua Gamage, jr., and wife.

Lois, dau. of Ebenezer and Dorcas Pool, and Solom :-Gott, son of John Thurston, Aug. 2.

Richard, son of Richard and Naby Dresser, Aug.—.

William, son of Joseph Thurston.

Ebenezer, son of Edmund and Sally Pool, Aug. 2.

Roberd, son of Roberd Barker, Aug.—.

Betsy, dau. of Mr. Fete.

1783.

James, son of John Gamage, Aug.—.

Ester, dau. of John Gott, Aug.—.

Luse, dau. of David Elwel(?), Susanah, dau. of Ebenezer Tarr, and Reguse, dau. of Moses Nord, Aug. 2.

1784.

Stevond, son of Stven and Abgail Pool, and Henery, son of Henery and Mercy Tarr, July 10.

Debory, dau. of Joshua Got, Sept. 26.

Edmund, son of Wilim Haskins, Ebenezer, son of Samuel Davis, Ambers, son of Ambers Thuston, and Vens, dau. of Benj. and Eleseb Stobrg, Dec. 5.

Rabaker, dau. of Samul Tarr.

1787.

Jabez-Row, son of Tobis Laten, Anna, dau. of Solom Tarr, John, son of Thomas Finson, and Polly-Row, dau. of Benj. Stobrg, March 15.

Rachel, dau. of Job Tarr, July 30.

*Son of Thomas.

Marthe, dau. of Nathinel Tarr.
Joseph-Parsons, son of Joseph Dreser.
Sarah, dau. of Edmund Pool.
Ester, dau. of Daniel Davis.

BAPTIZED BY REV. EBEN^a CLEAVELAND.

1781.

Solomon, son of Jonathan and Sarah Pool, July 8.†

Benjamin, son of Edmon and Sarah Grover.

Daniel-Barber, son of Daniel-Barber and Rachel Tarr.*

Sarah-Abbott, dau. of Uriah and Mary Cross, Sept. 16, Lunenburg, West Coos.

1782.

Abigail-Cleaveland, dau. of James and Abigail Henderson, Feb. 3.†

Samuel, son of Samuel and Margaret Davis, Feb. 10.†

1783.

Josiah, son of Jonathan Pool, Esther, dau. of Jeremiah Butman, William, son of Nathaniel Merchant, Lois, dau. of Ebenezer Pool,§ Sally, dau. of Daniel Row, Easther, dau. of Benjamin Row, and Samuel, son of Joshua Gamage,|| May 22.†

Mehitabel, dau. of Aaron Baly, July 20, Bath [N. H.].

1784.

Lavina Bailey, dau. of Capt. Fry, Newberry, Coos, and Elinor, dau. of Abihail Chamberland, Feb. 22.

George, son of Edmon and Sarah Grover, April 9.†

Five children for Joshua Bailey, Monday, May 3, Coos, Newbury.

Two children, Oct. 3, Byfield.

Eleven children, Oct. 10, Squam.

A few children, Lector, Oct. 13, Sanday Bay.

Charlotty, dau. of Moses Wheler, Nov. 14.§

1785.

Abigail, dau. of Widow Moulton, Jan. 2.¶

Anne, dau. of John Fullington, Jan. 16.¶

*Son of Benjamin and Molly Tarr.

†Sandy Bay.

||Son of Francis.

§Removed to Bristol, Me.

‡Married David Babson.

¶Lyman.

Jams and John, twin sons of Andrew Tracy, Nov. 10, Hartford, Vt.

1786.

Elinor, dau. of Benjamin and Lucy Hale, and Lucy, dau. of Samuel and Lois Wonson, July 30.

Jams, son of James and Patience Parsons, Sept. 10.

1787.

Samuel, son of Samuel and Margaret Davis, Feb. 17.

William, son of Benjamin and Lucy Hale, Esther, dau. of Joshua and Ester Webster, Benjamin, son of Benjamin and Lucy-Tarr,* and Sally-Soper, dau. of Benjamin and Anne Marshall, May 1.

Josiah, son of Abraham Pool, Ebenezer-Cleaveland, son of Isaac and Olive Pool, James and Martha, children of Jams and Martha Abbott, and Nathaniel, son of William and Anne Low,† May 26.

John and Elizabeth, children of Jams and Elizabeth Harris,§ Elizabeth, dau. of Moses and Jerusha Norwood, David, son of David and Anne Tarr, Polly, dau. of Ambros and Molly Thuston,|| John, son of Nathaniel and Rachael Forster, and Rachael, dau. of John and Anne Blachford, June 15.

John, Rachel, Moses, Jean and Mary, children of Thos. and Margaret Richardson, Joshua, Moses, John, Betsey and Benjamin, children of Joshua and Ruth Norwood, John, Margaret, Charity, Peter and Samuel, children of Peter and Charity Gott, and Thomas, son of Thos. and Ami Richardson, July 27, Mount Desert.

Mary, William, David, Isaac, Elizabeth and Sarah, children of Daniel and Hannah Gott, and Susanna, dau. of Daniel and Deborah Gott, July 28, Got's Island, Me.

Rebecca, dau. of Ebenezer Herrick, Samuel, son of Samuel Herrick, Ami Brown, dau. of Mrs. Brown, now wife of Samuel Herrick, Daniel and Ebenezer, sons of John Herrick, and William, son of James Fly, July 30, Herrick's Bay, Me.

*Son of James.

†He died in 1860.

§Pigeon Cove.

||Son of John.

Jonathan, son of *Richard*-Osgood, and David, son of David Carlton, Aug. 6, Birch-Lands.

Josiah Harden(?) and his children, David, Judah, Mary, Priscilla, Jams and Hannah, Sept. 6, Benjamin's River.

Samuel, son of Samuel Cain, Mehetibel and Thos.-Herrick, children of Richard Heath, and Zebulon, son of Kenry Stanly, Sept. 9, Birch-Lands.

Andrew, son of Andrew Wood, John, son of Captain Horton, Sarah, dau. of Mr. Condage, Dyer, son of Mr. Peters, Molly, dau. of Robert Wood, Phineas, son of Phineas Osgood, Jonathan, son of Nicholas Holt, and Moses and William, sons of Moses Carlton, Sept. 14, Blue Hill, Me.

Easther, dau. of Christopher Osgood, Mary, dau. of Daniel Osgood, and Hepzibah, dau. of Ebenezer Hinckly, Sept. 1 (?), Blue Hill.

Jacob, Betsy and Isaac, children of Abram Somes, and Hannah Prudence, Samuel, Mercy and John, children of Samuel Read, Oct. 2, Mount Desert.

Benjamin, son of Samuel Herrick, Oct. 7, Herrick's Bay, Me.

David-Herrick, son of Eben^r. Felows Eaton, Oct. 14, Benjamin's River.

Joshua, son of Capt. Mark Pool,* Daniel-Barber and Nancy, children of Dan :-Barber Tarr, Eps, son of Daniel and Mehitable Young, Nancy, dau. of Jeremiah and Patty Butman, Mary, dau. of Thomas Giles, Esther, dau. of Jams and Patience Parsons, George, son of Eben^r. and Betsy Gott, Daniel, son of Caleb and Lucy Pool,† and Benjamin, son of Benjamin Row,§ Nov. 18.¶

William, son of William and Mary Cook, and Sally-Dean, dau. of Samuel Wheler, Nov. 23.¶

Moses, son of Andrew and Elinor Parsons, and a child of the widow of Daniel Row, Dec. 2.¶

James, son of William Haskins,§ William, son of Samuel Davis, and John, son of William Swanson, Dec. 23.¶

1788.

John, son of Capt. John Row, March 16.¶ Molly, dau. of Jonathan and Anne Adams, March 30.¶

Nabby and Sally, daughters of Wil: and Abigail Goss, April 6.¶

William, son of Felix and Patty Dial, April 13, Cape.

Joshua, son of Ebenezer Tarr, James, son of Eben^r. Gott, Joseph, son of Joseph Thusten, jr., and Rachael, dau. of Benjamin Row, June 1.*

David, son of John Pirce(?), June 20, Squam.

Hannah-Hale, dau. of John V. Cleaveland, and William-Tarr, son of Jams Abbot, June 22.*

Tobias, son of Tobias Laten, and Sarah, dau. of Isaac Norwood, July 6.*

Charles, son of Andrew Lane, Sally, dau. of Ben. Knights, and John, son of Solomon Norwood, July 20.*

Elizabeth, dau. of Moses Pool, and Peggy and Elinor, daughters of Hannah Burt, July 27.*

Solomon, son of Abner Gott, Lucy, dau. of Ben. Tarr, 3d, and Naby-Benet and Joseph, children of Nat. and Lydia Bailey, Aug. 3.*

Ebenezer, son of Ebenezer Pool, jr.,† Sept. 7.*

Isaac, son of John, jr., and Ruth Pool, Lenerd-Mdderson, son of John Turner, and William, son of John Blachford, Sept. 14.

Thankful, Ephraim and John, children of Eben^r. Row, Sept. 20.*

John, son of Aaron Bailey, Horatio, son of Amri. Buck, and Abial and Molly, son and dau. of Timothy Hibert, Oct. 17, Bath, N. H.

Elizabeth, dau. of Robert Berkly, Nov. 14, of Lymon.

*Son of Joshua Pool, who was lost in the Tempest.

†Died young.

§Wife was deceased.

¶Gloucester.

*Sandy Bay.

†Born July 16, 1787.

§Died young.

¶Gloucester.

Ruth, David and Molly, children of David Weeks, and Elizabeth, Jacob and John, children of Jacob *Hard* (?), esq., Dec. 21, Bath, N. H.

1789.

Nathaniel, son of Moses Norwood, March 29.*

David, son of David Tarr, April 12, Gloucester.

Daniel, son of Nathaniel Tarr, May 3.*

Peggy, wife of Jabez Tarr, and their children, John and Sally-Saeward, and Lois-Cleaveland, dau. of Benj. and Lucy Hale, June 7.*

Rhoda, dau. of Benj. Stocbridge, Betty-Davis, dau. of Ambros Thusten, Moses-Plats, son of Moses-Plats Clark, Polly, dau. of widow Elwell, and Sally, dau. of Oliver Tarr, June 29.*

Abraham, son of John Elwell, Samuel, son of Samuel Ingersal, Dolly, dau. of Daniel Davis, Molly, dau. of John Whorley, Betsey, dau. of Edward Higgins, and Lusee, dau. of Nathl. Day, July 19.¶

Peggy, dau. of Capt. Eben^r. Pool,† Dorkis, dau. of Thos. Robins, jr., and Hannah, dau. of John Gott,§ July 26.*

Nancy, dau. of Daniel Plummer, Judith, dau. of Natl. Tucker, and Moses, son of Samuel Davis, Aug. 2.¶

Sarah and Joanna, twin daughters of Mr. Stanly, and Ebenezer, son of widow Allen, Aug. 29, Sedgwick.

Sally, dau. of Richard Dresser, Sept. 27.*

William, son of Mr. Dodd, Tammi, dau. of Andrew Pirce, Andrew, son of Caleb Lane, Hannah-Row, dau. of Jonathan Kimball,‡ Jams, son of Jams Woodberry, Lucy, dau. of Joseph Wheler,¶ and a child of Jonathan Robinson, Oct. 4, 3d Parish, called Squam.

Molly, dau. of Samuel Tarr, Abraham-How, son of Abraham Pool, and Peggy-Oaks, dau. of Benjamin Marshall, Oct. 11.*

Sally, dau. of Joshua Webster, Lydia-Houston, dau. of Benjamin Knights, and Nancy, dau. of James Parsons,† Oct. 18.*

John, son of John Tarr,§ Zebulon, son of Steaven Pool, and John, son of William Low,|| Oct. 25.*

Samuel, son of Thos. Giles, Nov. 8.*

William, son of Jonathan Adams, Nov. 14.*

Patty, dau. of Felix and Patty Doyle [also *Dial*], Dec. 27.*

1790.

Hannah, dau. of Benj. and Betsy Row, April 8.

William and Polly, children of Eben^r. and Mary Grover, April 21.

Ambros, son of Thos. and Mary Finson, Tammi, dau. of William and Nabby Goss, and Mary, dau. of Tobias and Hephzibah Laten, April 29.

John, son of John and Hannah Cleaveland, and Naby-Steavens, dau. of Isaac and Olive Pool, May 2.

Patty and Molly, daughters of Benit and Ruth Haskins, May 15.

Thos.-Robins, son of David and Anne Tarr, June 27.*

Esther, dau. of Thos. and Patience Robins, and Benjamin, son of Jonathan and Polly Wheler, July 4.*

Rhoda, dau. of Jabez and Peggy Tarr, July 14.*

Billy-Boynton, son of Benet and Ruth Haskins, July 25.*

Edmon, son of Edmon Pool,‡ and Moses, son of Moses Pool, in their own house, July 28.*

Lydia, dau. of John and Peggy Dressor, Aug. 1.*

Andrew, son of Andrew and Mary Harriden, and Naby, dau. of Abner and Naby Gott, Aug. 15.*

Patty, dau. of Samuel and Betsy Wheler, Lucy, dau. of Jams and Patty Abbot, and Polly, dau. of John and Anne Pool, Aug. 22.*

*Sandy Bay.

†Son of Francis Pool.

‡Died young.

§Fourth Parish, Gloucester.

¶His wife dead.

‡Pigeon Cove.

*Sandy Bay.

†Son of James Parsons.

§Son of John, son of Benjamin.

||Son of Elias Low of Gloucester.

‡Died young.

William, son of Benjamin and Esther Davis, and John, son of John, 3d, and Olive Pool, Sept. 12.*

Salley, dau. of Nath^l. and Rachael Forster, Sept. 19.*

William, Amey and John, children of John Walker, Robert, son of James Douglass, and Shedrick, Abner and Abigail, children of John Black, Oct. 26, Sedgwick.

Betsey, dau. of Ebenezer Herick, Isaac and William, sons of John Herick, Joseph, son of Samuel Herrick, and Rachael, dau. of William Wells, Nov. 1, Sedgwick, Herick's Bay.

1791.

James, son of John Turner, Josiah-Witham, son of Joseph Steavens, and Lois, dau. of Caleb Pool, † May 1.*

Anne, dau. of Wil^m.-Tarr Andrews, and Abner, son of Abner Gott, jr., May 8.*

Sally, dau. of John and Ruth Pool, May 22.*

Paul-Hustin, son of John Robins, and John, son of Job Tarr, May 29.*

Betty and Nancy, twin daughters of Richard Dresesr, June 11.*

Joshua and Sally, children of Joshua and Sally Gamage, June 26.*

William, son of D.-Barber Tarr, § and Eben: son of Ebenezer and Deborah Row, || July 10.*

Henry, son of Capt. Henry Story, John-Edward, son of William Brown, Molly, dau. of Samuel Ober, and Thomas, son of William Allen, July 17. †

Mrs. Deborah Lee, July 24. †

Samuel, son of Samuel Husten, July 31.*

Bette, Samuel, Ethan, Steaven and Ruben, children of Steaven Smith, Joanna, dau. of Mr. Barkley, Nancy-Gardner, dau. of Micael Mallet, and Molly, son of Jams and Ruth Smith, Sept. 7.

Jams, son of Dea. Cutting Noise, Oct. 2, Boscawen.

Sarah-How, dau. of Abraham Pool, Oct. 10.*

*Sandy Bay.

†Married Jabez Tarr, jr.

§Died in 1859.

||Born in 1789.

‡Manchester.

Elizabeth-Hinckley, dau. of Thos. and Molly Finson, Oct. 16. †

Lydia, dau. of Capt. Ebenezer Pool, and George, son of James and Patience Parsons, Nov. 13. †

1792.

Olive, dau. of Ben: 3d, and Lucy Tarr, Jan. 1, Gloucester.

Polly-Harriden, dau. of Richard and Rachel Whitridge, and John, son of John and Nancy Goss,* Jan. —.

Henry, son of Vinery and Polly Burns Parsons, Jan. 15.

Sally, dau. of Felix Dial, Jan. 29.

Benjamin, son of Benjamin Knights, April 1. †

John, son of John and Ruth Pool, § April 29. †

David-Sanderson, son of William and Olive Swanson, || Jabez and Charles, sons of Eben^r. and Betty Gott, Hannah, dau. of John and Esther Gott, and Rhoda, dau. of Jonathan-Plats and Patty Parsons ‡ June 17. †

John, son of John and Beulah Burns, Oliver, son of Oliver and Sally Tarr, and Nancy, dau. of Jonathan and Nancy Adams, July 15. †

Joshua-Riggs, son of David and Molly Tarr, and Polly-Rigs, dau. of Jabez and Peggy Tarr, July 22. †

Ebenezer, son of John-V. and Hannah Cleaveland, and William, son of Moses-Plats and Sally Clark, July 29. †

William and Polly, children of William and Polly Thusten, Aug. 9(?).

Thomas, son of Thomas and Patience Robins, and Thomas Oaks, son of Benjamin Soper Marshall, Sept. 16. †

David, son of David Kimball, Oct. 7. †

Eps, son of Eps Tarr, Polly-Parsons, dau. of Job Tarr, and John, son of John and Anna Pool, ¶ Nov. 4. †

Polly, dau. of William Cook, and Abigail, dau. of Mr. Giles, Nov. 11. †

*Settled in New Gloucester.

†Sandy Bay.

§Removed to Edgecomb.

||Removed to Portsmouth.

‡Son of James Parsons of Sandy Bay.

¶Son of Caleb.

Sally, dau. of Samuel Hoosten, Nov. 18.*

Sally, dau. of Benj. and Lucy Hale, Dec. 9.*

1793.

Thomas, son of William and Susanna Haskins, May 3.

1794.

Mary, dau. of Reuben and Molly Brooks, Mary, dau. of John-Vas and Hannah Cleaveland, Beulah-Cleaveland, dau. of John and Beulah Burns, Thomas-Parsons, son of Thos.-Parsons and Elizabeth Knights, and Anne, dau. of Ebenezer and Deberah Row,† Sept. 4.*

Hannah, dau. of Samuel and Polly Blatchford,§ Sept. 21.‡

Ruben, son of Reuben and Polly Brooks, and Polly, dau. of David and Polly Kimball, Oct. 28.*

Anne and Sally, twin daughters of Samuel Wonson, Tho^a.-Oaks, son of Benj. and Anne Marshall, and Thomas, son of Andrew Tarr,|| May 10.*

1795.

Mary, dau. of Daniel and Hannah Tuksberry, Nov. 5.‡

1796.

Benjamin, son of Samuel and Polly Roberts, Dec. 4.‡

1797.

Samuel, son of Nathan Gould, June 1, Amesbury, Newtown.

1794.

Fany, dau. of James Parsons, April 13.

Judith, dau. of Jonathan Wheeler.

Martha-Rollins, dau. of Samuel Huston, April 27.

Jabez, son of Ebenezer Gott.

Charlotte, dau. of Nathaniel Foster, May 4.

Jonathan, son of Jonathan Parsons, May 11.

Daniel, son of William Swanson.

*Sandy Bay.

†Son of Thomas and Sally.

§Removed to Passamaquoddy.

||Died young.

‡Amesbury.

Polly, dau. of William Thurston, May 18.

Joseph, son of John Tarr.

Polly-Haridon, dau. of Richard Whitridge, May 25.

Josiah, son of Henry W. Parsons, June 8.

Lydia-Greenleaf, dau. of Samuel Wonson, jr.

William, son of William Roberts.

Solomon, son of Solomon Norwood, jr.

William, son of Joshua Clark, June 22.

Rhoda, dau. of William Gooss.

Francis, son of Francis Tarr, June 29.

Nabby, dau. of Stephen Pool.

Sally, dau. of Benjamin Tarr, jr., July 27.

Samuel, son of Samuel Lufkin of Freeport, Aug. 31.

Mary, dau. of Tobias Leighton.

Lucy, daughter of Francis Norwood, jr., Sept. 21.

Samuel, son of John Goss, Sept. 28.

Thomas, son of Thomas Row, jr., Oct. 5.

Oliver, son of Oliver Tarr.

Abraham, son of Abraham Tarr, Oct. 12.

Nancy, dau. of Robert Tarr.

George, son of George Knights, Oct. 12.

Ebenezer, son of Eb^r. (?) Grover, jr.

Epes, son of Moses Pool, Oct. 19.*

Deborough, dau. of Oliver Stephens.

Thomas-Dresser, son of Thomas Parsons.

Hannah, dau. of John Gott.

Samuel-Stanly, son of Peter Stilman.

Asa, son of Asa Todd.

Nathaniel and James, sons of Nathaniel Blachford, Nov. 23.

George, son of Thomas Roberts, jr., Nov. 30.

John and Hannah, children of Francis Noble, Dec. 7.

John and Patty, children of William Gott.

1805.

Lyddy, dau. of Dr. William Farson, Dec. 22.

1806.

Lydda-Parsons, dau. of Samuel-Davis Thurston, Jan. 5.

Thomas Witham and Deborah Tarr, April 27.

*Died young.

Lydda-Parsons, dau. of Thomas Witham, May 2.

Deborah-Parsons and Harriet, daughters of Caleb Tarr, May 20.

Benjamin-Davis, son of Joshua Haskal, and Nehemiah, son of Nehemiah Knowlton, June 22.

Jane Steal, dau. of John Heartly, June 29.

William, son of John Pool, July 27.

Sally Bradstreet and Pegge Dodge, daughters of Josiah —, Sept. 7.

Martha, dau. of Caleb Tarr, Nov. 2.

Nancy Stacy, dau. of David Kimball, and Addison, son of Solomon Choate, Nov. 23.

1807.

Louis, dau. of Dea. Abraham Pool, May 3.

Josiah, son of Josiah and Nancy Slowman, May 19.

Charlotte, dau. of William and Polly Thurston, and Anna-Davis, dau. of Samuel Davis Thurston, June 22.

Solomon, son of Solomon Roberds, July 28.

David-Brooks, son of Thomas Knights, Ebenezer, son of Jabez and Polly Baker, and Laura Matilda, dau. of Francis and Lucy Norwood, Oct. 4.

William Stevens and Samuel Tarr, sons of William Stevens Fletch.

William Henry, son of Henry Witham, jr. Lucy, dau. of Josiah Slowman.

Elizabeth, dau. of Eleazer Boynton.

Matthew, son of Matthew and Sally Giles.

1808.

Joseph Butman, an adult, Jan. 10.

Charles, son of Benjamin, 3d, and Lucy Tarr, Jan. 19.

Irene, dau. of Reuben Brooks, Nov. 20.

Children of William and Abigail Goss:—

Abigail Goss, born Feb. 3, 1786.

Sally Goss, born Jan. 8, 1790.

William Goss, born Jan. 27, 1792.

Rhoda Goss, born Jan. 21, 1794.

Alen Goss, born March 18, 1796.

Edward Goss, born Dec. 30, 1797.

Tammy Goss, bapt. April 29, 1790.

DESCENDANTS OF WALTER ALLEN OF NEWBURY.

WALTER ALLEN¹, born about 1601; was living in Newbury in 1640; and removed to Watertown about 1652, thence to Charlestown about 1673. He married, first, Rebecca —; and, second, Abigail Rogers Nov. 29, 1678, in Charlestown. He died in Charlestown July 8, 1681, aged eighty.

Children:—

2—I. JOHN², b. about 1631. *See below* (2).

3—II. DANIEL², lived in Charlestown, Lancaster, Watertown and Sudbury; m. Mary, dau. of Rev. John Sherman of Watertown; and had eleven children. He d. in 1705.

4—III. JOSEPH², was a cooper; lived in Weston; m. Anne Brazier Oct. 11, 1667; and had nine children. She d. Dec. —, 1720; and he d. in Weston Sept. 9, 1721.

5—IV. ABIGAIL², b. Oct. 1, 1641, in Newbury.

6—V. BENJAMIN², b. April 15, 1647, in Newbury; lived in Lancaster and Charlestown; had three children; and d. in Charlestown Sept. 20, 1678.

2

JOHN ALLEN², born about 1631. He was a tailor; and lived in Newbury until 1662, when he removed to Sudbury. He married, first, Sarah —, who died Jan. 12, 1702; and, second, Mary —, who probably died Aug. 30, 1727. He died in Sudbury Dec. 1, 1711.

Children:—

7—I. DEBORAH³, b. in Newbury; m. Joseph Dean.

8—II. JOHN³, b. Aug. 29 (28?), 1656, in Newbury; d. before his father.

9—III. SAMUEL³, b. April 8, 1658 in Newbury; farmer; lived in Sudbury; m., first, Jane Ross of Sudbury Jan. 4, 1684; second, Abigail —; and had eight children. His wife Abigail d. March 26, 1714; and he d. Aug. 28, 1720.

10—IV. JOSEPH³, b. March 18, 1659-60, in Newbury; lived in Sudbury and Rehoboth; m., first, Abigail Myrick of Charlestown May 5, 1687; second, Martha —; and had five children.

11—V. BENJAMIN³, b. Jan. 30, 1661-2, in Newbury; farmer; lived in Weston; m. Frances Rice of Sudbury; and had six children. He d. in Weston Aug. 12, 1721. Among his descendants was Dr. Nathan Allen of Lowell.

- 12—VI. REBECCA³, b. May 20, 1664, in Sudbury.
 13—VII. THOMAS³, b. April 29, 1666, in Sudbury; d. March 23, 1689.
 14—VIII. SARAH³, b. March 7, 1668; d., unmarried, Aug. 29, 1702.

QUERIES.

Queries are inserted for one cent a word.
 Answers are solicited.

180. Lucy Babcock of Salem married Robert Trumbull, aide-de-camp to one of the generals in Washington's army during the Long Island, New York and New Jersey campaigns. The marriage took place after the Revolution, and the couple removed at some time in the next ten years to Boston, and subsequently to Craftsbury, Vt. Who were her parents?

Princeton, N. J. W. M. S.

181. I will pay five dollars for the evidence of the parentage of Ann (Wood), wife of Theodore Price of Salem. She married, secondly, Col. Dudley Bradstreet in 1702.

MRS. M. C. C.
276 Commonwealth Ave., Boston.

182. Wanted, ancestry of Mary Perley, Boxford, married Joseph Batcheller, Grafton, Jan. 26, 1737.

G. R. S.
Madison, Wis.

183. Wanted, ancestry of Susannah Whipple, Ipswich, married David Batcheller, Wenham, May 7, 1709.

G. R. S.

ANSWERS.

103. The querist is somewhat confused in his statements in this query. The facts are these. Bethiah was a daughter of Solomon, jr., and Sarah (Burnam) Giddings, and was born in Ipswich July 18, 1749. She married, first, John Boardman, jr., of Topsfield Nov. 8, 1770. He died Jan. 28, 1771; and she married, second, Josiah Fitts of Ipswich Feb. 20, 1776. Mr. Fitts died Oct. 7, 1776; and she married, third, John Gould of Topsfield June 3, 1777.—*Ed.*

178. Hannah Allen, wife of Peter Ayer, was daughter of William Allen of Salisbury, where she was born June 17, 1642. Her mother was Ann, daughter of Richard Goodale of Salisbury.—*Ed.*

EDITORIAL.

This number completes volume two of THE ESSEX ANTIQUARIAN. There have been published during the year the wills proved in Essex county from 1644 to 1647; the gravestone inscriptions in the present town of Andover before 1800; the genealogies of families from Acres to Allen; the record of the Essex county Revolutionary soldiers and sailors from Andrews to Averell; and abstracts of the old Norfolk county records from 1655 to 1659.

NEW PUBLICATIONS.

DESCENDANTS OF JOHN FAIRMAN OF ENFIELD, CONN., 1683-1898. By *Orrin Peer Allen*. Palmer, 1898. John Fairman, or Firman, emigrated from Essex county to Enfield, Conn., about 1682. This pamphlet of 36 pages gives the genealogy of his descendants and much other interesting and valuable matter. Good indices of names are added. A portrait, in half-tone, of Prof. Charles Fairman, LL. D., is inserted as a frontispiece. Price, 75 cents; sent, postpaid, by the author, Palmer, Mass.

THE PILLSBURY FAMILY: *William and Dorothy Pillsbury of Newbury and their Descendants*. By *David B. Pillsbury and Emily A. Getchell*. Everett, Mass., 1898. Bound in half morocco, with gilt top, this new volume of 336 octavo pages is attractive enough for a table or gift book. The zeal, labor and taste of the compilers have produced a genealogy of more than average accuracy and completeness, the mechanical part of the volume being also excellent. Many biographical sketches and other interesting reading matter, and a good index, are included. The illustrations consist of nine steel and half-tone plates, the frontispiece being a view of Pillsbury Grange, Derbyshire, England. Three views of the ancient Pillsbury homestead in Newburyport, and six portraits, including those of Hon. A. E. Pillsbury and Parker Pillsbury, are given. Price, \$4.00; to be had of Miss E. A. Getchell, at Newburyport.

INDEX TO SURNAMES.

- Aaron, 8.
 Abbot, 3, 5, 8, 22, 38,
 39, 61, 74, 85, 92, 100,
 101, 113, 116, 119-
 121, 195, 196, 208.
 Abbott, 7-9, 38, 50, 53,
 74, 85, 88, 100, 101,
 113, 116, 134, 194, 208.
 Abdie, 116.
 Aborn, 132, 133, 140.
 Aborne, 102, 132, 133.
 Aborns, 186.
 Abraham, 80.
 Abree, 116.
 Absley, 116.
 Acars, 9, 147.
 Acester, 186.
 Ackers, 9, 166.
 Ackland, 7.
 Ackres, 9.
 Acres, 9, 147, 166, 200,
 208.
 Adam, 17.
 Adam, 186.
 Adams, 4, 6, 7, 17-22,
 40-45, 51-58, 60-66,
 70, 76-80, 85, 87-92,
 103, 108, 111-113,
 142, 150, 160, 186,
 195-197.
 Addam, 17.
 Addams, 17.
 Addom, 17.
 Addoms, 17.
 Addum, 17.
 Addums, 17.
 Adley, 169.
 Adom, 17.
 Adoms, 17.
 Adum, 17.
 Adums, 17.
 Ager, 128.
 Agur, 128.
 Akers, 9, 166.
 Alen, 135.
 Alexander, 112.
 Alin, 135.
 Allen, 8, 15, 18, 74, 94,
 134-140, 161-164, 174,
 176-182, 196, 197,
 199, 200, 208.
 Alley, 101.
 Allin, 14, 15, 49, 81, 84,
 114, 135, 149.
 Alling, 135.
 Allonez, 86.
 Allyn, 135.
 Allyne, 135.
 Allyng, 135.
 Ambross, 11, 13, 84.
 Ambrosse, 84.
 Ames, 1-7, 100, 122.
 Amey, 186.
 Amie, 32.
 Anderson, 171.
 Andres, 192.
 Andress, 23.
 Andrew, 23, 102, 168.
 Andrews, 15, 23-27, 90,
 114, 133, 150-152,
 154, 197, 200.
 Androsen, 27.
 Andross, 27, 160.
 Androw, 27.
 Androws, 27.
 Andsaw, 27.
 Angerfield, 27.
 Anible, 27.
 Anice, 27, 67.
 Aniceo, 67.
 Anies, 67.
 Anis, 67.
 Annable, 67.
 Annas, 67.
 Annes, 67.
 Anness, 67.
 Annis, 67, 97, 157, 158.
 Anthoine, 97.
 Anthone, 97.
 Anthony, 97.
 Ap Adam, 17.
 Apee, 97.
 Appelbee, 97.
 Appleby, 97.
 Appleton, 73, 79, 92, 97, 98, 112, 179.
 Arbuckell, 99.
 Arbuckle, 99.
 Arbuncle, 99.
 Arbunile, 99.
 Archbald, 99.
 Archer, 99, 128.
 Ardlee, 169.
 Armager, 17.
 Armstrong, 71-73, 128.
 Arnold, 7, 8, 128.
 Arrington, 22, 129.
 Arrinton, 129.
 Arskins, 129.
 Arwine, 129.
 Ashby, 22, 129.
 Ashpold, 129.
 Ashton, 129, 208.
 Askin, 129.
 Askins, 129.
 Assey, 130.
 Asten, 130.
 Aston, 208.
 Atherton, 142.
 Athurton, 148, 149.
 Atkins, 130, 154.
 Atkinson, 18, 62, 130.
 Attell, 130.
 Attwell, 130.
 Attwill, 130.
 Atwell, 131.
 Atwill, 131.
 Atwood, 16, 131.
 Aubin, 165.
 Auckland, 7, 8.
 Auger, 128.
 Augur, 128, 188.
 Augustus, 165.
 Auskenson, 165.
 Austen, 165.
 Austin, 165, 177.
 Auston, 165.
 Averal, 165.
 Averell, 165, 200.
 Axe, 101.
 Axey, 14, 15.
 Ayer, 16, 22, 131, 182,
 200.
 Ayers, 12, 52, 53, 88,
 176.
 Ayrs, 51.
 Babbidge, 111.
 Babcock, 200.
 Babson, 194.
 Bachelor, 46.
 Backus, 118.
 Bacon, 16, 73, 97.
 Bagley, 90.
 Bailey, 31, 57, 100, 101,
 194, 195.
 Baine, 148.
 Baker, 3, 23, 27, 32, 98,
 100, 165, 199.
 Balcarras, Lord, 7.
 Baldwin, 23, 27, 67, 130.
 Ballard, 100, 122.
 Baly, 194.
 Bancroft, 44, 94, 95, 132.
 Banks, 5.
 Bapson, 192.
 Barbor, 38.
 Barbour, 68.
 Barcroft, 94, 95.
 Barker, 5, 74, 193.
 Barkley, 197.
 Barnard, 71, 73, 83, 122,
 130, 149.
 Barnes, 114.
 Barney, 80.
 Barrington, 17.
 Bartholmew, 80, 189.
 Bartholomew, 80, 176.
 Bartlemew, 66.
 Bartlet, 11, 98.
 Bartlett, 20, 44, 45, 71,
 77, 79, 125, 126.
 Bartlett, 45.
 Bary, 162.
 Batchelder, 16, 66, 90,
 175, 177, 178.
 Batcheller, 48, 83, 84,
 114, 148, 200.

- Batt, 12, 15, 68, 81, 82, 101, 117, 118.
 Batter, 38, 167-174.
 Battor, 117.
 Baxter, 43, 102.
 Bayard, 134.
 Bayley, 58.
 Bayly, 12.
 Bean, 117.
 Bear, 162.
 Becket, 4.
 Beechum, 10.
 Bellflower, 46.
 Belknap, 183, 184.
 Bell, 132.
 Bellingham, 148.
 Benneleigh, 17.
 Bennett, 101, 113, 117, 137, 140, 163, 164.
 Bennit, 101.
 Berkeley, 32.
 Berkly, 195.
 Bernard, 130.
 Berry, 3, 101.
 Besylls, 17.
Betty, 56.
 Biggs, 14.
 Biles, 49.
 Bishop, 30, 89, 117, 133, 160.
 Bixby, 193.
 Blachford, 152-156, 158, 189, 194, 195, 198.
 Black, 197.
 Blaisdel, 43.
 Blake, 15, 44, 48, 84, 164.
 Blanchard, 40, 122.
 Blasdel, 11.
 Blasdell, 11.
 Blatchford, 198.
 Blay, 50.
 Blazedel, 57.
 Bligh, 173.
 Bliss, 118.
 Blomfeild, 10.
 Blunt, 5, 100, 122.
 Boad, 49.
 Boade, 49.
 Boardman, 50, 85, 118, 133, 200.
 Bodge, 50.
 Bodwell, 15, 32, 50, 67, 130, 165.
 Bokenson, 15.
 Bolles, 91, 111.
 Booth, 170, 171.
 Bootman, 157.
 Boreman, 85.
 Borman, 134.
 Borrell, 101.
Boston, 56.
 Bothwell, 50.
 Boulter, 14, 48, 49, 81, 115, 181.
 Boulters, 83.
 Bourn, 126.
 Bowden, 4, 126.
 Bowen, 35.
 Bower, 148.
 Boyd, 155, 156, 158, 190.
 Boynton, 32, 51-60, 63, 104, 108, 123, 152, 156, 199.
 Boynton, 153, 154, 157, 189.
 Bradbury, 11-15, 49, 81, 82, 84, 114, 115, 149, 181, 208.
 Bradford, 87, 102, 134.
 Bradley, 135.
 Bradstreet, 13, 15, 51, 96, 104, 106, 149, 150, 152, 159, 160, 181, 182, 200.
 Bradstreete, 96.
 Bragg, 65.
 Bray, 79, 163, 172.
 Brazier, 199.
 Bread, 101.
 Breed, 4.
 Brewer, 129.
 Brickett, 3, 44, 77.
 Bridge, 67, 101, 130.
 Bridges, 3.
 Brigham, 35.
 Britton, 4.
 Broadstreet, 52, 54, 56.
 Brocklebank, 43, 52, 54-57, 76, 87, 103-108.
 Brook, 128.
 Brookhouse, 169.
 Brookings, 117.
 Brooks, 8, 50, 97, 156-158, 189-191, 198, 199.
 Brown, 25, 27, 30, 41, 47, 48, 52-56, 58, 60, 79, 88, 91, 106, 110, 112-114, 118, 140, 148, 149, 172, 174, 176, 179, 192, 194, 197.
 Browne, 5, 12, 30, 49, 81, 84, 114, 148, 149, 161, 172, 189.
 Buck, 9, 195.
 Bucknam, 68.
 Buel, 118.
 Buffam, 117.
 Buffington, 23.
 Buffum, 61.
 Bullard, 41.
 Burbank, 20, 42, 55, 56, 59, 60, 103, 106, 107.
 Burchum, 14.
 Burge, 50.
 Burgess, 179.
 Burgoyne, 8, 97, 98, 147.
 Burley, 89.
 Burnam, 24, 200.
 Burnham, 24, 90, 180.
 Burns, 157, 197, 198.
 Burpe, 55-59.
 Burpee, 43, 116.
 Burrell, 101.
 Burrill, 32.
 Burroughs, 102.
 Burt, 195.
 Buswell, 14, 49, 82.
 Butler, 117, 151, 152.
 Butman, 153-155, 157, 164, 189-191, 193-195, 199.
 Buttom, 178.
 Button, 181.
 Byom, 192.
 Byrne, 128.
 Cabot, 74.
 Cain, 195.
 Caldwell, 118, 150, 178.
 Calf, 56, 58, 59, 138.
 Calfe, 5.
 Carleton, 103.
 Carlton, 43, 44, 98, 195.
 Carpenter, 53, 55.
 Carr, 60, 62, 85, 131, 134, 149.
 Carre, 49.
 Carrell, 150.
 Carrill, 29.
 Carter, 12, 81, 139, 149, 178, 181.
 Carthrick, 160, 161.
 Cartrick, 150.
 Casaday, 191.
 Cass, 48, 49.
 Caswaday, 158, 190.
 Caulkins, 118.
 Chace, 123.
 Chadborne, 49.
 Chadwick, 5.
 Challis, 13, 82, 115.
 Chamberland, 194.
 Chandler, 1, 5, 35, 38, 74, 92, 100, 104, 105, 114, 116, 123, 153, 157, 182, 186.
 Chaplin, 107.
 Chapman, 59, 88.
 Chard, 153, 166.
 Charles, 132.
Char's II., 160.
 Chase, 16, 58, 82, 116, 133.
 Chedle, 192.
 Cheever, 79, 140, 173, 178, 179.
 Cheney, 30, 51-55, 57, 58, 60.
 Cheny, 58, 59.
 Chilson, 185.
 Choate, 2, 88, 199.
 Chubb, 73.
 Churchman, 183.
 Chute, 21, 51-56, 66, 67, 81.
 Clancy, 79.
 Clark, 54-57, 64, 74, 79, 107, 123, 151-158, 189-191, 196-198.
 Clarke, 71, 81, 82, 171.
 Clauston, 68.
 Claypool, 102.
 Cleaveland, 151-153, 155, 156, 158, 189-191, 194-198.
 Cleaves, 164.
 Cleavland, 27.
 Cleford, 49.
 Clement, 81-83.
 Clements, 47, 82-84.
 Clifford, 16, 48, 49, 184.
 Clinton, 117.
 Clogston, 68.
 Clough, 56, 59, 81, 149, 160.
 Clouston, 68.
 Cloyse, 182.
 Coarsar, 60.
 Coas, 182.
 Coats, 168.
 Cobham, 12, 14, 81, 82, 84, 149.
 Cobit, 101.
 Cocket, 101.
 Coffin, 24, 29, 68.
 Coffyn, 12, 83.
 Cogswell, 24-26, 123.
 Coker, 79, 116.
 Colby, 78.
 Colcord, 48, 82, 115, 148, 149.
 Cole, 5, 15, 53.
 Coleby, 12.
 Coleman, 48, 54, 115, 148.
 Coles, 12, 84.
 Collby, 149.
 Collins, 32, 94, 116, 118, 151, 178.
 Colman, 40, 51-53, 55.
 Colson, 166.
 Conant, 117, 135.
 Condage, 195.
 Cook, 5, 16, 25, 46, 153, 170-173, 195, 197.
 Cooke, 83.
 Coombs, 22.
 Cooper, 152, 156.
 Corey, 46.
 Corlis, 181, 182.
 Corliss, 117.
 Corney, 155.
 Corning, 15, 135.
 Cory, 124.
 Cosens, 81, 82.

- Cottell, 14, 82, 115, 181.
 Cottle, 14, 114, 115.
 Cotton, 32.
 Cottril, 157, 158, 190.
 Coule, 13, 48.
 Coullman, 148.
 Coulman, 84.
 Counts, 160.
 Cox, 84, 148.
 Cox, 115.
 Crafts, 140, 176, 180, 181.
 Cram, 102, 115.
 Cranson, 129.
 Craven, 193.
 Creasy, 18.
 Cressy, 139.
 Cregg, 5.
 Cressey, 139.
 Cromwell, 86.
 Crookshanks, 153.
 Crosby, 103.
 Cross, 90, 137, 165, 185, 194.
 Crow, 113, 136.
 Crowell, 113, 162, 165.
 Crowninshield, 73.
 Crumell, 114.
 Cub, 149.
 Cumming, 26.
 Cummings, 91, 186.
 Currier, 12, 14, 78, 79, 83, 92, 114.
 Curry, 43.
 Curwell, 167.
 Curwin, 142.
 Cushing, 2, 4, 23, 50.
Dabney, 168.
 Daland, 167.
 Dalton, 13, 14, 47-49, 82, 84, 115, 116, 148.
 Dam, 117.
 Damrell, 86.
 Dane, 90.
 Danford, 53, 54, 56, 57, 59, 60, 166.
 Danforth, 59.
 Daniels, 9.
 Davis, 3, 13, 14, 47, 53, 63, 67, 70, 83, 95, 114, 115, 130, 149, 151, 154-157, 166, 189, 190, 192-197.
 Davison, 71, 111.
 Day, 50, 138, 154, 176, 196.
 Dean, 118, 199.
 Dearborn, 7, 148.
 Deareborne, 49, 148.
 Deerborn, 83.
 Deerborne, 49.
 Deland, 172.
 Delaware, 163.
 Denison, 27, 149, 153-155, 157.
 Dennis, 77, 155.
 Dennison, 155.
 Derbourn, 48.
 Dial, 195-197.
 Dick, 155-157, 190, 191.
 Dickenson, 51.
 Dickinson, 51, 53, 58-60, 88.
 Dickison, 14, 15, 49, 149.
 Dinah, 186.
 Dixon, 184.
 Dod, 186.
 Dodd, 196.
 Dodge, 23-27, 63, 67, 68, 73, 74, 112, 130, 140, 157, 158, 164, 176, 177, 190.
 Dole, 2, 5, 44, 54-57, 59, 60, 78, 103, 106.
 Donnell, 129.
 Donoghue, 106.
 Dorlow, 45.
 Dorman, 64, 80.
 Doty, 186.
 Doue, 12, 13, 48, 49, 81.
 Douglass, 185.
 Douglass, 197.
 Douse, 14.
 Dow, 12-14, 32, 68, 91, 106, 115, 116, 150.
 Dowe, 81, 83, 114-116.
 Downer, 100.
 Downing, 34, 46, 124, 159.
 Doyle, 196.
 Drake, 13, 83, 147, 149.
 Dresser, 194.
 Dresser, 51, 52, 58-60, 63, 107, 191, 193, 196, 197.
 Dressor, 151-156, 158, 189, 191, 192, 196.
 Drew, 53, 127.
 Driver, 138, 161, 178-180.
 Dudley, 11, 13, 14, 86, 148, 159, 182.
 Dumer, 54-59, 83.
 Dummer, 12, 51, 52, 54.
 Dunbar, 68.
 Dunton, 180.
 Dustan, 179.
 Dustin, 134.
 Dutton, 79.
 Duty, 55, 58-60.
 D'Witt, 87.
 Dyer, 166.
 Dyke, 80.
Eaborn, 132.
 Eaborn, 133, 140, 150.
 Eadey, 193.
Eager, 128.
 Eames, 3, 5, 7.
 Eams, 3, 4, 7.
 Eastman, 81, 85, 114, 115, 133, 149.
 Eaton, 13, 15, 22, 49, 84, 114, 134, 182, 195.
 Eborn, 133.
 Eborne, 133, 150.
 Eborn, 133.
 Ebourn, 133.
 Ebourn, 150.
 Edgerton, 118.
 Edward I., 17.
 Edwards, 15, 45, 46, 137, 162, 175, 176, 178, 179, 181.
 Egar, 128.
 Eger, 128.
 Eiles, 5.
 Ela, 84, 150.
 Elder, 9.
 Eldredge, 15.
 Elliott, 17.
 Elkins, 48, 82, 148.
 Elliot, 15, 107.
 Elliott, 49, 102, 114, 115.
 Elvin, 188.
 Elwel, 193.
 Elwell, 196.
 Emerie, 110, 111.
 Emerson, 90, 168.
 Emery, 15, 42, 111.
 Emmerson, 57.
 Emmery, 110.
 Endecot, 96.
 Endecott, 14, 30, 83, 96.
 Endicott, 46, 81, 82, 85, 96, 117.
 Epes, 23, 174.
 Estes, 86.
 Estey, 5, 117.
 Esticke, 74.
 Esto, 48.
 Estow, 13, 81.
 Evans, 30, 31, 118, 147.
 Eyer, 47, 181.
 Eyers, 47, 181.
Fairbairn, 16.
 Fairbanks, 117.
 Fairfield, 176.
 Fairfield, 88, 175.
 Fairman, 200.
 Farley, 130.
 Farmer, 94.
 Farnam, 5.
 Farnum, 43, 85.
 Farson, 198.
 Faulkner, 79, 124.
 Faxon, 118.
 Fellows, 154, 158, 166.
 Felt, 51, 184.
 Felton, 26, 74, 102, 129, 130.
 Fenno, 62.
 Fete, 193.
 Fettyplace, 25, 26, 129.
 ffayrefield, 175.
 ffeild, 181.
 ffelloes, 12.
 ffellowes, 15.
 ffhilbrick, 84.
 ffifeild, 12, 13, 48, 81-84, 115.
 ffilbrick, 48, 83, 84.
 ffiske, 10, 84, 176, 189.
 ffitts, 14.
 fflanders, 114, 115.
 ffletcher, 149.
 ffogg, 46, 81, 83, 148.
 ffrench, 14, 15, 47, 49, 81, 82, 149.
 ffullar, 48, 115.
 fuller, 11, 12, 82.
 Finch, 45.
 Finson, 152, 192, 193, 196, 197.
 Firman, 200.
 Fisk, 124, 173.
 Fiske, 10, 35, 136.
 Fitch, 87.
 Fitts, 32, 116, 200.
 Flanders, 91, 114, 134, 147.
 Flecher, 156-158, 189, 192.
 Fletch, 199.
 Fletcher, 92.
 Flint, 23, 27, 29, 46.
 Flora, 56.
 Flory, 190.
 Fly, 194.
 Fogg, 174.
 Folsom, 41.
 Foot, 37, 38, 99.
 Forrer, 182.
 Forster, 152, 153, 194, 197.
 Fosdick, 41.
 Foster, 5, 39, 40, 53, 56, 74, 102, 124, 133, 143, 173, 177, 180, 182, 198.
 Fowler, 5, 116, 132.
 Francis, 23, 27, 98, 118, 129, 165.
 Frankland, 126, 127.
 Fraser, 7.
 Frazer, 54, 116.
 Freethree, 32.
 Freeze, 21.
 French, 50, 87, 143, 150, 166.
 Frost, 86.
 Frothingham, 185.
 Fry, 194.
 Frye, 26, 34, 67, 116, 130, 131.

- Fullar, 48.
Fuller, 3, 111, 163.
Fullington, 194.
Furbush, 67, 143.
Furnival, 8.
- Gage, 8, 74, 97, 103, 131.
Gager, 135.
Galloup, 177.
Gallusha, 130, 131.
Galwou, 189.
Gamage, 153, 156-158, 189-194, 197.
Gammage, 88.
Gardner, 4, 88, 117, 159, 163, 165, 168, 171, 172.
Garland, 16, 148, 149.
Gates, 7, 98.
Gay, 165.
Gearringe, 80.
Gee, 49.
Geer, 135.
George, 5.
George III., 2.
Gerrewah, 163.
Gerrish, 23, 41, 42, 51, 54, 57-60, 67, 68, 97, 128, 130, 147, 172.
Getchel, 53.
Getchell, 70, 114, 115, 200.
Giddings, 41, 200.
Giggells, 172.
Gile, 83.
Giles, 132, 195-197, 199.
Gillet, 18.
Gillingham, 173.
Gillman, 13, 14, 84, 148, 149.
Girdler, 126, 162, 179, 180.
Glover, 7, 17, 24, 97, 99, 129, 160, 167, 172.
Goade, 46.
Godfrey, 83, 116, 178, 182.
Goffe, 30.
Goldsmith, 133.
Goldwiler, 12.
Goldwyer, 83.
Goodale, 49, 81, 84, 115, 200.
Goodell, 29.
Goodhue, 4, 89.
Goodrich, 118, 163.
Goodridge, 18, 51-58.
Goodwin, 16, 43.
Gookin, 167.
Goose, 45, 46.
Gooss, 198.
Gore, 83.
Gorrell, 49.
Gory, 29.
Goss, 151, 152, 154, 155, 157, 158, 190, 192, 195-199.
- Got, 193, 194.
Gott, 35, 151, 152, 154, 155, 157, 158, 189, 190, 193-198.
Goue, 149.
Gould, 24-26, 102, 158, 198, 200.
Gourney, 17.
Gove, 71.
"Gowges," 115.
Gowing, 141.
Grace, 56.
Gragg, 32.
Grandy, 110.
Granger, 18, 77.
Grant, 4, 129.
Gray, 73, 85, 143.
Greaton, 99.
Greelie, 149.
Greely, 12, 14, 82, 84.
Green, 46-48, 62, 73, 83, 89, 114, 115.
Greenlaw, 118.
Greenleaf, 41, 66, 73, 97, 129, 130, 165.
Greenleiff, 12.
Greenlief, 55.
Grelie, 12.
Gridley, 97.
Griffin, 14, 49, 154, 155, 189, 190.
Groum, 148, 149.
Grover, 151-154, 156-158, 189-194, 196, 198.
Gudderson, 81.
Gunnison, 163.
Guppy, 71, 73.
Gurney, 166.
- Haborne, 148.
Hacock, 153, 154.
Haddon, 12, 85.
Hadlock, 29.
Haggitt, 143.
Haines, 30.
Hale, 3, 5, 51-60, 63, 103, 104, 107, 153, 174, 193, 194, 196, 198.
Hall, 12-14, 49, 66, 81, 82, 113, 144, 148, 149, 178, 181.
Halsey, 166.
Hammett, 150.
Hammond, 15, 16, 32.
Hanaford, 111.
Hancock, 67, 97, 99, 131.
Handforth, 101.
Hanson, 113.
Hard, 196.
Harden, 195.
Hardy, 20.
Harris, 154.
Harriden, 154, 196.
Harriman, 64, 79, 106.
- Harris, 118, 154, 166, 189, 194.
Harsham, 138.
Hart, 8, 25, 85, 94, 132.
Hartwell, 102.
Harvard, 16.
Harvey, 11.
Harwod, 74.
Haseltine, 16, 50, 181, 182.
Haseltyne, 51.
Haskal, 199.
Haskell, 140.
Haskes, 190.
Haskins, 157, 158, 191-193, 195, 196, 198.
Hassam, 135, 162, 178.
Haubone, 49.
Hauke, 149.
Hauxworth, 49.
Hawes, 45, 176.
Hawke, 181.
Hawkes, 46, 47.
Hawley, 40.
Haws, 45.
Hayden, 17.
Hayne, 82.
Haynes, 150.
Hayward, 64, 113.
Hazen, 20, 57.
Hazzen, 55, 56.
Heard, 133, 150.
Heartly, 199.
Heath, 50, 72, 83, 195.
Heiden, 18.
Heigett, 186.
Henderson, 172, 194.
Hereman, 56.
Herick, 190, 197.
Herreman, 51, 53-57.
Herrick, 140, 153, 162, 194, 195, 197.
Hersey, 169.
Hesltine, 83.
Heth, 82.
Hibbard, 140.
Hibben, 128.
Hibbert, 140.
Hibert, 195.
Hicks, 174.
Hidden, 42, 58, 78.
Hide, 128, 171, 172.
Higgins, 196.
Higgison, 117.
Hill, 137, 139, 161.
Hiller, 130.
Hilles, 45.
Hilliard, 48, 83.
Hilliard, 48.
Hills, 22, 63.
Hilton, 13, 18, 136, 138, 148.
Hinckley, 126.
Hinckly, 195.
- Hoag, 32.
Hoague, 79.
Hoar, 86, 134.
Hobbs, 13, 49, 102.
Hobson, 152.
Hodge, 71.
Hodges, 74.
Hodgkins, 38.
Hodgskins, 5.
Hoit, 150.
Holden, 50.
Holdred, 149.
Holmes, 103.
Holt, 27, 67, 76, 100, 144, 195.
Holton, 4.
Holyoke, 74, 94.
Homes, 51, 52.
Hood, 14.
Hook, 12, 170.
Hooke, 12, 14, 49.
Hooper, 83, 137, 140, 162, 192.
Hoosten, 198.
Hopkins, 24.
Hopkinson, 15, 50, 56, 58.
Horn, 102.
Horne, 32, 174.
Horton, 195.
Hoskins, 15.
Houlton, 29.
Hovey, 38, 58-60.
How, 5, 15.
Howard, 50, 148, 149.
Howchins, 83.
Howe, 1, 142, 187, 188.
Howlett, 15, 50, 102, 150.
Hoyt, 12, 13, 32, 41, 118, 133, 134, 149, 150, 166.
Hubbard, 14, 113.
Huckins, 48.
Hud, 14.
Hude, 14.
Hudson, 47.
Huellme, 38.
Huggins, 68, 82.
Huit, 9.
Hulen, 47.
Hulet, 13.
Humphrey, 16, 32, 68, 134, 148, 150.
Hunt, 90, 173, 174, 181.
Huse, 128, 147.
Hussey, 11, 48, 148.
Hussie, 11, 83, 84, 114, 115, 149.
Husten, 197.
Huston, 198.
Hutchinson, 20, 23, 24, 50, 95, 99, 129, 130, 136, 150.
Hyde, 118.

- Ilsley, 13, 44, 77, 81, 84, 115, 149.
 Ingalls, 2.
 Inge, 17.
 Ingersal, 196.
 Ingersoll, 29, 30, 50.
 Ingerson, 29.
 Ingles, 26.
 Ireson, 101.
 Irish, 15.
 Jackman, 22, 43, 44, 54, 55, 57-60, 208.
 Jackson, 24, 27, 67, 74, 111, 125, 166.
 Jacksonne, 110.
 Jacob, 133.
 Jacobs, 4, 66, 152.
 Jakups, 193.
 Jameson, 166.
 Jaques, 21, 44, 62, 63, 77, 80, 127, 147, 149.
 Jefferson, 61.
 Jeggles, 172.
 Jenkin, 128.
 Jenks, 73.
 Jerewah, 163.
 Jewett, 41, 51-60, 78, 83, 106, 114, 149, 150, 154, 169, 182.
 Jiggells, 172.
 Johnson, 8, 9, 23-26, 47, 67, 97, 98, 131, 165, 180, 186, 208.
 Jones, 13, 67, 71, 73, 100, 145.
 Jonson, 83, 150.
 Jordan, 80, 150.
 Josselyn, 75.
 Jouett, 114.
 Jowett, 83, 181.
 Joyce, 15.
 Keezer, 190, 193.
 Kelley, 118.
 Kellogg, 166.
 Kember, 86.
 Kembold, 86.
 Kendal, 192.
 Kendall, 100, 103.
 Kendrick, 62.
 Keniston, 77.
 Kenne, 9.
 Kenney, 52.
 Kent, 30, 63, 134, 181, 182.
 Ketal, 83.
 Kettle, 135.
 Kibben, 128.
 Kidder, 74.
 Kilborn, 43.
 Kilby, 47.
 Killam, 164.
 Killburn, 58.
 Killock, 136.
 Kimball, 1, 2, 5, 16, 23, 62, 66, 68, 74, 76, 86, 87, 89, 145, 149, 196-199, 208.
 Kindal, 156, 157, 189.
 Kindol, 190.
 King, 128, 182.
 Kinsman, 91, 163.
 Kittfield, 179.
 Kittredge, 3.
 Kittredge, 3, 5.
 Knapp, 16, 21.
 Kneeland, 145.
 Knight, 9, 18, 20, 21, 29, 140, 180.
 Knights, 155, 156, 158, 174, 190, 191, 195-199.
 Knowlton, 32, 89, 91, 136, 162, 165, 199.
 La Boule, 86.
 Laccount, 59.
 Lad, 114, 149.
 Lake, 174.
 Lamb, 68, 99.
 Lamson, 89, 91, 111, 113, 117, 133, 134.
 Lamton, 181.
 Lanckton, 81.
 Lane, 65, 74, 97, 116, 154-158, 163, 190-193, 195, 196.
 Lang, 102.
 Langdon, 174, 186.
 Langhorne, 131.
 Langsford, 128.
 Larabee, 132.
 Larned, 7, 8.
 Laten, 193, 195, 196.
 Latham, 118.
 Lauriat, 86.
 Lawrence, 73, 185.
 Layton, 52-54, 59, 60.
 Lea, 118.
 Leach, 29, 32, 63, 99, 113, 136, 137, 139, 176-178, 180-182.
 Leader, 48, 49, 82, 83.
 Leah, 191.
 Leavitt, 79, 147.
 Le Croix, 113.
 Lee, 79, 99, 118, 136, 140, 161, 163, 176-180, 197.
 Leighton, 198.
 Levitt, 48, 49, 84, 115, 149.
 Lewis, 157, 185, 189.
 Lightfoote, 101.
 Lightfoot, 101.
 Lightfoote, 101.
 Lilley, 46.
 Lincoln, 7, 8, 102, 166.
 Lindsey, 130, 186.
 Liscomb, 113.
 Lisson, 148.
 Little, 20, 23-27, 41, 62, 63, 78, 97, 98, 107, 108, 130, 165.
 Littlehale, 22, 81-83, 114, 149, 150, 164, 181, 182.
 Lloyd, 5.
 Long, 5.
 Longfellow, 19, 45, 52, 58, 60, 62.
 Longstaff, 174.
 Loo, 193.
 Look, 53, 54, 56.
 Lord, 46, 78, 79, 118, 161, 180.
 Lothrop, 50, 181.
 Lovejoy, 26, 38, 40, 85, 145.
 Lovett, 149.
 Lovitt, 149.
 Low, 24, 25, 91, 97, 99, 133, 134, 176, 177, 190-194, 196.
 Lowe, 98.
 Lowell, 58-60, 186.
 Luffkin, 15, 186, 198.
 Lull, 32, 51-55, 57-60.
 Lunt, 18, 45, 57-59, 78, 140.
 Lurvey, 152, 153, 180.
 Lurvy, 152, 156.
 Luscombe, 182.
 Lynde, 4, 170.
 Macbeth, 102.
 MacDuff, 102.
 Macy, 11, 49, 82, 83, 115.
 Magno, 109, 110.
 Mahoaney, 85.
 Maitland, 17.
 Mallet, 197.
 Mallon, 67, 97, 131.
 Mallone, 165.
 Maloon, 179.
 Manning, 4, 5, 87, 145.
 Mansfeild, 101.
 Mansfeilde, 101.
 Mansfield, 23, 27, 47, 99, 129, 131.
 March, 88.
 Marchent, 154, 158.
 Marian, 48.
 Marsh, 16, 62, 76, 98, 186.
 Marshal, 192.
 Marshall, 97, 194, 196-198.
 Marsten, 177, 178.
 Marsters, 162.
 Marston, 13, 49, 82, 84, 115, 148.
 Marstons, 148.
 Martin, 85.
 Martyn, 12, 114, 115.
 Mary, 56.
 Mascoll, 170.
 Mason, 190.
 Massey, 110, 111, 117.
 Maston, 48, 82.
 Masury, 38, 132.
 Mather, 36, 75.
 Matthews, 125.
 Mattoon, 7.
 Maurerick, 132.
 Maule, 170, 171.
 Mavericke, 132.
 Maxfeild, 12.
 May, 118.
 Maybee, 171.
 Mayo, 18.
 M'Clintock, 186.
 McDonald, 17.
 McFarland, 98.
 McKinley, 102.
 McLane, 8.
 McLaughlin, 164.
 McLoud, 102.
 McQuestion, 107.
 Mellen, 185.
 Merchant, 194.
 Merey, 115.
 Merrett, 28.
 Merriam, 3, 92.
 Merrie, 48, 83.
 Merrill, 10, 18, 62, 71, 91, 132, 147, 165, 208.
 Merry, 11.
 Metacom, 32.
 Metacomet, 32.
 Metcalf, 117.
 Mighill, 98.
 Milk, 174.
 Miller, 118.
 Mingay, 81, 84, 115, 148.
 Mingo, 56.
 Minot, 98.
 Miriam, 3.
 Mitchell, 16, 131.
 Monday, 11, 12, 81.
 Mondeys, 49.
 Monroe, 131, 132.
 Mooar, 145, 146.
 Moodey, 54-58.
 Moody, 34, 54, 57, 59, 60, 65, 130.
 Moer, 131.
 Mooers, 60, 71, 72.
 Moore, 188.
 Moors, 59, 60.
 More, 14, 49.
 Mores, 52-57.
 Morgan, 7, 15, 107, 140, 164, 190-192.
 Morrill, 31, 71, 73, 81-83, 89, 115, 208.
 Morris, 102.

- Morrish, 48.
 Morrison, 86.
 Morse, 18, 21, 62, 63, 67, 78-81, 91.
 Morton, 75.
 Mosse, 67.
 Moulton, 13, 16, 29, 46, 48, 77, 81, 84, 87, 103, 115, 148, 172, 194.
 Moyce, 50.
 Mudgett, 71.
 Mulford, 15.
 Mulliken, 4.
 Muncey, 87.
 Muzzy, 3.
 Myrick, 199.
 Nash, 182.
 Needham, 46.
 Negus, 14.
 Neland, 116.
 Nelson, 51, 52, 54-57, 65, 76, 103-105, 108.
Nero, 57.
 Newcomb, 182.
 Newhall, 94, 133.
 Newman, 166.
 Nichols, 41, 98, 113, 166.
 Nicolson, 132.
 Nixon, 7, 8.
 Noble, 186, 198.
 Noise, 197.
 Nord, 193.
 Norris, 168, 170-172.
 North, 49, 81, 149.
 Northend, 42, 59, 60, 86.
 Northey, 168.
 Norton, 18, 88, 160, 161, 173, 177.
 Norwood, 141, 151-158, 189-196, 198, 199.
 Nostock, 148.
 Nowell, 67, 128, 147.
 Nowland, 132.
 Noyce, 5, 49.
 Noyes, 20, 22, 44, 45, 50, 53, 56-60, 62, 70, 77, 79, 103, 168, 172, 173.
 Nud, 48.
 Nudd, 48, 81, 84.
 Oakes, 191.
 Oaks, 152, 153, 155-158, 190.
 Ober, 27, 176, 197.
 Odlin, 10, 169.
 Oliver, 4, 170.
 "O-li-way," 127.
 Ordway, 76.
 Ormsbey, 13.
 Ormsbie, 149.
 Ormsby, 81, 82, 114, 115.
 Orne, 4, 65, 74, 168, 169, 174.
 Orwig, 182.
 Osborne, 88, 169, 181.
 Osgood, 2, 3, 12, 14, 49, 71, 73, 76, 79, 83, 111, 115, 146, 195.
 Osilway, 127.
 Osment, 162.
 Ossiloway, 127.
 Page, 48, 81, 84, 114, 116.
 Paine, 96, 118.
 Pallgrave, 74.
 Palmer, 13, 47, 48, 62, 81, 149.
 Parish, 39.
 Parkast, 191.
 Parke, 135.
 Parker, 13, 97.
 Parkman, 171.
 Parkust, 191.
 Parlin, 102.
 Parsons, 94, 116, 153, 155, 157, 158, 180, 189, 191, 192, 194-198.
 Partridge, 12.
 Patch, 113, 192.
 Paterson, 67, 99.
 Patten, 129, 146, 166.
 Pattershall, 38.
 Paulgrave, 74.
 Payne, 10, 84, 96, 161, 208.
 Payson, 41.
 Peabody, 3, 102, 117, 128, 177.
 Peal, 172.
 Pearley, 5, 26.
 Pearly, 3.
 Pearson, 20, 44, 51, 53, 60, 68, 89, 90, 130.
 Pease, 29, 38, 118.
 Peasley, 114.
 Peasly, 83, 114.
 Peasse, 38.
 Pedrick, 126.
 Peirce, 11, 21, 77, 149.
 Pell, 101.
 Pendleton, 83, 84.
 Pepperrell, 166.
 Perce, 115.
 Perkins, 5, 43, 64, 70, 74, 77, 80, 89, 116, 117, 132, 165.
 Perley, 1, 3, 15, 33, 44, 65, 69, 103, 105, 106, 125, 133, 150, 167, 200.
 Perly, 3.
 Perry, 50, 112, 163, 177, 186.
 Peters, 42, 195.
 Pettingell, 18, 30.
 Pettingill, 107.
 Pevey, 146.
 Phelps, 18, 39, 146, 169.
 Philbrick, 16, 47, 82, 84.
Philip, King, 32, 50.
 Phillips, 188.
 Phillips, 4, 7.
Phillis, 155-157.
Phillis, 190, 191.
 Phippen, 128.
 Phips, 154.
 Pickering, 23, 27, 130.
 Picket, 108.
 Pickman, 61, 74, 168, 173.
 Pierce, 7, 12, 50, 59, 137, 155.
 Pierpont, 185.
 Pike, 11, 12, 14, 21, 49, 58, 71, 81-83, 99, 150.
 Pile, 115.
 Pillsbury, 20, 200.
 Pilsberie, 81.
 Pilsbery, 81.
 Pilsbury, 56, 57, 105, 106, 200.
 Pingrin, 83.
 Piper, 90.
 Pirce, 195, 196.
 Pirkins, 13, 48, 83, 115.
 Pitman, 162.
 Plats, 50, 153, 155.
 Plumer, 44, 52-59, 163, 186.
 Plummer, 51, 196.
 Poland, 181.
 Pollard, 92, 132.
 Pomeroy, 173.
Pometacom, 32.
 Pool, 151-158, 189-199.
 Poor, 19, 42, 51, 53, 54, 56-60, 66, 77, 100, 146.
 Pope, 184.
 Pore, 81.
 Porter, 5, 23, 41, 42, 98, 112, 150, 186.
 Post, 79, 118.
 Potter, 5, 180.
 Pottle, 16, 32.
 Powell, 17.
 Pray, 97, 130.
 Prebble, 125, 126.
 Preble, 83.
 Pressey, 112.
 Presson, 134, 136.
 Preston, 80, 112, 152.
 Price, 15, 112, 138, 163, 172, 173, 200.
 Prince, 29, 50, 74, 162, 180.
 Procter, 4, 163.
 Proctor, 132, 155, 156, 179, 180.
 Pulsipher, 78.
 Purchase, 171, 172.
 Putnam, 3, 23-26, 43, 50, 73, 74, 98, 129.
 Quelch, 126.
 Quimby, 11, 176.
 Ralfe, 12.
 Rand, 5.
 Raulins, 83.
 Rauson, 83.
 Ravill, 23.
 Rawlings, 44.
 Rawlins, 52.
 Rawson, 29, 96, 117.
 Rayment, 102.
 Raymond, 135.
 Rea, 29, 170, 171.
 Read, 189, 195.
 Redford, 169.
 Redman, 12, 13, 81, 83, 148, 181.
 Reed, 70, 72, 85, 132, 166.
 Reidesel, 7.
 Reith, 137.
 Remick, 99.
 Renough, 113.
 Reynolds, 118.
 Rhodes, 47.
 Rice, 16, 199.
 Richardson, 129, 130, 139, 155, 157, 158, 166, 178, 189-191, 194.
 Richison, 83.
 Richworth, 48, 49, 82.
 Riddan, 126.
 Riggs, 139.
 Ring, 12, 91, 162.
 Rings, 49.
 Rishworth, 48, 82, 83, 148.
 Ritter, 53, 54, 60.
 Roads, 150.
 Robards, 152, 156, 158.
 Roberts, 199.
 Roberts, 164, 198.
 Robie, 48.
 Robins, 50, 152, 153, 155, 156, 158, 190, 196, 197.
 Robinson, 16, 27, 53, 68, 98, 128, 131, 149, 154, 158, 169, 173, 196.
 Robison, 11.
 Roby, 49, 82, 116.
 Roe, 18.
 Rogers, 25, 50, 70, 98, 111, 118, 126, 130, 153, 156, 177, 199.
 Rolfe, 15, 49, 81.
 Rollins, 74.
 Ropes, 74.
 Rose, 135.
 Ross, 112, 199.
 Row, 109, 130, 151-158, 189-198.
 Rowe, 153, 158, 191-193.
 Rowell, 14, 73, 82, 149.
 Rowlandson, 86.
 Roy, 73.

- Ruck, 148.
 Russell, 9, 44, 55-59, 62, 74, 88, 100, 119, 173, 180.
 Rust, 3, 163.
 Safford, 190.
 Sallows, 110, 111.
 Samborn, 82-84, 148, 149.
 Samborne, 81, 82, 84, 115.
 Sample, 140.
 Samson, 9.
 Sanborn, 49, 90, 117.
 Sanders, 12, 49, 82, 84.
 Sanford, 154.
 Sargant, 154.
 Sargent, 8, 12, 25, 64, 83, 114, 115, 163.
 Sarjent, 158.
 Satarley, 11.
 Satchwell, 82, 142, 149, 182.
 Saunders, 63, 181.
 Savage, 94.
 Savel, 155.
 Savile, 156, 158.
 Savory, 89, 106, 131.
 Seward, 149.
 Saword, 149.
 Sawyer, 3, 5, 59, 60.
 Saywood, 71, 84.
 Scales, 116.
 Scholey, 153.
 Schuyler, 7.
 Scott, 42.
 Searl, 43, 55-57, 59, 60, 66.
 Searle, 55.
 Searls, 55.
 Selman, 97, 129.
 Serjant, 154.
 Severance, 78.
 Severans, 11, 12, 49, 115.
 Sewall, 4, 6, 19, 51, 97, 168-171, 174.
 Shambaugh, 166.
 Shapleidge, 49.
 Shapleigh, 82.
 Sharp, 169, 170, 172, 173.
 Sharples, 86.
 Sharratt, 83, 84, 149, 181.
 Shatswell, 13, 16.
 Shattuck, 147.
 Shaw, 14, 15, 46, 48, 84, 114, 115, 148.
 Shay, 79.
 Shelden, 151, 155-157.
 Sheldin, 116.
 Sheldon, 99, 102, 152, 153, 158, 191, 192.
 Shepard, 169, 186.
 Sherbon, 157.
 Sherman, 199.
 Shirland, 17.
 Short, 17, 30, 63, 79.
 Shrimpton, 80.
 Shute, 40.
 Sibson, 147.
 Silsbee, 46, 133.
 Silsby, 113.
 Silver, 9.
 Simonds, 67.
 Simborn, 82-84, 148, 149.
 Simmons, 55.
 Simons, 149, 182.
 Simpkins, 166.
 Simpson, 166.
 Singletary, 49, 134.
 Skelton, 102, 117, 182.
 Sleeper, 47, 48, 114-116.
 Slowman, 199.
 Small, 29.
 Smith, 13, 24, 25, 29, 50, 53, 54, 56, 58, 59, 63, 66, 79, 88, 90, 97, 98, 106, 112, 113, 118, 134, 148, 150, 163, 178, 183, 197.
 Smithe, 13, 48, 49, 82, 84, 148.
 Somerby, 19, 133.
 Sones, 154, 195.
 Southwick, 73, 132.
 Spaffard, 3.
 Spafford, 3, 5, 51-55, 57.
 Spencer, 14, 49.
 Spofford, 20, 32, 40, 42, 50, 65, 104, 105, 107.
 Spoulding, 189.
 Sprague, 181.
 Sprout, 97, 129, 130.
 Squire, 17.
 Stacey, 147.
 Stacy, 87.
 Standish, 39.
 Stanian, 11, 48, 49, 82, 115, 148, 149.
 Staniells, 84.
 Stanly, 195, 196.
 Stanwood, 79, 154, 158.
 Starbuck, 181.
 Starr, 50.
 Steavens, 153, 155-157, 197.
 Stebling, 17.
 Stephens, 55, 162, 198.
 Steuens, 123.
 Stevens, 13, 57, 76, 85, 90, 91, 190, 192.
 Steward, 19.
 Stewart, 51, 56-59, 185.
 Stewart, 52-54, 58-60.
 Stickney, 43, 51-60, 66, 106.
 Stilman, 189, 190, 192, 198.
 Tinson, 66.
 Stobrg, 190.
 Stockbridge, 196.
 Stockbridge, 193.
 Stocker, 71.
 Stone, 55, 128, 132, 139.
 Storer, 26.
 Story, 25, 27, 157, 181, 197.
 Stow, 89, 118.
 Stratton, 102.
 Straw, 11.
 Stuart, 21.
 Stuartt, 58.
 Surriage, 126, 127.
 Swain, 11.
 Swaine, 83, 84, 115.
 Swan, 116.
 Swanson, 195, 197, 198.
 Sweat, 60.
 Sweatt, 32, 59.
 Smith, 59, 89.
 Swift, 147, 184.
 Swinerton, 29.
 Symonds, 14, 24, 35, 96, 117, 132.
 Symons, 96, 114, 149, 182.
 Tamin, 38.
 Tappan, 179.
 Tar, 157.
 Tarr, 151-158, 190-199.
 Tarrin, 38.
 Tarring, 161.
 Tayler, 11, 84, 115.
 Taylor, 48, 102.
 Teed, 14.
 Tenney, 52-60, 103-106.
 Tenny, 56, 58-60.
 Thing, 84.
 Thirston, 39, 57.
 Thistle, 191.
 Thomas, 68, 74, 99, 155.
 Thomes, 85.
 Thompson, 118.
 Thoms, 85.
 Thomson, 83.
 Thorla, 44, 45, 78.
 Thorndike, 164, 169.
 Thorne, 74.
 Thurlo, 53, 57-60.
 Thurlow, 18, 45, 62.
 Thursten, 151-153, 155, 156, 189.
 Thurston, 10, 39, 51-58, 62, 76, 151, 152, 156, 189, 193, 198, 199.
 Thusten, 153-158, 190, 191, 195-197.
 Thuston, 153, 158, 191-194.
 Thwing, 20, 42.
 Tibbetts, 113.
 Tiler, 132.
 Tilton, 14.
 Tirrell, 166.
 Tisdale, 26.
 Titcomb, 23, 65, 67, 71, 99, 128, 130, 147, 165.
 Titus, 131.
 Todd, 47, 55, 57, 198.
 Tolman, 32.
 Tomblson, 193.
 Tompkins, 102.
 Tomson, 68.
 Torrey, 29, 90, 118.
 Touzit, 161.
 Towgil, 161.
 Town, 116.
 Towne, 112, 147.
 Towzit, 161.
 Tracy, 194.
 Trask, 9.
 Treadwell, 88, 92, 169.
 Trevett, 97.
 Tripe, 156, 157.
 Trowbridge, 4.
 True, 81, 102.
 Trumbull, 19, 200.
 Tuck, 11, 48, 82-84, 115, 117, 137, 138, 149, 177, 179, 180.
 Tucker, 82, 83, 91, 111, 125, 154, 196.
 Tuksberry, 198.
 Tupper, 97, 98, 130, 165.
 Turner, 26, 59, 60, 98, 128, 130, 131, 165, 169, 174, 195, 197.
 Turney, 190, 191.
 Tuttle, 142.
 Tyler, 5, 15, 32, 42, 63, 98, 105, 129.
 Underhill, 8.
 Underwood, 63.
 Upham, 86.
 Upton, 17.
 Vandergrift, 23.
 Varney, 169.
 Vaughan, 133.
 Veren, 96, 171, 173.
 Verin, 117.
 Verplanck, 99.
 Very, 61.
 Vickery, 109, 110.
 Vinson, 166.
 Vose, 99.
 Wade, 25-27, 98, 99, 142, 147.
 Wadleigh, 89.
 Wadsho, 38.
 Wadson, 38.
 Wadsson, 38.
 Wagenseil, 182.
 Wagenseller, 182.
 Waite, 71, 88.
 Walcott, 30.
 Walcutt, 29.